Pages from Published printed 1850 census, McDonough Co IL. Copied at Mormon Library, Salt Lake City

(Compiled by McDonough Co. Genealogical Society)

P. 266A 18 September 1850

HOUSE	NAME	AGE	SEX	OCCUPATION	BIRTHPLACE
514	William James	17	m	farmer	Ky.
	George James	16	m		Ky.
	Mary E. James	12	f		Ky.
	Elisa James	8	f		Ky.
	Malinda A. James	2	f		Ill.
515	Jefferson Welch	45	m	farmer $3,000?	Ky.
	Adelinia Welch	50	f		Ky.
	William Welch	16	m		Ill.
	Samuel H. Welch	11	m		Ill.
	Mary F. Welch	8	f		Ill.
	Thomas Welch	5	m		Ill.
	John Welch	2	m		Ill.
516	George W. Welch	43	m	farmer $3,000	Ky.
	Mary Welch	36	f		Ky.
	Amanda Welch	13	f		Ill.
	Elija Welch	12	m		Ill.
	Elisha Welch	12	m		Ill.
	James Welch	8	m		Ill.
	George Welch	4	m		Ill.
517	Nancy Caldwell	59	f	$2,500	Va.
	Thomas Caldwell	24	m	farmer	Ky.
	Sarah Caldwell	20	f		Ky.
	Hannah Caldwell	89	f		Va.
518	Robert Adams	37	m	farmer $80	Mo.
	Lorilda Adams	21	f		Tenn.
	James W. Adams	10	m		Mo.
	John R. Adams	2	m		Ill.
519	Allen H. Averill	32	m	farmer $500	Ind.
	Sarah E. Averill	20	f		Tenn.
	Charles P. Averill	3	m		Ill.
	Martha E. Averill	1	f		Ill.
	Warner Post	20	m	wagonmaker	Ohio
520	Joseph C. D. Carmack	50	m	miller $2,000	Tenn.
	Lucinda Carmack	26	m? f		N. Y.
	William W. Carmack	5	m		Ill.
	John C. Carmack	3	m		Ill.
	Henry C. Carmack	2	m		Ill.
521	Archbold R. Nichlus	47	m	miller $1,000	N. Y.
	Frances C. Nichlus	36	f		Ky.
	John J. Nichlus	17	m		Ohio
522	Hans Foster	44	m	carpenter	N. Y.
	Juresha Foster	36	f		N. Y.

P. 268A 18 September 1850

HOUSE	NAME	AGE	SEX	OCCUPATION	BIRTHPL
542	Norman G. Averill	35	m	farmer	Ind.
	Martha E. Averill	28	f		Va.
	C. C. Averill	5	m		Ill.
	Lucy Ann Averill	2	f		Ill.
	Sarah J. A. R. Averill	1/12	f		Ill.
543	Charles W. Gillerose	48	m	farmer $1,600	N. H.
	Marury H. Gillerose	44	f		Vt.
	Charles A. Gillerose	16	m	farmer	Vt.
	David E. Gillerose	14	m		Vt.
	Erastus H. Gillerose	11	m		Ill.
	Edward Gillerose	4	m		Vt.
	Eben M. Holton	19	m		Ind.
544	Doreen Kirke	61	m	farmer $1,000	Va.
	John Y. Kirke	21	m		Ky.
	Elizabeth M. Kirke	20	f		Ky.
	Mary E. Kirke	6	f		Ky.
545	Thomas James	29	m	farmer $800	Ohio
	Emely James	21	f		Tenn.
	William H. James	2	m		Ill.
546	Robert R. Been (Bean)	50	m	miller $3,800	Tenn.
	Susan Been	24	f		Tenn.
	Margaret Been	14	f		Ind.
	John Been	14	m		Ind.
	Joseph Been	13	m		Ill.
	Mary Been	13	f		Ill.
	William T. H. Been	12	m		Ill.
	Minerva Colweld	27	f		Tenn.
547	James Dye	42	m	farmer $1,000	Ohio
	Lucy Dye	37	f		Tenn.
	Joshua Dye	19	m		Ohio
	James Dye	15	m		Ohio
	Samuel Dye	13	m		Ill.
	Ellen Dye	10	f		Ill.
	Catherine Dye	8	f		Ill.
	Mary E. Dye	1	f		Ill.
	Harrison Dye	25	m	farmer	Ohio
548	Sarah Pope	27	f		Ind.
	Eltery Pope	8	m		Ill.
	Barbra Pope	5	f		Ill.
	Jasper N. Pope	3	m		Iowa
	Margaret A. Pope	2	f		Iowa
549	Jacob Strader	24	m	farmer	Ohio

The above shows infant Sarah Jane Averill living with her parents, Norman C. and Martha (Clayton) Averill in what is now Hire TWP, McDonough Co. IL in 1850.

Sarah's Uncle Allen (Norman's youngest brother) and Aunt Sarah (Clayton) Averill were living in the same community. TheAverill brothers had married Clayton sisters.

Within four years, her parents moved to Iowa, and later on to Kansas. Her Allen stayed in McDonough Co IL, though he was in Kansas for a short period. In the meantime, their older brother Henry took his family over the long Oregon Trail to settle in the Willamette Valley.

1860 Census, Boone Co IA

19

34.

Page 110

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Yell Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Boonsboro

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation. 1	Families numbered in the order of visitation. 2	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family. 3	Age. 4	Sex. 5	Color, White, black, or mulatto. 6	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age. 7	Value of Real Estate. 8	Value of Personal Estate. 9	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country. 10	Married within the year. 11	Attended School within the year. 12	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write. 13	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict. 14
		Maria M Daily	30	F		Farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	2	F					Iowa				
		Pedia "	5/12	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	500	Ind				
		Ann "	44	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathaniel "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	500	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Levi Jones	33	M		"	300	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				
			75										

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 30th day of July 1860 John A Hull Ass't Marshal

Post Office Boonsboro

907	701	C W Cline	40	M		Farmer	2500	300	Ohio				
		Harriet "	34	F		"			New York				
		Indiana "	14	F					Ind		1		
		Norman "	13	M					"		1		
		Wm A "	11	M					"		1		
		Wayne "	4	M					Iowa				
		Jasper "	2	M					"				
908		Unoccupied											
909	702	M Averill	41	M		Farmer	3000	450	Ind				
		Martha E "	37	F		"			Pa				
		Wm E "	15	M		"			Ill		1		
		J M "	12	M					"		1		
		Sarah J "	10	F					"		1		
		Martha E "	7	F					Iowa		1		
		Charles A "	5	M					"				
		Bertha "	3	F					"				
910	703	Nancy Adams	55	F		Farmer	300	300	Va				
		Frank M "	14	M			300		Ill		1		
		Esther Ann "	12	F			300		"		1		

No. white males, 15

No. white females, 12

No. colored males,

No. colored females,

No. foreign born,

No. deaf and dumb,

No. blind,

No. insane,

No. slaves,

No. paupers,

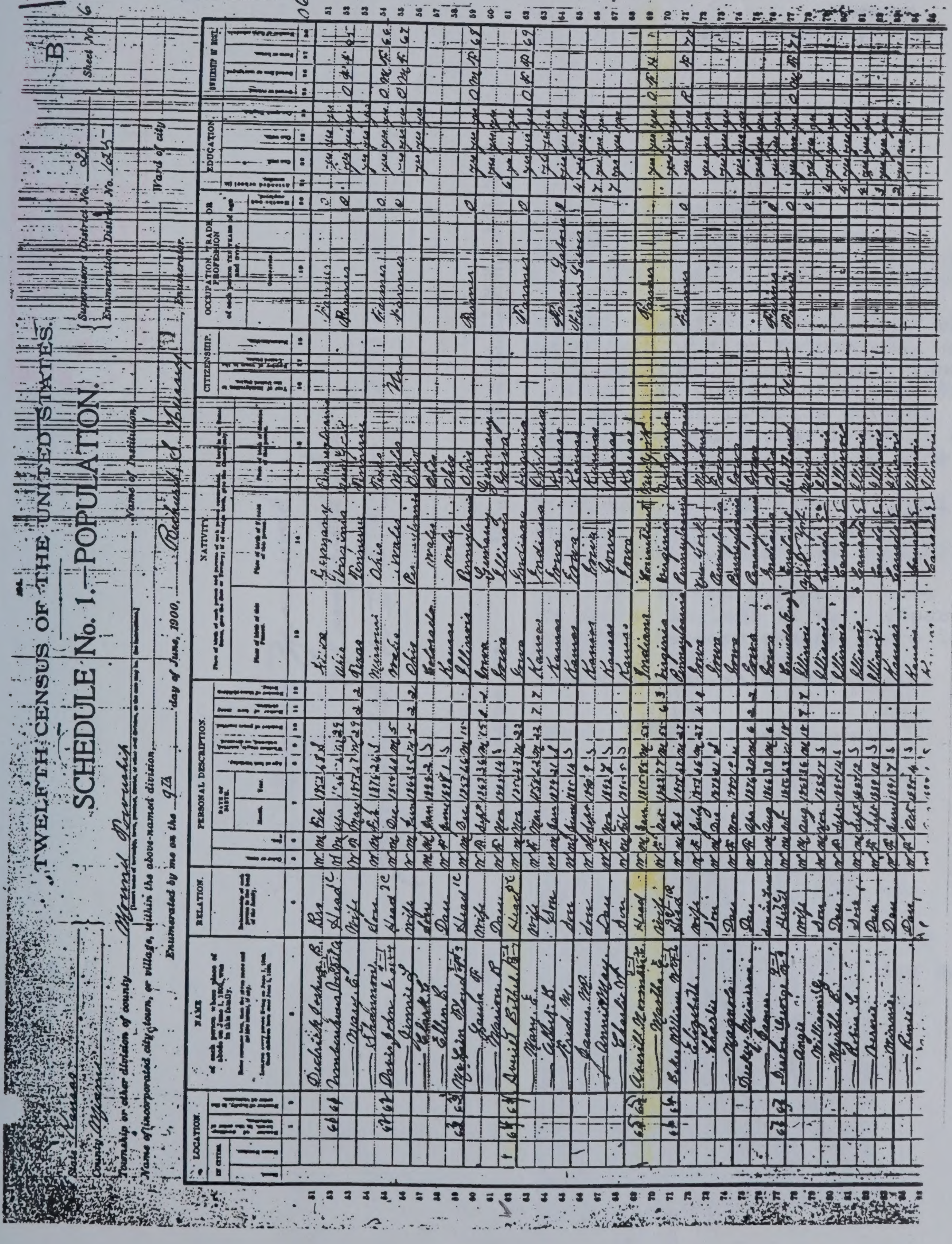
No. convicts,

Sarah Jane (Averill) White

1900

Exact death dates of Norman and Martha Averill unknown & presently not available, but were very early 1900's (pre 1910) Miami Co KS. Birth and death records were not mandatory in Kansas until 11 July 1911. My mother, Mrs. Norma Zaniewski, wrote to Miami Co. Kansas Courthouse and was informed by them in May 1999 that they did a records search and none were on file for either Norman or Martha (Clayton) Averill.

The US Census for Mound TWP, Miami shows them living there in 1900. He was then 85, born Indiana, parents born Connecticut & New York.



TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

B

State Kansas

County Miami

Township or other division of county Mound Township

Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,

Supervisor's District No. 2

Enumeration District No. 125

Sheet No. 6

Name of Institution,

Ward of city,

Enumerated by me on the 9th day of June, 1900, Richard S. [illegible], Enumerator.

Line	Dwelling no.	Family no.	Name	Relation	Color	Sex	Month	Year	Age	Marital	Years married	Mother of	Living	Birthplace	Father's birthplace	Mother's birthplace	Naturalization	Occupation	Months not employed	Attended school	Read	Write	Speak English	Owned or rented	Free or mortgaged	Farm or house	Farm schedule
51			Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				[illegible]	Germany	Pennsylvania		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
52	66	66	[illegible] Virgil A.	Head	W	M	Apr	1846	[illegible]	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	[illegible]
53			Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee					yes	yes	yes				
54			Shannon	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66
55	67	67	Davis John L.	Head	W	M	Dec	1854	45	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales	Na	Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	67
56			Jennie L.	Wife	W	F	June	1865	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio					yes	yes	yes				
57			Clark C.	Son	W	M	Jan	1898	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio											
58			Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio											
59	63	63	McLain Floyd	Head	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68
60			Laura F.	Wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany					yes	yes	yes				
61			Marion B.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa				6	yes	yes	yes				
62	64	64	Averill Bethel B.	Head	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	23			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69
63			Mary E.	Wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	23	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana					yes	yes	yes				
64			Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas		Farm Laborer	0		yes	yes	yes				
65			Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas		Farm Laborer		4	yes	yes	yes				
66			James W.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				7	yes	yes	yes				
67			Annie May	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				7	yes	yes	yes				
68			Charlie W.	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas											
69	65	65	Averill Norman E.	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	51			Indiana	Connecticut	New York		Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H	1
70			Martha E.	Wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	51	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia					yes	yes	yes				
71	66	66	Baker William W.	Head	W	M	Feb	1852	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania		Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70
72			Elizabeth	Wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri					yes	yes	yes				
73			Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa					yes	yes	yes				
74			Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1882	17	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa					yes	yes	yes				
75			Dickey Minerva	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa					yes	yes	yes				
76			James	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
77	67	67	[illegible] George	Head	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland	Na	Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71
78			Angie	Wife	W	F	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine			0		yes	yes	yes				
79			William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada Eng	Illinois				4	yes	yes	yes				
80			Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois				4	yes	yes	yes				
81			Robin L.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois				4	yes	yes	yes				
82			Bernie	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois				3	yes	yes	yes				
83			Minnie	Dau	W	F	June	1891	[illegible]	S				Kansas	Canada E	Illinois				2	yes	no	yes				
84			Rinie	Dau	W	F	Oct	1895	4	S				Kansas	Canada E	Illinois											
85			[illegible]		W	[illegible]	[illegible]	1897	[illegible]	S				Kansas	Canada E	Illinois											

Karen Ufford Campola
Saratoga Cty Historian
40 McMaster Street
Ballston Spa, NY 12020
518-884-4749

BALLSTON SPA NY
JUN 18'99
PB METER 7203927
0.33
U.S. POSTAGE

Ms Norma Zaniewski
8924 W. Plainfield Ave
Greenfield WI 53228-2230

53228X2230 B2

SARATOGA COUNTY HISTORIAN'S OFFICE
40 McMaster Street, Ballston Spa, N.Y. 12020
Phone: (518) 884-4749 Fax: (518) 884-4771
T, W, Th 9:00 - 4:00

1791

Karen Ufford Campola
Historian

Date: June 17, 1999

Ms Norma Zaniewski
8924 W. Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

Dear Ms Zaniewski:

Thank you for your request for genealogical information. Unfortunately, due to the volume of requests we receive and time restrictions of part time office hours, we must charge a $15.00 per hour fee for our research. If you do not wish to contract for research services you are welcome to use our facilities.

Research is conducted by experienced and qualified genealogists whose resumes are on file who, depending on the amount of time authorized, use not only our holdings but also those of the Saratoga County Clerk (land records) and the County Surrogate's Office (wills, guardianship records). The rate includes postage and a reasonable amount of in-house copying. Photocopies made at other locations are billed to you - usually at 25 cents per copy. You will be billed by the researcher and checks will be made out to him/her so I am returneing your check.

When authorizing hours please remember they include time to compile and type information as well as actual research time. if we find the information in less time than you authorize you will be billed only for time spent.

To contract for our research services fill in the bottom of this sheet. If you have additional information please include it on a separate sheet as the more information we have to start the more chance there is of our finding the information and the less time it will take.

****

YOUR NAME____________________________________ DATE________________

ADDRESS____

CITY/STATE/ZIP____

Name to be researched____

____

I would like to contract with the Saratoga County Historian's Office for up to ______ hours of research at $15.00 per hour and authorize $________ for outside photocopies.

Signature__________________________________

Return to: address above

(Borough, of Chipping Norton.)

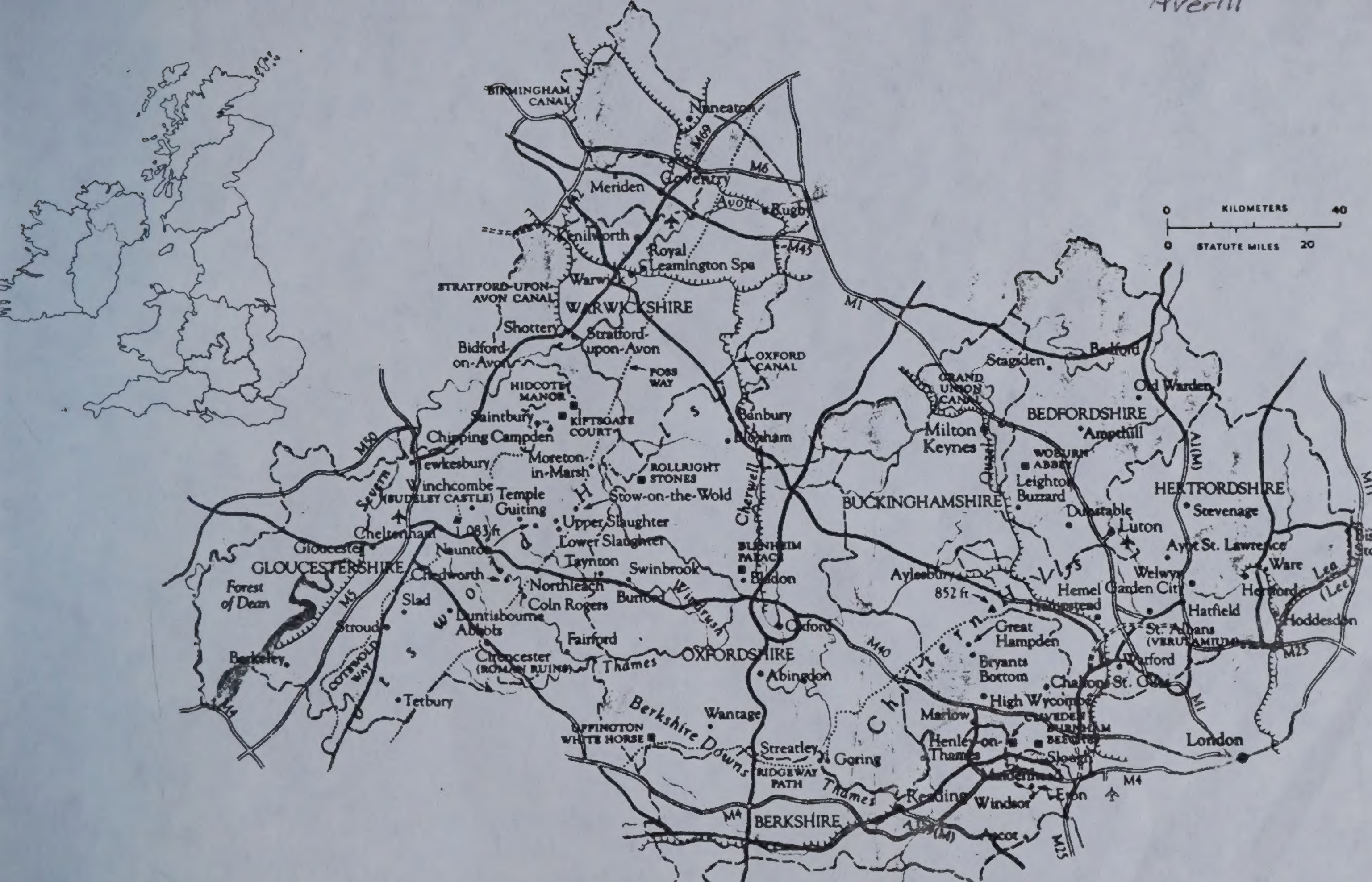
p. 15.

ARMS. (*None tricked.*)

The Towne & Borough of Chipping Norton, in com. Oxon. incorporated by a Charter dated 27. Febr. 4th of King James, by the name of Bayliffes and Burgesses of Chipping Norton. They elect yearely two Bayliffes, and have 12 principall Burgesses. The Bayliffes are Justices of the peace and Quorum. And they have lib'tie to use and change their com'on Seale. The forme of w^t they use now is here observed at the tyme of this visitac'on. Thomas Hyet and Charles Hill were Bayliffes. Henry Cornish, Walter Thomas, Thomas Hyett, Thom. Fowler, Marke Preston, John Higgins, Jo. Davis, Willm. Averell, John Trout, William Diston, Thomas Bery, Edward Hynde, were principall Burgesses.

CHARLES HILL, Bayliffe.
HENRY CORNISH, a burgesse.

Averill



BIRMINGHAM CANAL
Nuneaton
M69
M6
Meriden
Coventry
Avon
Rugby
Kenilworth
Royal Leamington Spa
M45
KILOMETERS
0
40
STATUTE MILES
0
20
STRATFORD-UPON-AVON CANAL
Warwick
WARWICKSHIRE
M1
Shottery
Stratford-upon-Avon
Bidford-on-Avon
OXFORD CANAL
FOSS WAY
Stagsden
Bedford
HIDCOTE MANOR
KIFTSGATE COURT
Saintbury
GRAND UNION CANAL
Old Warden
Banbury
Chipping Campden
Bloxham
Milton Keynes
BEDFORDSHIRE
Ampthill
A1(M)
M50
Moreton-in-Marsh
ROLLRIGHT STONES
Tewkesbury
WOBURN ABBEY
Winchcombe
(SUDELEY CASTLE)
Temple Guiting
Stow-on-the-Wold
Cherwell
Ouzel
Leighton Buzzard
HERTFORDSHIRE
M11
Severn
BUCKINGHAMSHIRE
Dunstable
Stevenage
Cheltenham
1,083 ft
Upper Slaughter
Lower Slaughter
Luton
Gloucester
Naunton
BLENHEIM PALACE
Ayot St. Lawrence
Bishop's Stortford
GLOUCESTERSHIRE
Taynton
Swinbrook
Welwyn Garden City
Ware
Chedworth
Aylesbury
Hertford
Forest of Dean
Northleach
Bladon
852 ft
Hemel Hempstead
Lea (Lee)
Slad
M5
Coln Rogers
Burford
Windrush
Hatfield
Stroud
Duntisbourne Abbots
Oxford
Great Hampden
St. Albans
(VERULAMIUM)
Hoddesdon
Fairford
M40
M25
Berkeley
COTSWOLD WAY
Cirencester
(ROMAN RUINS)
Thames
OXFORDSHIRE
Bryants Bottom
Watford
Abingdon
Chalfont St. Giles
Tetbury
High Wycombe
Berkshire Downs
Wantage
Marlow
CLIVEDEN
M1
UFFINGTON WHITE HORSE
BURNHAM BEECHES
London
Henley-on-Thames
Streatley
Goring
Slough
M4
RIDGEWAY PATH
Maidenhead
Thames
Reading
Windsor
Eton
M4
BERKSHIRE
A329(M)
Ascot
M25
C o t s w o l d H i l l s
C h i l t e r n H i l l s

INDEXED G. S.
T. H. 1947

The
Averell-Averill-Avery
Family

A Record *of the* Descendants *of*

William and Abigail Averell

of Ipswich, Mass.

DATE MICROFILM
6/21/72
ITEM ON ROLL
1
CAMERA NO.
SLC 7
CATALOGUE NO.
896817

In Two Volumes

Vol. I.

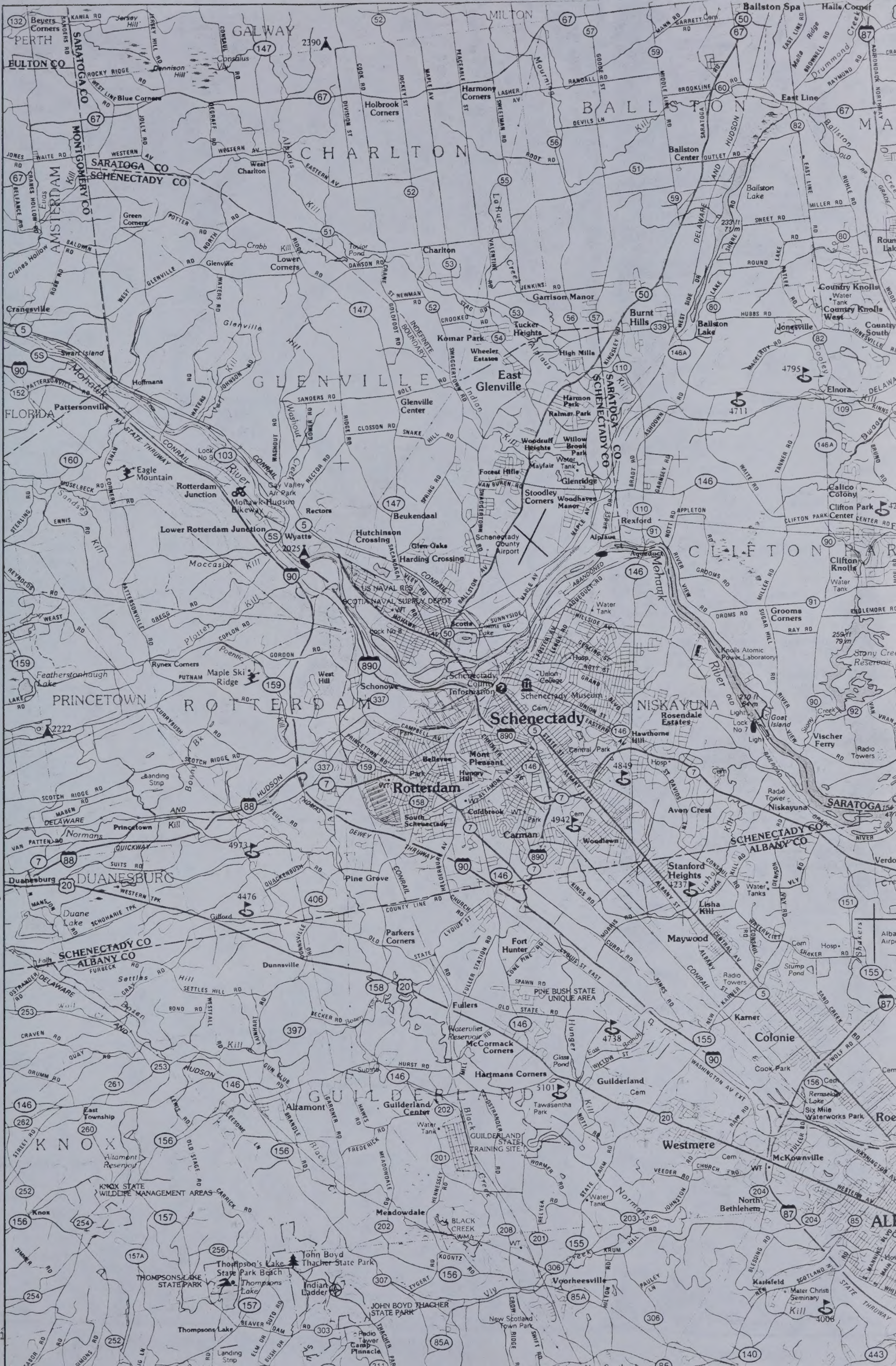
Compiled by

Clara A. Avery

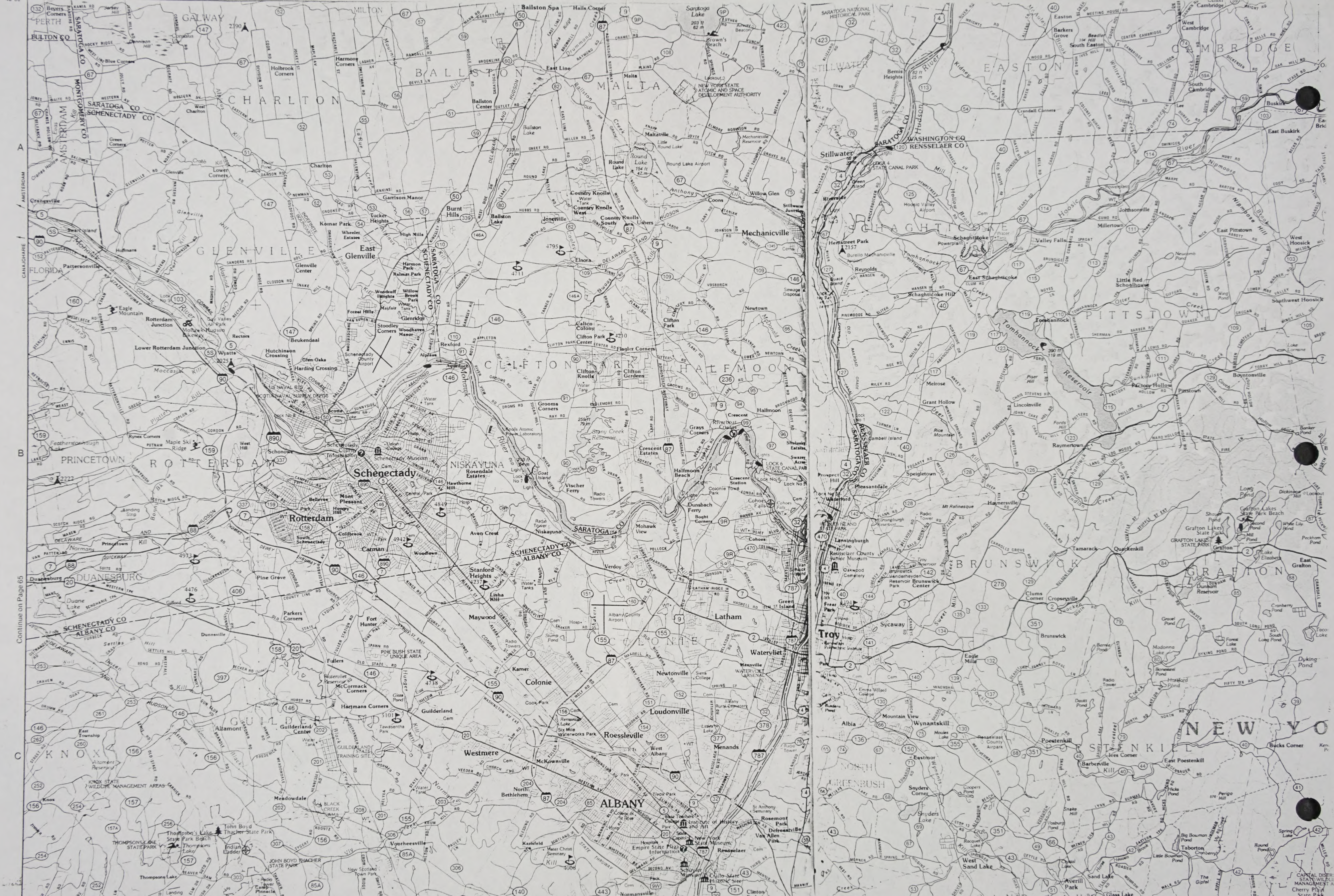
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS
33512

**"We who are here are men and women of the frontier, almost of the wilderness.
We are almost every man of us within four generations of a log cabin."**

**From an address by Edward Everett Hale, D. D., Chaplain of the Congress of the United States,
at Plymouth, Mass., August 1, 1906.**


43°00'
A
B
C
AMSTERDAM
CANAJOHARIE
Beyers Corners
PERTH
FULTON CO
SARATOGA CO
MONTGOMERY CO
Jersey Hill
GALWAY
Consalus Vly
Dennison Hill
2390
Rocky Ridge Rd
Blue Corners
MILTON
Harmony Corners
Holbrook Corners
CHARLTON
BALLSTON
Ballston Spa
Halls Corner
East Line
Ballston Center
Ballston Lake
West Charlton
SARATOGA CO
SCHENECTADY CO
AMSTERDAM
Green Corners
Cranes Hollow
Cranesville
Glenville
Lower Corners
Crabb Kill
Taylor Pond
Charlton
Garrison Manor
Burnt Hills
Ballston Lake
Country Knolls
Country Knolls West
Country Knolls South
Jonesville
Tucker Heights
Komar Park
High Mills
Wheeler Estates
East Glenville
GLENVILLE
Glenville Center
Hoffmans
Swart Island
Mohawk
Pattersonville
FLORIDA
Harmon Park
Ralmar Park
Woodruff Heights
Willow Brook Park
Mayfair
Glenridge
Forest Hills
Stoodley Corners
Woodhaven Manor
Elnora
4795
4711
Eagle Mountain
Rotterdam Junction
Lock No 9
Gay Valley Air Park
Mohawk-Hudson Bikeway
Rectors
Beukendaal
Lower Rotterdam Junction
Wyatts
2025
Hutchinson Crossing
Glen Oaks
Harding Crossing
Schenectady County Airport
Rexford
Aqueduct
CLIFTON PARK
Calico Colony
Clifton Park Center
Clifton Knolls
Grooms Corners
Moccasin Kill
US NAVAL RES
SCOTIA NAVAL SUPPLY DEPOT
Scotia
Collins Lake
Lock No 8
Knolls Atomic Power Laboratory
259 ft 79 m
Stony Creek Reservoir
Featherstonhaugh Lake
Rynex Corners
Maple Ski Ridge
West Hill
Schonowe
Schenectady County Information
Union College
Schenectady Museum
Hosp
NISKAYUNA
Rosendale Estates
Hawthorne Hill
210 ft 64 m
Lock No 7
Goat Island
Vischer Ferry
Radio Towers
PRINCETOWN
ROTTERDAM
2222
Schenectady
Bellevue
Mont Pleasant
Hungry Hill
Central Park
4849
Landing Strip
Rotterdam
South Schenectady
Coldbrook
Carman
4942
Woodlawn
Avon Crest
Radio Tower
Niskayuna
SARATOGA CO
SCHENECTADY CO
ALBANY CO
Princetown
Normans Kill
4973
Pine Grove
Stanford Heights
4237
Lisha Kill
Water Tanks
Duanesburg
DUANESBURG
Duane Lake
4476
Gifford
Parkers Corners
Fort Hunter
Maywood
Alba Airp
SCHENECTADY CO
ALBANY CO
Dunnsville
Settles Hill
PINE BUSH STATE UNIQUE AREA
Stump Pond
Radio Towers
Fullers
Watervliet Reservoir
McCormack Corners
4738
Karner
Colonie
Glass Pond
Hartmans Corners
Guilderland
Cook Park
Rensselaer Lake
Six Mile Waterworks Park
East Township
GUILDERLAND
Altamont
Guilderland Center
5101
Tawasentha Park
KNOX
Altamont Reservoir
GUILDERLAND STATE TRAINING SITE
Westmere
McKownville
KNOX STATE WILDLIFE MANAGEMENT AREAS
North Bethlehem
Knox
Meadowdale
BLACK CREEK WMA
Thompson's Lake State Park Beach
John Boyd Thacher State Park
THOMPSONS LAKE STATE PARK
Thompsons Lake
Indian Ladder
JOHN BOYD THACHER STATE PARK
Voorheesville
New Scotland Town Park
Kastelfeld
Mater Christi Seminary
4006
Thompsons Lake
Landing Strip
Radio Tower
Camp Pinnacle
Mohawk River
Hudson River
Black Creek
Bozen Kill
Vly Creek

Continue on Page 65

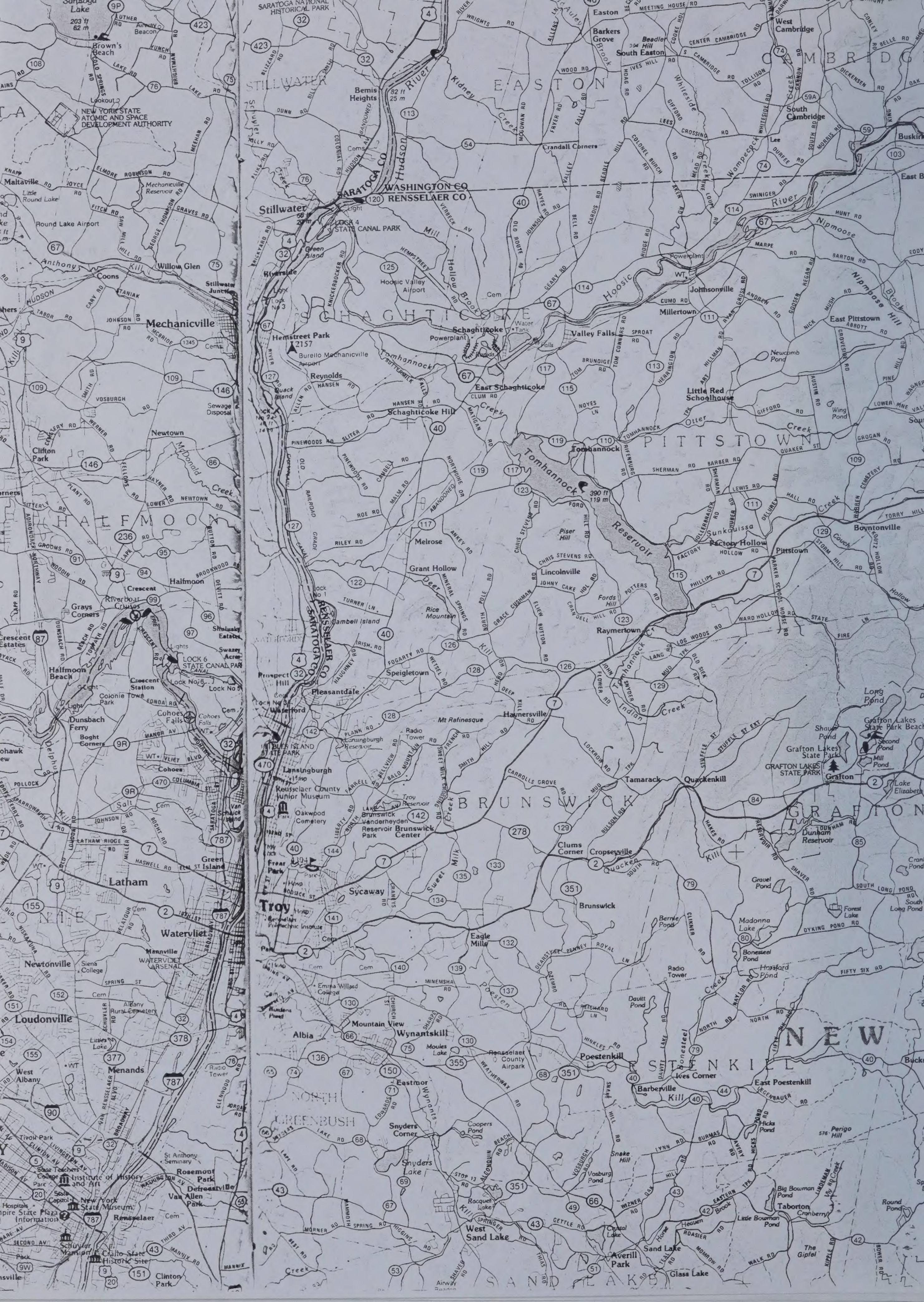

GALWAY
CHARLTON
BALLSTON
MALTA
STILLWATER
EASTON
CAMBRIDGE
GLENVILLE
SCHAGHTICOKE
PITTSTOWN
CLIFTON PARK
HALFMOON
PRINCETOWN
ROTTERDAM
NISKAYUNA
BRUNSWICK
GRAFTON
DUANESBURG
COLONIE
GUILDERLAND
KNOX
NORTH GREENBUSH
STEPHENTOWN
NEW YORK
Ballston Spa
Saratoga Lake
Mechanicville
Stillwater
Schenectady
Rotterdam
Scotia
Latham
Cohoes
Waterford
Troy
Watervliet
Colonie
Loudonville
Menands
Rensselaer
ALBANY
Westmere
Guilderland
Altamont
Voorheesville
Delmar
SARATOGA CO
SCHENECTADY CO
ALBANY CO
RENSSELAER CO
WASHINGTON CO
MONTGOMERY CO
FULTON CO
Mohawk River
Hudson River
Tomhannock Reservoir
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
NEW YORK STATE ATOMIC AND SPACE DEVELOPMENT AUTHORITY
Grafton Lakes State Park
Thompsons Lake State Park
John Boyd Thacher State Park
Empire State Plaza Information
New York State Museum

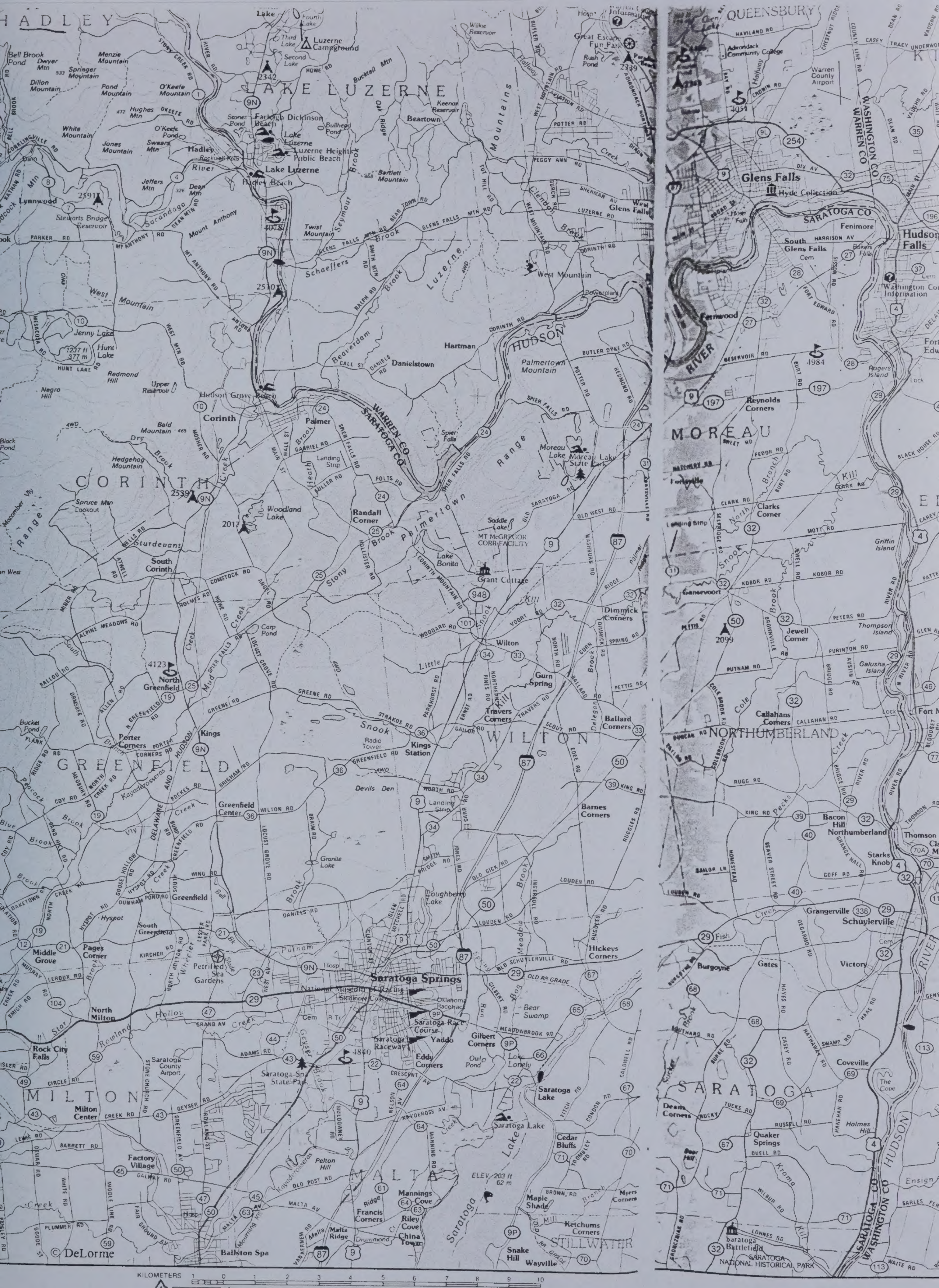
A

B

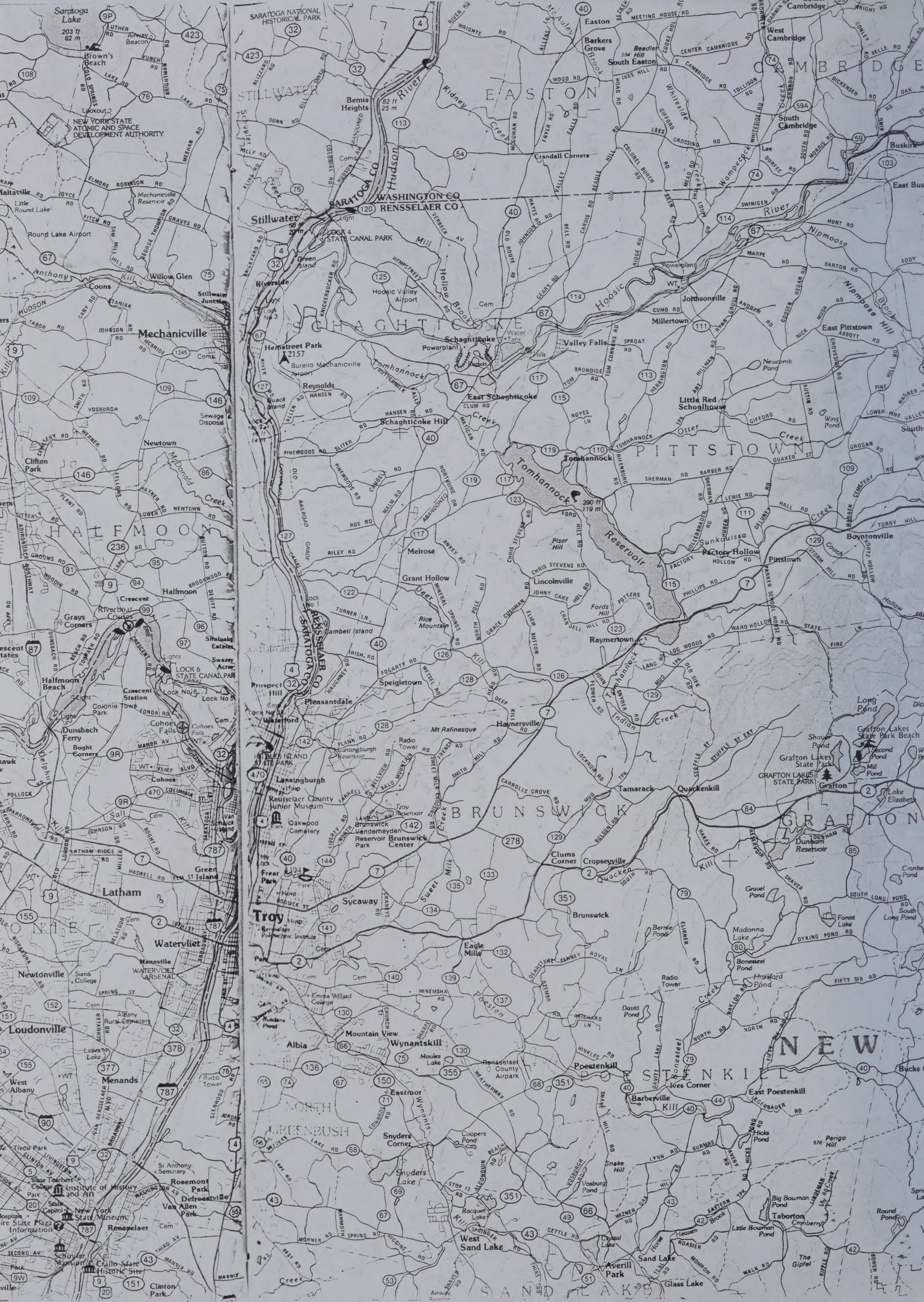
C

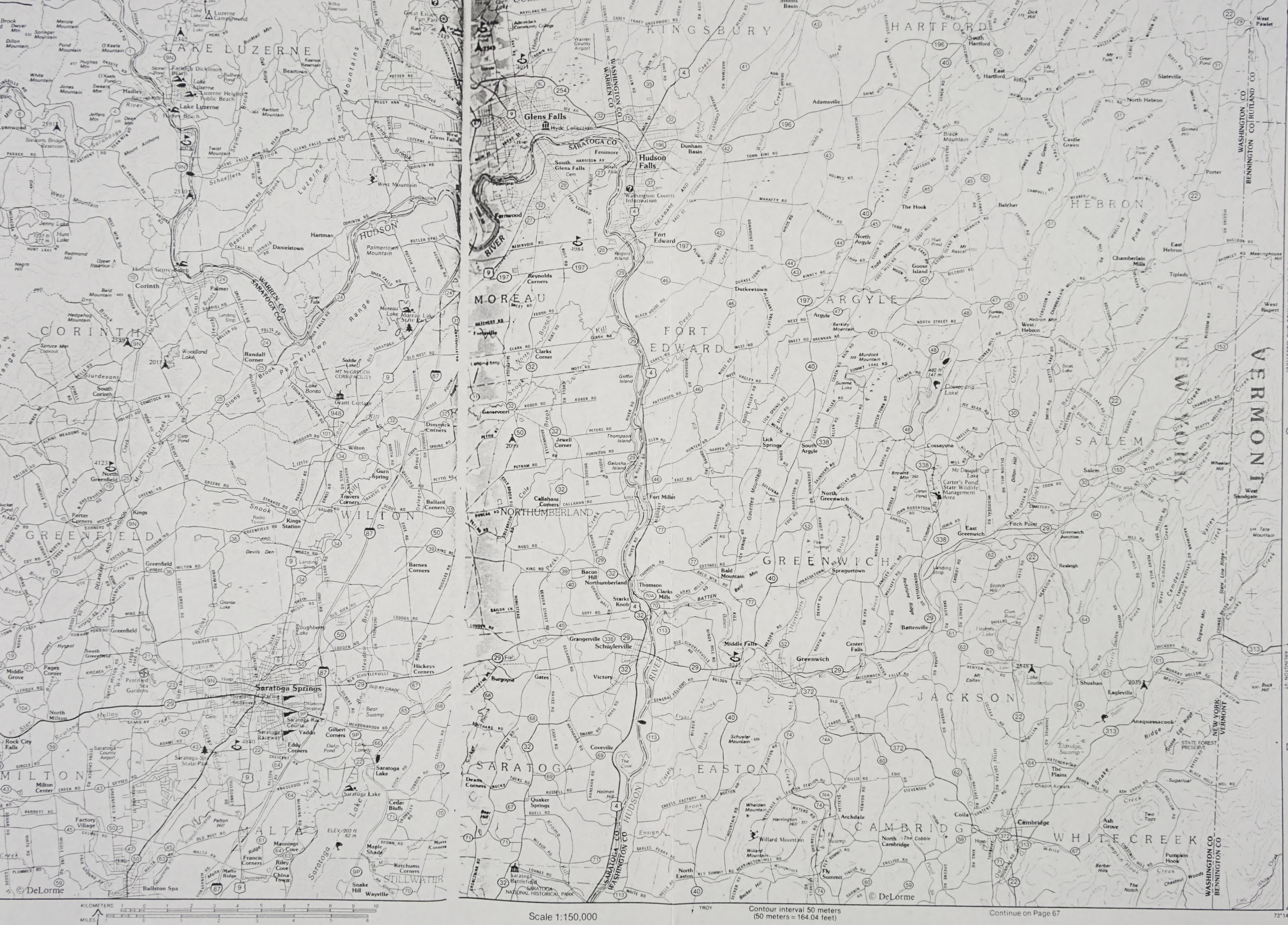
Continue on Page 65


Saratoga Lake
Brown's Beach
NEW YORK STATE ATOMIC AND SPACE DEVELOPMENT AUTHORITY
Maltaville
Mechanicville Reservoir
Little Round Lake
Round Lake Airport
Anthony Kill
Willow Glen
Coons
Stillwater Junction
Mechanicville
HALFMOON
Newtown
Clifton Park
Halfmoon
Crescent
Grays Corners
Riverboat Cruises
Crescent Estates
Halfmoon Beach
LOCK 6 STATE CANAL PARK
Crescent Station
Colonie Town Park
Cohoes Falls
Cohoes
Dunsbach Ferry
Boght Corners
Mohawk View
Latham
COLONIE
Green Island
Watervliet
WATERVLIET ARSENAL
Newtonville
Siena College
Loudonville
Albany Rural Cemetery
Menands
West Albany
Tivoli Park
State Teachers College
Institute of History and Art
State Capitol
New York State Museum
Empire State Plaza Information
Schuyler Mansion
Crailo State Historic Site
Rensselaer
Van Allen Park
Rosemont Park
Defreestville
St Anthony Seminary
Clinton Park
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
STILLWATER
Bemis Heights
Hudson River
SARATOGA CO
WASHINGTON CO
RENSSELAER CO
Stillwater
LOCK 4 STATE CANAL PARK
Green Island
Riverside
Hemstreet Park
Burello Mechanicville Airport
Reynolds
Quack Island
Hoosic Valley Airport
SCHAGHTICOKE
Schaghticoke
Tomhannock Creek
East Schaghticoke
Schaghticoke Hill
Melrose
Grant Hollow
Rice Mountain
Gambell Island
WATERFORD
Speigletown
Pleasantdale
Prospect Hill
Waterford
Haynersville
Mt Rafinesque
PEEBLES ISLAND STATE PARK
Lansingburgh
Lansingburgh Reservoir
Rensselaer County Junior Museum
Oakwood Cemetery
Brunswick Vanderheyden Reservoir Park
Brunswick Center
Frear Park
Troy
Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute
Sycaway
Eagle Mills
Emma Willard College
Mountain View
Wynantskill
Albia
Moules Lake
Rensselaer County Airpark
NORTH GREENBUSH
Eastmor
Snyders Corner
Snyders Lake
Rocquet Lake
West Sand Lake
SAND LAKE
EASTON
Easton
Barkers Grove
South Easton
Kidney Creek
Crandall Corners
West Cambridge
CAMBRIDGE
South Cambridge
Lee
Buskirk
Hoosic River
Powerplant
Johnsonville
Millertown
Valley Falls
East Pittstown
Newcomb Pond
Little Red Schoolhouse
Wing Pond
PITTSTOWN
Tomhannock
Tomhannock Reservoir
Piser Hill
Lincolnville
Fords Hill
Raymertown
Sunkauissa
Factory Hollow
Pittstown
Boyntonville
Tamarack
Quackenkill
BRUNSWICK
Clums Corner
Cropseyville
Brunswick
Bernie Pond
Long Pond
Grafton Lakes State Park Beach
Shaver Pond
Second Pond
Mill Pond
GRAFTON LAKES STATE PARK
Grafton
Lake Elizabeth
GRAFTON
Dunham Reservoir
Gravel Pond
Forest Lake
Madonna Lake
Bonesteel Pond
Hosford Pond
Dauitt Pond
POESTENKILL
Poestenkill
Ives Corner
East Poestenkill
Barberville
NEW
Hicks Pond
Perigo Hill
Snake Hill
Vosburg Pond
Big Bowman Pond
Taborton
Little Bowman Pond
Crystal Lake
Averill Park
Sand Lake
Glass Lake
The Gipfel
Round Pond
Radio Tower
Sweet Milk Creek
Poesten Kill
Wynants Kill
Quacken Kill
Deep Kill
Indian Creek
Nipmoose Brook
Otter Creek


HADLEY
QUEENSBURY
LAKE LUZERNE
CORINTH
MOREAU
GREENFIELD
WILTON
NORTHUMBERLAND
MILTON
MALTA
SARATOGA
STILLWATER
Lake Luzerne
Hadley
Corinth
Palmer
Danielstown
Hartman
Beartown
South Corinth
North Greenfield
Porter Corners
Kings
Greenfield Center
Greenfield
South Greenfield
Middle Grove
Pages Corner
Petrified Sea Gardens
Saratoga Springs
National Museum of Racing
Skidmore College
Oklahoma Racetrack
Saratoga Race Course
Saratoga Raceway
Yaddo
Eddy Corners
Gilbert Corners
Saratoga Spa State Park
Saratoga County Airport
Saratoga Lake
Cedar Bluffs
North Milton
Rock City Falls
Milton Center
Factory Village
Ballston Spa
Mannings Cove
Riley Cove
China Town
Francis Corners
Malta Ridge
Maple Shade
Ketchums Corners
Snake Hill
Wayville
Myers Corners
Wilton
Kings Station
Gurn Spring
Travers Corners
Ballard Corners
Dimmick Corners
Barnes Corners
Hickeys Corners
Grant Cottage
Lake Bonita
MT McGREGOR CORR FACILITY
Randall Corner
Woodland Lake
Moreau Lake State Park
Spier Falls
Palmertown Range
Palmertown Mountain
West Mountain
Glens Falls
South Glens Falls
Hyde Collection
Fenimore
Hudson Falls
Washington County Information
West Glens Falls
Adirondack Community College
Warren County Airport
Great Escape Fun Park
Reynolds Corners
Clarks Corner
Fortsville
Gansevoort
Jewell Corner
Callahans Corners
Bacon Hill
Northumberland
Thomson
Starks Knob
Grangerville
Schuylerville
Gates
Victory
Burgoyne
Coveville
Quaker Springs
Deans Corners
Saratoga Battlefield
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
Rogers Island
Griffin Island
Thompson Island
Galusha Island
HUDSON RIVER
WARREN CO
SARATOGA CO
WASHINGTON CO
Devils Den
Radio Tower
Landing Strip
© DeLorme
KILOMETERS 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
MILES 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6

Scale 1:150,000


Saratoga Lake
Brown's Beach
NEW YORK STATE ATOMIC AND SPACE DEVELOPMENT AUTHORITY
Round Lake Airport
Mechanicville Reservoir
Willow Glen
Coons
Stillwater Junction
Mechanicville
HALFMOON
Clifton Park
Newtown
Halfmoon
Crescent
Grays Corners
Halfmoon Beach
Crescent Station
LOCK 6 STATE CANAL PARK
Dunsbach Ferry
Boght Corners
Cohoes Falls
Cohoes
Latham
Green Island
Watervliet
WATERVLIET ARSENAL
Newtonville
Siena College
Loudonville
Albany Rural Cemetery
Menands
West Albany
Tivoli Park
State Capitol
New York State Museum
Institute of History and Art
Empire State Plaza Information
Rensselaer
Schuyler Mansion
Crailo State Historic Site
Van Allen Park
Defreestville
Rosemont Park
St Anthony Seminary
Clinton Park
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
STILLWATER
Bemis Heights
Stillwater
SARATOGA CO
WASHINGTON CO
RENSSELAER CO
LOCK 4 STATE CANAL PARK
Green Island
Riverside
Hemstreet Park
Burello Mechanicville Airport
Reynolds
SCHAGHTICOKE
Schaghticoke
Hoosic Valley Airport
Schaghticoke Hill
East Schaghticoke
Melrose
Grant Hollow
Rice Mountain
Speigletown
Prospect Hill
Pleasantdale
Waterford
Peebles Island State Park
Lansingburgh
Rensselaer County Junior Museum
Oakwood Cemetery
Troy
Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute
Sycaway
Frear Park
Emma Willard College
Albia
Mountain View
Wynantskill
NORTH GREENBUSH
Eastmor
Snyders Corner
Snyders Lake
West Sand Lake
Averill Park
Sand Lake
Glass Lake
SAND LAKE
Hudson River
EASTON
Easton
Barkers Grove
South Easton
West Cambridge
CAMBRIDGE
South Cambridge
Buskirk
Crandall Corners
Johnsonville
Millertown
Valley Falls
Tomhannock
Tomhannock Reservoir
PITTSTOWN
Little Red Schoolhouse
East Pittstown
Boyntonville
Factory Hollow
Pittstown
Lincolnville
Raymertown
Haynersville
Mt Rafinesque
BRUNSWICK
Brunswick Center
Tamarack
Quackenkill
Clums Corner
Cropseyville
Brunswick
Eagle Mills
Poestenkill
POESTENKILL
Barberville
Ives Corner
East Poestenkill
Long Pond
Grafton Lakes State Park Beach
GRAFTON LAKES STATE PARK
Grafton
GRAFTON
Dunham Reservoir
Madonna Lake
Perigo Hill
Taborton
Big Bowman Pond
The Gipfel
NEW
Rensselaer County Airpark
Hoosic River
Nipmoose
Tomhannock Creek
Quacken Kill
Poesten Kill
Wynants Kill

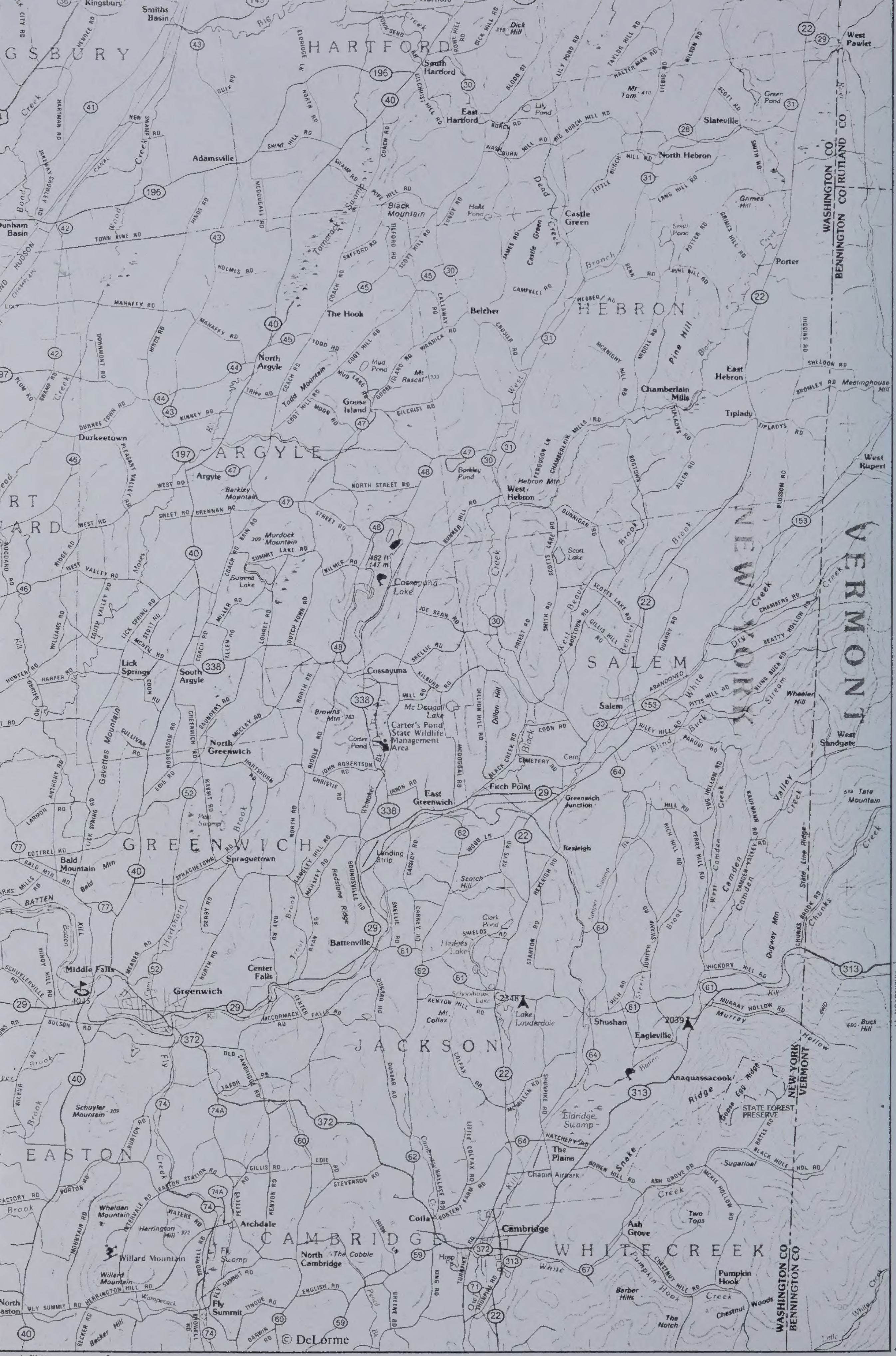

LAKE LUZERNE
KINGSBURY
HARTFORD
Glens Falls
Hyde Collection
Hudson Falls
South Glens Falls
Fenimore
Dunham Basin
Adamsville
North Hebron
HEBRON
Slateville
Castle Green
Black Mountain
Porter
WASHINGTON CO
RUTLAND CO
BENNINGTON CO
WARREN CO
SARATOGA CO
Washington County Information
Fort Edward
Rogers Island
North Argyle
Goose Island
The Hook
Belcher
East Hebron
Chamberlain Mills
Tiplady
West Rupert
MOREAU
Reynolds Corners
Durkeetown
ARGYLE
Argyle
FORT EDWARD
West Hebron
Cossayuna Lake
NEW YORK
VERMONT
Corinth
CORINTH
Palmer
Hadley
Lake Luzerne
Danielstown
Hartman
Palmertown Mountain
Moreau Lake State Park
Spier Falls
HUDSON
RIVER
WARREN CO
SARATOGA CO
South Corinth
Randall Corner
Woodland Lake
Mt McGregor Correctional Facility
Grant Cottage
Lake Bonita
Clarks Corner
Gansevoort
Jewell Corner
Griffin Island
Thompson Island
Lick Springs
South Argyle
Cossayuna
SALEM
Salem
West Sandgate
Wilton
Gurn Spring
Dimmick Corners
Ballard Corners
Travers Corners
Kings Station
WILTON
GREENFIELD
Greenfield Center
Porter Corners
North Greenfield
NORTHUMBERLAND
Callahans Corners
Fort Miller
North Greenwich
Browns Mtn
Carter's Pond State Wildlife Management Area
East Greenwich
Fitch Point
Greenwich Junction
GREENWICH
Bald Mountain
Spraguetown
Battenville
Barnes Corners
Bacon Hill
Northumberland
Thomson
Clarks Mills
Starks Knob
Hickeys Corners
Grangerville
Schuylerville
Middle Falls
Greenwich
Center Falls
Saratoga Springs
Yaddo
Saratoga Race Course
Saratoga Raceway
Saratoga Spa State Park
Gilbert Corners
Eddy Corners
Bear Swamp
Burgoyne
Gates
Victory
JACKSON
Shushan
Eagleville
Anaquassacook
STATE FOREST PRESERVE
Middle Grove
Pages Corner
South Greenfield
North Milton
Rock City Falls
MILTON
Milton Center
Factory Village
Saratoga Lake
Coveville
Schuyler Mountain
EASTON
SARATOGA
Dean Corners
Quaker Springs
Holmes Hill
Cedar Bluffs
MALTA
Mannings Cove
Francis Corners
Riley Cove
China Town
Maple Shade
Ketchums Corners
Snake Hill
Wayville
STILLWATER
Ballston Spa
Saratoga Battlefield
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
Whelden Mountain
Willard Mountain
Archdale
North Cambridge
CAMBRIDGE
Cambridge
Coila
North Easton
Fly Summit
WHITE CREEK
Ash Grove
Pumpkin Hook
The Plains
Chapin Airpark
Lake Lauderdale
Eldridge Swamp
© DeLorme
KILOMETERS
MILES
0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
0 1 2 3 4 5 6
43°00'
73°14'
TROY
ARLINGTON VT
B
C
D

Scale 1:150,000

Contour interval 50 meters
(50 meters = 164.04 feet)

Continue on Page 67

Continue in DeLorme's Vermont Atlas and Gazetteer


HARTFORD
KINGSBURY
HEBRON
ARGYLE
SALEM
GREENWICH
JACKSON
EASTON
CAMBRIDGE
WHITE CREEK
NEW YORK
VERMONT
WASHINGTON CO
BENNINGTON CO
RUTLAND CO
Kingsbury
Smiths Basin
South Hartford
East Hartford
Dick Hill
Mt. Tom
Lily Pond
West Pawlet
Green Pond
Slateville
North Hebron
Adamsville
Dunham Basin
Black Mountain
Holts Pond
Castle Green
Grimes Hill
Smith Pond
Porter
The Hook
Belcher
North Argyle
Mud Pond
Mt Rascal
Goose Island
Todd Mountain
Durkeetown
Chamberlain Mills
East Hebron
Tiplady
Meetinghouse Hill
Argyle
Barkley Mountain
Barkley Pond
Hebron Mtn
West Hebron
West Rupert
Murdock Mountain
Summit Lake
Cossayuna Lake
Scott Lake
Lick Springs
South Argyle
Cossayuna
Browns Mtn
McDougall Lake
Carter's Pond State Wildlife Management Area
Carter Pond
Salem
Wheeler Hill
West Sandgate
North Greenwich
East Greenwich
Fitch Point
Greenwich Junction
Tate Mountain
Peat Swamp
Bald Mountain
Spraguetown
Landing Strip
Scotch Hill
Rexleigh
Redstone Ridge
Clark Pond
Hedges Lake
Battenville
Center Falls
Middle Falls
Greenwich
Schoolhouse Lake
Mt. Collax
Lake Lauderdale
Shushan
Eagleville
Buck Hill
Anaquassacook
Schuyler Mountain
Eldridge Swamp
State Forest Preserve
The Plains
Chapin Airpark
Sugarloaf
Whelden Mountain
Herrington Hill
Archdale
Coila
Cambridge
Ash Grove
Two Tops
Willard Mountain
Fly Swamp
North Cambridge
The Cobble
Hosp
Pumpkin Hook
Barber Hills
The Notch
North Easton
Fly Summit
Chestnut Woods
Dugway Mtn
State Line Ridge
Goose Egg Ridge
2348
2039
4035
482 ft
147 m
© DeLorme

B

C

D

Continue in DeLorme's Vermont Atlas and Gazetteer

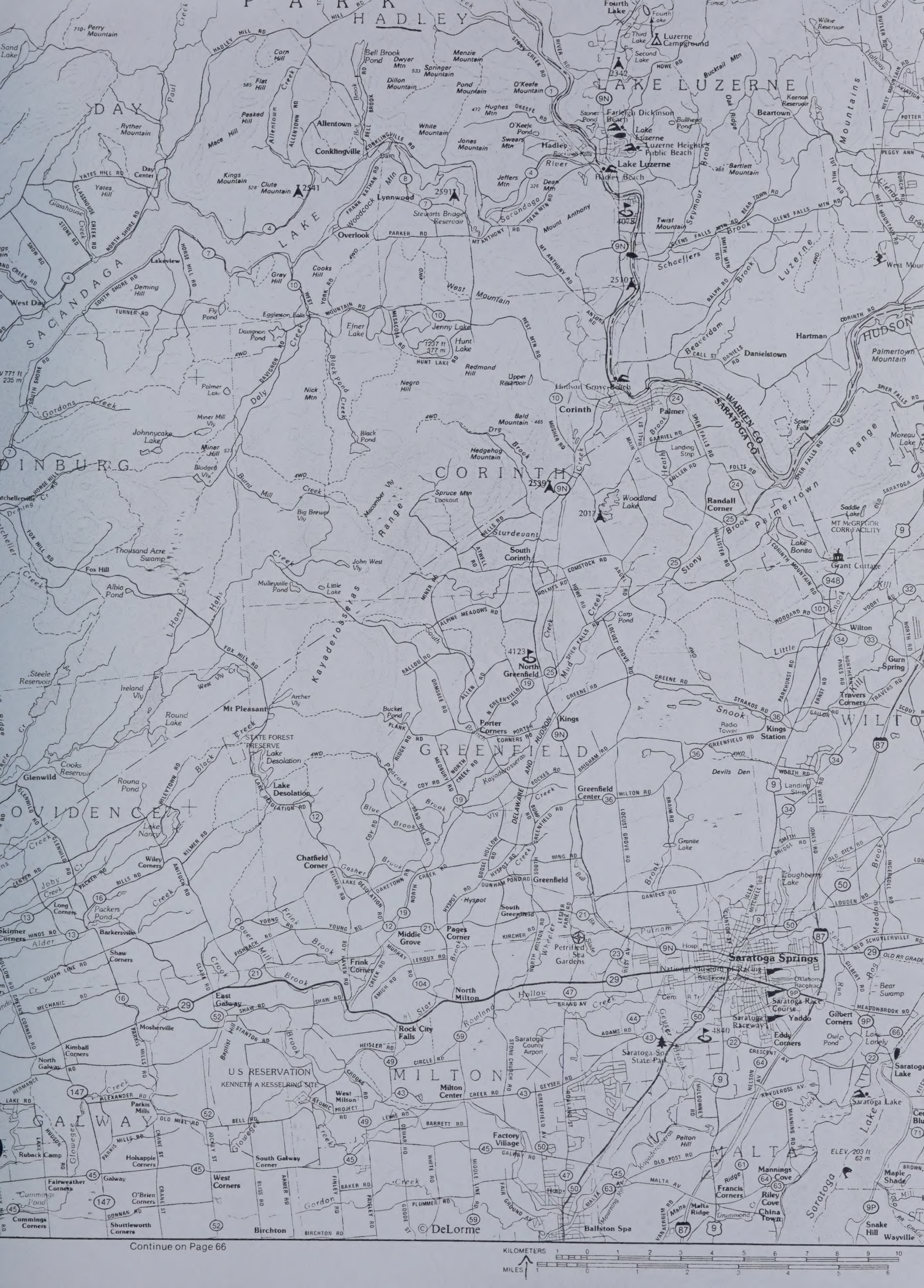
ARLINGTON VT

TROY

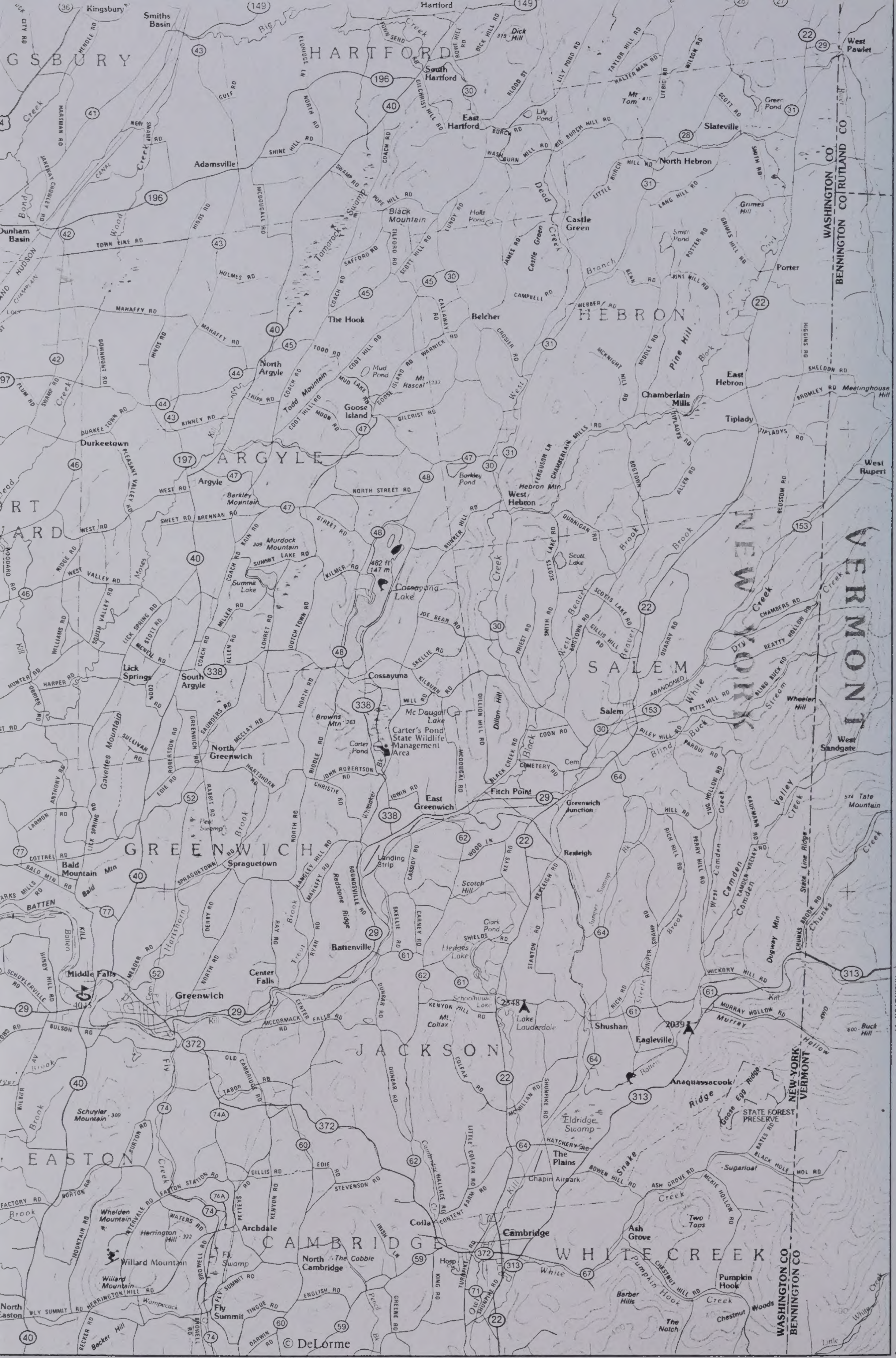
Contour interval 50 meters
(50 meters = 164.04 feet)

Continue on Page 67

43°00'
73°14'


HADLEY
DAY
LAKE LUZERNE
SACANDAGA LAKE
EDINBURG
CORINTH
GREENFIELD
PROVIDENCE
WILTON
MILTON
GALWAY
MALTA
Fourth Lake
Luzerne Campground
Perry Mountain
Corn Hill
Bell Brook Pond
Dwyer Mtn
Springer Mountain
Menzie Mountain
Dillon Mountain
Pond Mountain
O'Keefe Mountain
Flat Hill
Peaked Hill
Allentown
Hughes Mtn
Ryther Mountain
Mace Hill
White Mountain
Jones Mountain
Swears Mtn
Hadley
Conklingville
Day Center
Kings Mountain
Clute Mountain
Yates Hill
Jeffers Mtn
Dean Mtn
Lake Luzerne
Hadley Beach
Stony Pond
Farleigh Dickinson Beach
Lake Luzerne Heights Public Beach
Bullhead Pond
Beartown
Keenan Reservoir
Bartlett Mountain
Lynnwood
Stewarts Bridge Reservoir
Overlook
Mount Anthony
Twist Mountain
Lakeview
Gray Hill
Cooks Hill
Deming Hill
West Mountain
West Day
Fly Pond
Eggleston Falls
Efner Lake
Jenny Lake
Hunt Lake
Daugnon Pond
Redmond Hill
Negro Hill
Nick Mtn
Upper Reservoir
Hudson Grove Beach
Corinth
Palmer
Danielstown
Hartman
Palmertown Mountain
Palmer Lake
Miner Mill Vly
Johnnycake Lake
Miner Hill
Black Pond
Bald Mountain
Hedgehog Mountain
Landing Strip
Spier Falls
Moreau Lake
Spruce Mtn Lookout
Woodland Lake
Randall Corner
Saddle Lake
MT McGREGOR CORR FACILITY
Lake Bonita
Grant Cottage
Big Brewer Vly
Sturdevant
South Corinth
Thousand Acre Swamp
Fox Hill
Albia Pond
John West Vly
Mulleyville Pond
Little Lake
Carp Pond
Wilton
Steele Reservoir
Ireland Vly
West Vly
Archer Vly
North Greenfield
Gurn Spring
Travers Corners
Mt Pleasant
Round Lake
Bucket Pond
Porter Corners
Kings
Radio Tower
Kings Station
STATE FOREST PRESERVE
Lake Desolation
Glenwild
Cooks Reservoir
Round Pond
Greenfield Center
Devils Den
Lake Nancy
Granite Lake
Wiley Corners
Chatfield Corner
Greenfield
Loughberry Lake
Long Corners
Packers Pond
Barkersville
Hyspot
South Greenfield
Skinner Corners
Middle Grove
Pages Corner
Petrified Sea Gardens
Saratoga Springs
National Museum of Racing
Skidmore College
Oklahoma Racetrack
Bear Swamp
Shaw Corners
Frink Corner
East Galway
North Milton
Saratoga Race Course
Saratoga Raceway
Yaddo
Gilbert Corners
Mosherville
Rock City Falls
Saratoga County Airport
Saratoga Spa State Park
Eddy Corners
Owl Pond
Lake Lonely
Kimball Corners
North Galway
Saratoga Lake
US RESERVATION
KENNETH A KESSELRING SITE
West Milton
Milton Center
Parkis Mills
Factory Village
Pelton Hill
ELEV 203 ft 62 m
Ruback Camp
Holsapple Corners
South Galway Corner
Fairweather Corners
Galway
West Corners
Mannings Cove
Maple Shade
Cummings Pond
O'Brien Corners
Francis Corners
Riley Cove
China Town
Cummings Corners
Shuttleworth Corners
Birchton
Malta Ridge
Ballston Spa
Snake Hill
Wayville
WARREN CO
SARATOGA CO
© DeLorme
KILOMETERS
MILES

Continue on Page 66


Kingsbury
Smiths Basin
Hartford
HARTFORD
South Hartford
East Hartford
Dick Hill
Lily Pond
Mt Tom
Green Pond
West Pawlet
Slateville
North Hebron
Adamsville
Black Mountain
Castle Green
Grimes Hill
Dunham Basin
Porter
WASHINGTON CO
BENNINGTON CO
RUTLAND CO
HEBRON
Belcher
The Hook
North Argyle
Mud Pond
Mt Rascal
Goose Island
Todd Mountain
East Hebron
Chamberlain Mills
Tiplady
Meetinghouse Hill
Durkeetown
ARGYLE
Argyle
Barkley Mountain
Barkley Pond
West Hebron
Hebron Mtn
West Rupert
Murdock Mountain
Summit Lake
Cossayuna Lake
Scott Lake
NEW YORK
VERMONT
SALEM
Lick Springs
South Argyle
Cossayuna
Mc Dougall Lake
Browns Mtn
Carter's Pond State Wildlife Management Area
Salem
Wheeler Hill
West Sandgate
North Greenwich
East Greenwich
Fitch Point
Greenwich Junction
Tate Mountain
GREENWICH
Bald Mountain
Spraguetown
Landing Strip
Scotch Hill
Rexleigh
Redstone Ridge
Gavettes Mountain
Battenville
Clark Pond
Hedges Lake
Middle Falls
Center Falls
Greenwich
Schoolhouse Lake
Mt Colfax
Lake Lauderdale
Shushan
Eagleville
Buck Hill
JACKSON
Anaquassacook
Ridge
Goose Egg Ridge
STATE FOREST PRESERVE
Schuyler Mountain
Eldridge Swamp
The Plains
Chapin Airpark
EASTON
Sugarloaf
Whelden Mountain
Herrington Hill
Archdale
Willard Mountain
Willard Mountain
CAMBRIDGE
Cambridge
Coila
North Cambridge
The Cobble
Ash Grove
Two Tops
WHITE CREEK
Pumpkin Hook
Barber Hills
The Notch
Fly Summit
North Easton
© DeLorme

B

C

D

Continue in DeLorme's *Vermont Atlas and Gazetteer*

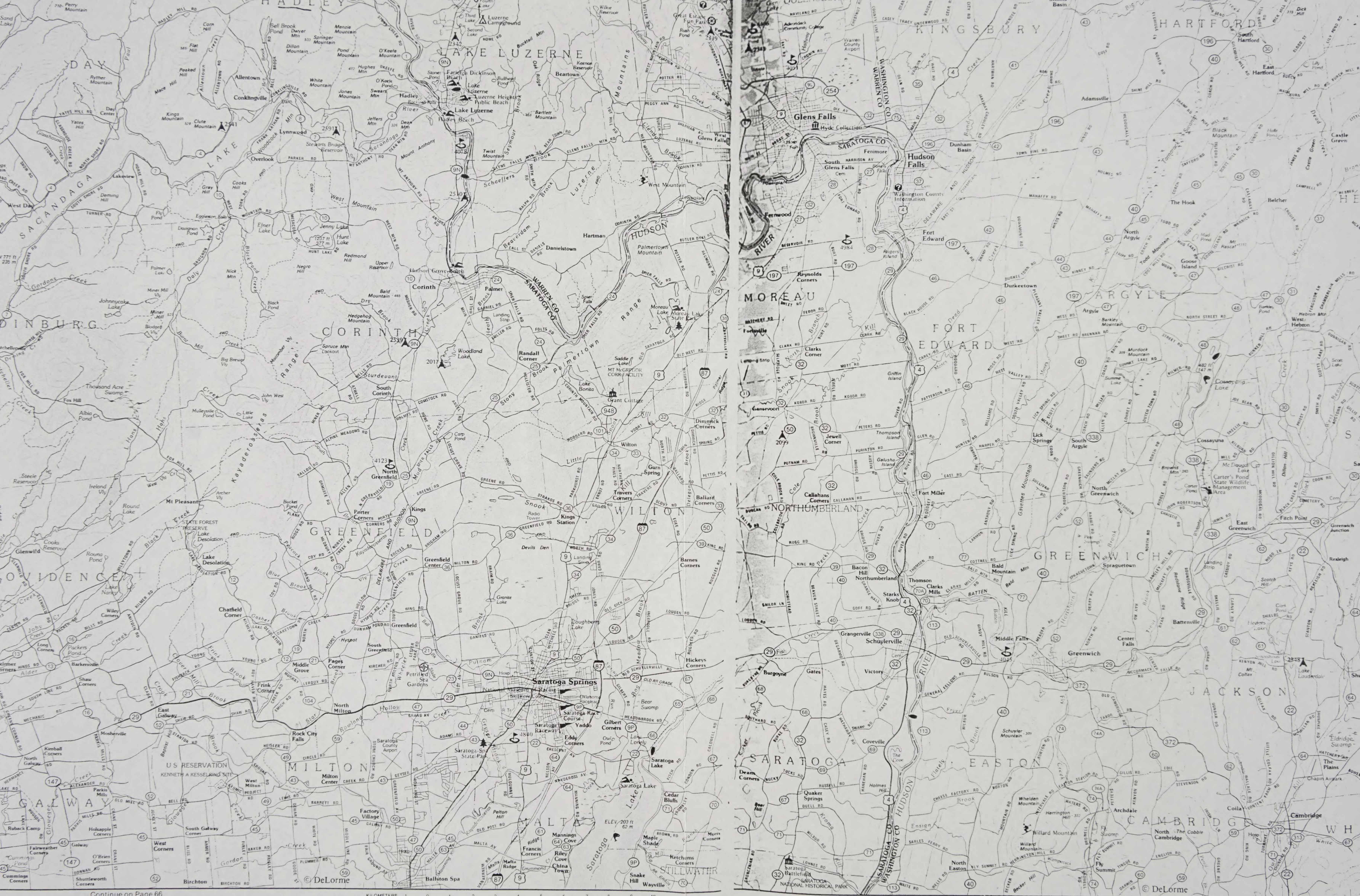
ARLINGTON VT

TROY

Contour interval 50 meters
(50 meters = 164.04 feet)

Continue on Page 67

43°00'
73°14'


HADLEY
LAKE LUZERNE
DAY
Sacandaga Lake
Conklingville
Hadley
Lake Luzerne
Lynnwood
Overlook
West Mountain
CORINTH
Corinth
Palmer
South Corinth
EDINBURG
PROVIDENCE
GREENFIELD
Greenfield Center
Porter Corners
Kings Station
North Greenfield
WILTON
Wilton
Gansevoort
MOREAU
NORTHUMBERLAND
Grant Cottage
Mt McGregor Correctional Facility
Moreau Lake State Park
KINGSBURY
Glens Falls
Hyde Collection
South Glens Falls
Hudson Falls
Fort Edward
FORT EDWARD
ARGYLE
Argyle
HARTFORD
GREENWICH
Greenwich
JACKSON
Schuylerville
Victory
SARATOGA
EASTON
CAMBRIDGE
Cambridge
Saratoga Springs
National Museum of Racing
Saratoga Race Course
Yaddo
Saratoga Raceway
Saratoga Spa State Park
Saratoga Lake
MILTON
Rock City Falls
Ballston Spa
MALTA
GALWAY
Middle Grove
STILLWATER
Saratoga Battlefield
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
U S RESERVATION KENNETH A KESSELRING SITE
HUDSON RIVER
WARREN CO
SARATOGA CO
WASHINGTON CO
Kayaderosseras Range
Palmertown Range
Luzerne Mountains
© DeLorme

Continue on Page 66

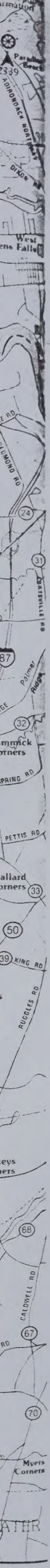
KILOMETERS 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
MILES 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6

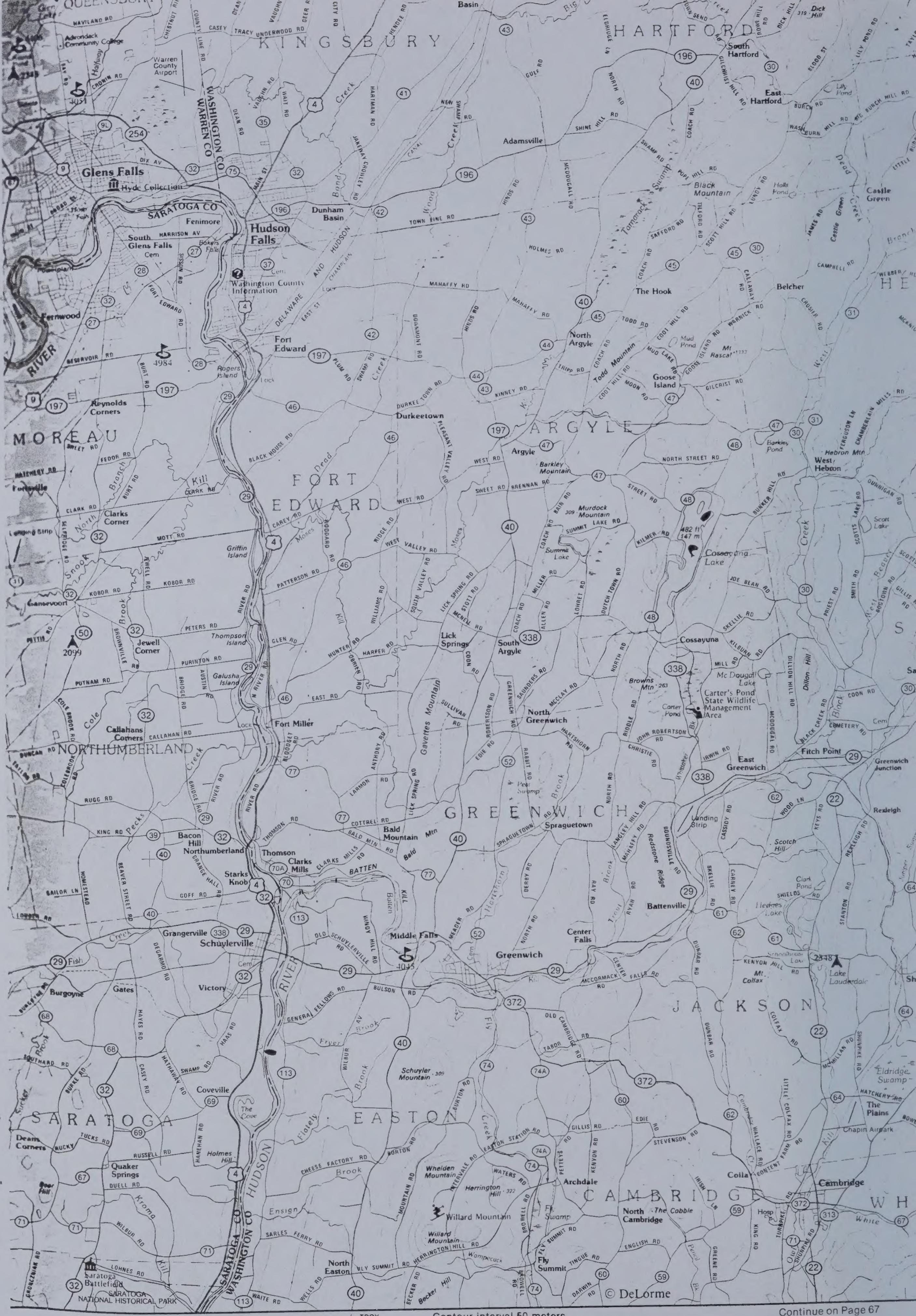
Scale 1:150,000

TROY

Contour interval 50 meters
(50 meters = 164.04 feet)

Continue on Page 67


West Glens Falls
Corners
Myers Corners
Keys


QUEENSBURY
KINGSBURY
HARTFORD
MOREAU
FORT EDWARD
ARGYLE
NORTHUMBERLAND
GREENWICH
SARATOGA
EASTON
JACKSON
CAMBRIDGE
Adirondack Community College
Warren County Airport
WASHINGTON CO
WARREN CO
SARATOGA CO
Glens Falls
Hyde Collection
South Glens Falls
Fenimore
Hudson Falls
Washington County Information
Dunham Basin
Fort Edward
Rogers Island
Fernwood
Reynolds Corners
Fortsville
Clarks Corner
Gansevoort
Griffin Island
Jewell Corner
Thompson Island
Galusha Island
Callahans Corners
Fort Miller
Bacon Hill
Northumberland
Thomson
Clarks Mills
Starks Knob
Grangerville
Schuylerville
Victory
Gates
Burgoyne
Coveville
The Cove
Deans Corners
Quaker Springs
Holmes Hill
Saratoga Battlefield
SARATOGA NATIONAL HISTORICAL PARK
North Easton
Durkeetown
Adamsville
South Hartford
East Hartford
Black Mountain
The Hook
North Argyle
Todd Mountain
Goose Island
Mud Pond
Mt Rascal
Argyle
Barkley Mountain
Murdock Mountain
Summit Lake
Cossayuna Lake
Cossayuna
Lick Springs
South Argyle
Browns Mtn
Carter's Pond State Wildlife Management Area
McDougal Lake
North Greenwich
East Greenwich
Gavettes Mountain
Bald Mountain
Spraguetown
Redstone Ridge
Battenville
Middle Falls
Greenwich
Center Falls
Schuyler Mountain
Whelden Mountain
Herrington Hill
Willard Mountain
Archdale
Fly Summit
Fly Swamp
North Cambridge
The Cobble
Cambridge
Coila
Belcher
Castle Green
Holts Pond
Lily Pond
Barkley Pond
West Hebron
Hebron Mtn
Scott Lake
Fitch Point
Greenwich Junction
Rexleigh
Scotch Hill
Clark Pond
Hedges Lake
Mt. Colfax
Lake Lauderdale
Eldridge Swamp
The Plains
Chapin Airpark
Landing Strip
HUDSON
RIVER
BATTEN KILL
Moses Kill
Snook Kill
Dead Creek
Wood Creek
Fly Creek
Fish Creek
DELAWARE AND HUDSON CANAL
CHAMPLAIN CANAL
4984
2099
4035
2348
309
263
482 ft 147 m
4
9
9L
29
32
40
196
197
254
338
372
© DeLorme

Scale 1:150,000

TROY

Contour interval 50 meters
(50 meters = 164.04 feet)

Continue on Page 67

1594. viii. JOSEPH PEARNE^7, b. Jan. 31, 1857; m. ——— ———; lives at Joseph, Wallowa Co., Ore.

1595. ix. JAMES WILBUR^7, b. Apr. 26, 1859, at Joseph, Ore.; d. May 2, 1859.

(by second wife):

1596. x. ARMINTA OLIVE^7, b. —— —, ——; m. C. E. Stannard; lives at Brownsville, Ore.

678. **Charlotte Baker^6 Averill** (*Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, William^1*), b. —— —, 1811 (?), at Saratoga Springs (?), N. Y.; m. **Nicholas Royal Tays** (or Teas); lived in New York State; Veve, Ind. (1814-15); Illinois; d. Oct. 16, 1901, at the age of ninety years, near Erie, Kan.

Children ("several"):

i. MARANDA^7 TAYS, b. Jan. 23, 1840; m. Mar. 7, 1861, A. Zimmerman. They lived at Erie, Kan. She d. May 16, 1912, at the residence of her dau. Mrs. Pearl Hiatt at Nowate, Okla.

✓ 680. **Norman Chancellor^6 Averill** (*Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2; William^1*), b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind. (the first white child b. in that town); his parents removed to Illinois when he was abt. 12 years old. He m. Aug. 1, 1844, in McDonough Co. (?), Ill., **Martha E. Clayton.** He was a farmer and lived at Sangamon, 1827 (?); McDonough Co., 185-; Webster (Fort Dodge) Co., Ia., 1851; Boon Co., 1853; near Lane, Kan., 1868.

Mr. Averill united with the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1834; was licensed to preach in Iowa, but after removing to Kansas he settled near a Society of Friends, and, living some distance from a Methodist Episcopal church, he united with the Friends' Church in 1881, and was a faithful attendant there until his death; but for several years he refused all official positions on account of his age and infirmities. His sons also joined the Society of Friends.

Children:

1597. i. WILLIAM C.^{7}, b. May 12, 1845, in McDonough Co., Ill. Was in the Civil War and mem. of Co. H, 9th Ia. Cav. He resided in Boon Co., Ia., at period of service and d. in service, Aug. 5, 1865, at Little Rock, Ark.

1598. ii. QUINCY *Monroe*^{7}, b. Feb. 4, 1848, in McDonough Co., Ill.; m. Rebecca D. Haworth.

Averell-Averill-Avery
Family

A Record *of the* Descendants *of*

William and Abigail Averell

of Ipswich, Mass.

In Two Volumes

Vol. I.

Compiled by

Clara A. Avery

DATE MICROFILM
6/21/72
ITEM ON ROLL
1
CAMERA NO.
SLC 7
CATALOGUE NO.
896817

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS
33512

"We who are here are men and women of the frontier, almost of the wilderness.
We are almost every man of us within four generations of a log cabin."

From an address by Edward Everett Hale, D. D., Chaplain of the Congress of the United States,
at Plymouth, Mass., August 1, 1906.

1599. iii. SARAH J. R.^{7}, b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough Co.; m. Rev. John W. White.

1600. iv. MARTHA E.^{7}, b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster Co., Ia.; m. Richard S. Hussey. She d. Aug. 15, 1895, leaving nine children.

1601. v. CHARLES N.^{7}, b. Feb. 20, 1855, in Boon Co.; m. Anna M. Lasby. Mr. Averill has been of very great assistance in obtaining data for the branch of Philo (No. 259).

1602. vi. BETHEL P.^{7}, b. Nov. 26, 1856, in Boon Co.; m. Mary E. Wells. Mr. Averill has, like his brother, taken pleasure in collecting data for his branch of the family.

681. Allen Wiley^6 Averill (*Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, Villiam^1*), b. July 9, 1817, in Indiana; m. (1) in McDonough o., Ill., **Sarah Clayton,** sister of Martha E., wife of his brother Iorman C.; m. (2) **Mary Ann Delbridge,** b. June 26, 1829, in hio; lived in McDonough Co., Ill., and at Lane, Kan. He d. eb. 4, 1891, near Lane. Mrs. Averill d. Dec. 26, 1892, at Colhester, Ill. [illegible]

Children (by first wife):

1603. i. MARTHA^7, lived with her sister at Fontanelle, Ia.

1604. ii. CHARLES PINKNEY^7, lived in New Mexico. [illegible]

1605. iii. SARAH^7, m. (1) abt. Dec. 29, 1872, at Colchester, Ill., John Ellis, who d. Aug. 8, 1888. She m. (2) Mr. ——— Ewing.

1606. iv. JOHN^7, lived at Colchester, Ill. [illegible]

1607. v. WARREN^7, m. and lived near his sisters in Iowa; one child, Arthur.

1608. vi. FRANK^7, lived at Mt. Vernon, Wash., and at Thurman, Idaho.

1609. vii. LORA^7.

684. Amy^6 Averill (*Calvin^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, Willm^1*), b. Jan. 10, 1800, at Hadley, N. Y.; m. Dec. 7, 1817, at orraine, N. Y., **Jared Gleason.** He was b. July 5, 1791, at Rowe, Iass., and d. Jan. 26, 1881, in New York City, where she d. Iar. 8, 1883.

Children (all b. at Lorraine):

i. PERMELIA MARIA^7 GLEASON, b. Sept. 25, 1818; d. July 28, 1893, at Rome, N. Y.

ii. FRANKLIN AVERILL^7 GLEASON, b. July 28, 1821; m. Sept. 4, 1843, at Rome, Elizabeth Healt. He d. at Brooklyn, N. Y.

1593. Henrietta^7 Willametta Averill (*Henry^6, Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, William^1*), b. July 19, 1853, in Linn County, Ore.; m. (1) **Walter Lack**; m. (2) **Jack Bently,** and was living at Oakland, Cal.

She had five children (names not known):

i.
ii.
iii.
iv.
v.

"Jane" **1599. Sarah^7 J. R. Averill** (*Norman^6, Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, William^1*), b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Sept. 15, 1867, in Boon County, Iowa, **Rev. John W. White,** (son of Barney White), b. Nov. 30, 1843, in Clayton County, Ia. He was a minister of the Methodist Church of which she was a member. She d. July 31, 1897, near Albany, Mo. They had ten children. They lived near Lane, Kan.

Children:

Wes i. WILLIAM WESLEY^8 WHITE, b. Jan. 1, 1867 9, near Lane, Kan.; m. Mary Dunn; 2 children.

ii. WALTER CHANCELLOR^8 WHITE, b. Oct. 16, 1870; dec'd.

"Stella" iii. ESTELLE JANE^8 WHITE, b. Aug. 21, 1872; d. Mar. 29, 1908.

iv. EDGAR BARNEY^8 WHITE, b. May 29, 1874; d. Jan. 30, 1875.

v. CHARLES ELSWORTH^8 WHITE, b. Mar. 11, 1876.

"Mattie" vi. MARTHA SUSAN^8 WHITE, b. Jan. 29, 1878; m. (1) Albert Walters; m. (2) Geo. H. Rand.

vii. ELMER ADELBERT^8 WHITE, b. Aug. 14, 1880; m. Frances E. Bryant.

Ed viii. EDWARD MONROE^8 WHITE, b. June 16, 1883, is married.

John ix. JOHN WESLEY^8 WHITE, b. Aug. 7, 1886.

Ada x. MARY ADA^8 WHITE, b. Mar. 2, 1890; m. Roy Simpson.

1600. Martha E.^{7} Averill (*Norman^6, Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, William^1*), b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster County, Ia.; m. Mar. 26, 1871, near Lane, Kan., **Richard S. Hussey** (son of Thos. J. Hussey of Paola, Kan., and Louisa Buson, his wife), b. Aug. 28, 1852, in Lee County, Ia. They live near Lane.

Children:

i. QUINCEY JANE^8 HUSSEY, b. Jan. 12, 1872, near Lane; d. July 8. 1878. near Beagle. Kan.

Taken from Indiana Magazine of History
Volume XX

Early Vevay

By PERRET DUFOUR

(Continued)

The associate judges who were by the laws in force in Indiana territory authorized to transact the county business, such as causing roads and highways to be laid out, opened and kept in repair, and also the appointment of overseers of the roads, and assigning the hands to each supervisor, the appointment of all township officers except justices of the peace were also authorized to transact business pertaining to decedents' estates granting licenses for keeping taverns, and establishing rates to be charged by tavern keepers, had a great deal of business pertaining to opening highways to attend to for the first year or two.

To entitle a person to obtain a license to keep tavern he was compelled by the law to have the petition of a certain number of persons praying the court to grant the license, and also to prove to the satisfaction of the court that he was a person of good moral character, and that he had a certain number of extra beds and extra stable room for keeping horses. If the person applying for such tavern license proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the character, extra beds and stable room required by the law, license was granted him, and he was required to enter into bond with security to keep his said tavern as required by law.

This is less than 2 months before son Norman C. Averill's birth

✓ Philo Averil was the first person to obtain license to keep a tavern in Vevay. He obtained license on the 24th of November, 1814, and on the 25th of November, 1814, the court established the following rates to be charged by tavern keepers in the county of Switzerland. For a meal of victuals, 25 cents; for lodging, per night, 12½ cents; for corn or oats, per gallon, 12½ cents; for horse at hay, per twenty-four hours, 25 cents; for whisky, per half pint, 12½ cents; for peach brandy, per half pint, 12½ cents; for Holland gin, French brandy and Jamaica spirits, 50 cents; for rum, per half pint, 37½ cents; for imported Maderia wine, per quart, $2; for Switzerland Maderia wine, per quart or bottle, $1; for Switzerland red wine, per quart or bottle, 75 cents; for domestic gin and cherry bounce, per half pint, 18¾ cents.

In March, 1815, license was granted to William Cooper to keep a tavern in Vevay. On the 30th of March, 1815, a license was granted to Peter Harris to keep a tavern at his house in this county, and in November, 1815, he laid out the town of Jacksonville.

In September, 1815, license was granted to "Uncle" Thomas Armstrong (as he was familiarly called), to keep a tavern in the town of Vevay for one year from the first day of July, 1815, he having entered into bond with security at that time.

This was, in fact, the first tavern established in Vevay with the ostensible purpose in view of entertaining travelers, for let it be borne in mind that at that time "tippling houses" were unknown in this new country, as by the laws of force, none but tavern keepers were permitted to sell liquor by the small or, as was their usual expression, "by the half pint".

In some instances the laws were evaded and persons obtained license to keep a tavern who had not the requisite number of extra beds and the extra stable room. This law was in force for some years under the state government.

On one occasion a person, to obtain license, borrowed three beds of his neighbors and set them up in his house, which was a small one, and rented of a neighbor a stable on an adjoining lot for one month, and when the county court met he produced his proof and proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the requisite number of extra beds and extra stable room to accommodate the number of travelers and their horses that the territorial law required and obtained a tavern license. Some few days afterward this tavern had no extra beds and soon afterwards no extra stable room, for he had returned the borrowed beds and given up the rented stable, but having the license he continued to sell spiritous and other liquors by the half pint.

This circumstance is here related to show that the laws relating to the retail of spiritous liquor were violated in those early days of Switzerland county, as well as in the days that are within the remembrance of many of our young men.

Children (by 1st wife):

259. i. **Isaac**^{6}, b. June 25, 1750; m. (1) Hannah Miles; m. (2) Mrs. Beach. Isaac was an M.D. & also forger in Conn.

260. ii. **Lois**^{6}, b. —— — 1752; m. Lemuel Clark.

261. iii. **Elisha**^{6}, bap. Feb. 24, 1754; m. Mary ——— (Elisha was a Commissary General during the war) (Elijah "Fray" his name)

262. iv. **Martha**^{6} ("Patty"), b. —— — 1763; m. Solomon Murray.

263. v. **Amy**^{6}, b. —— — ——; m. ——— Caswell, was living Jan. 20, 1784.

264. vi. **Currence**(^{a})^{6}, bap. Feb. 12, 1764.

265. vii. **Moses**^{6}, b. June 12, 1766; m. Cynthia Russell.

✓ 266. viii. **Philo**^{6}, b. 20 Mar 1768; lived at Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 1808; m. Rebekah Rice. Philo Averill of Greenfield Saratoga N. Y., and Rebekah, his wife, convey land in Cicero, Onondaga Co., N. Y., to Stephen Comstock, of Stillwater Saratoga Co., Aug. 20, 1808 (Land Records, Saratoga Co.). dau. of Capt. George Rice

267. ix. **Calvin**^{6}, bap. Dec. 14, 1770; m. (1), Salome Clary; m. (2), Sarah Gunn.

268. x. **Currence**(^{b})^{6}, bap. Dec. 14, 1770; living Jan. 20, 1784.

(If there were children by Capt. Moses Averill's last marriage their names have not been learned. Ed.)

97. Samuel^{4} Averill (*Job*^{3}, *Thomas*^{2}, *William*^{1}), b. Apr. 18, 1709, at York, Me., m. "Eadeth" (Edith) Hutchins (dau. of Jonathan Hutchins of York, Me.). Nov. 5, 1735, he was app'd adm'r of his brother's estate, and also of his mother's estate. He d. before May 20, 1746, at York, and his wife Edith was app'd adm'r of his estate at that date.

The following abstracts of York Co. deeds show some of his interests:

Vol. 17, p. 7. I, W^{m} Pepperell of Kittery, Esq^{r} for the sum of 220 to me on hand p^{d} by Samuel Averell of York, Mariner, ... do by these presents quit claim to him the said Samuel Averell all the right title interest and property . . . . . which I have by virtue of a quit claim under ye hand and seal of Sam l Penhallow of Portsmouth in the Prov. of New Hampshire, Esq., bearing date of July 2, 1726. Also by virtue of a Deed Sale under Hand and Seal of Jacob Curtis of York bearing date Oct. 4, 1727 unto a certain tract of land in the Town and Co. of York . . . . bounded as followeth On the sea fronting North East and Run-

(These pages were obtained after the booklet was written)

June 5, 1680.

Book iii. Fol. 132. July 10, 1683.

Deed from Peter Weare Sr. of Neck containing 27 acres on East side of Cape Neddick river in York . . . . . to Thomas Everell some tyms of Wells (consideration £14). the tract of land lying and being about one mile on the Eastward side of Cape Nuddacke River, beginning on the South side of a small pond of water

July 10, 1683.; Also B. v. Folio 109, in deed of Peter Ware of Cape Nedick, 28 day ———, 1687, the land of Thomas Avery of Cape Nedick is mentioned.

Book viii. p. 176. Oct. 10, 1689.

I Thomas Averell of Cape Nuduck in ye Co. of York in the Province of Maine Planter do sell to Francis Littlefield Sen'r of the Town of Wells . . . . . . a certain land commonly known by the name of Tatnack about 6 miles from the Town of Wells . . . . . two hundred acres

Oct. 10, 1689. (Signed) Thomas Averell.

(Frances Littlefield was from Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass.. as is shown by the next deed to the above in *York Co. Deeds*. Book viii.)

4. **Sarah^{2} Averell**, called Averill, Averie, Avery (*William^{1}*), was b. probably between 1630 and 1635, and was one of the seven children mentioned in her father's will.

She passed her youth at Ipswich, Mass. Nov. 23, 1663 (*Ct. R.*), she became the second wife of **John Wildes** (Wild, Wilde, Wiles, Wyles) of Topsfield, Mass., whose first wife, Priscilla Gould (dau. of Zacheus) had d. April 16, 1663 (*Topsfield V. R.*), leaving a large family. John^{1} Wildes was b. abt. 1615 (by dep. made 30.11.1677, when he was 62 years of age). He sailed from London, England, by the ship "Elizabeth," in July, 1635. The ship's passenger list included three Wilds; "William Wild, aged thirty (30): Alice Wild, aged forty (40): John Wild, aged seventeen (17):" who came together. Ages were often incorrect in those passenger lists, so that the difference between 17 and 20 years is not of importance.

In 1639 Mr. Wildes took up land with Endicott, Simon Bradstreet and others at what was then called New Meadows, and about ten years later (1648), Topsfield. He became a prominent citizen of that town, holding many important offices such as juryman of trials in the County Court, etc., as shown

by the published records of the town in *The Historical Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society.*

In these published records his name first appears Dec. 4, 1643: Jo. Wilds (paid) 3s. for serving against the Indians the previous year; and March 25, 1659, as John "Wildes," and not long after we find this entry:

"At a lawful Towne Meeting the 7 March 1664: It is ordered that the timber of the five hundred acres of common lands on the other side of the riuer which is to remaine common to perpetuity is to be deuided by John Wiles Willi Auerell Thomas Baker & Edmond Towne or either three of them into three equall proportions as two foure and six according to that rule to be deuided. Voted."

Apart from the marriage of his sister Sarah, this is the first association of William Averell and John Wildes which we find recorded; but many others appear later in their common committee work for the public good, as those published records prove.

William Wild or Wildes, John's uncle, settled at Ipswich in 1635. He died in 1668, and as the quit claim deed of Edward Bishop and others, heirs of William Wild or Wildes, recites, William gave his lands to his nephew John, son of his brother John, and said John, deceased, made conveyance to John Harris, locksmith.

The children of John (Wild) in this deed, quit claimed to Harris their interest in the house and an acre of land sold to Harris Dec. 14, 1685. Apr. 15, 1690, John "Wills" and Sarah Wilds witnessed the will of Sarah's brother William Averell; and June 30, 1690, they both made oath in Court at Salem that they were the said witnesses (See Will, pp. 86 and 87), and saw him sign the will. The following year, in the month of March, 1692, in the Village of Salem (now Danvers), came the climax in New England of those incredible delusions which Cotton Mather called "a prodigious possession of devils, which it was then generally thought had been by witchcraft introduced;" and Sarah Averell Wildes became one of the first victims of the accusations made at that time.

The belief in witchcraft was prevalent everywhere in Europe as well as in America at this time; and sporadic cases were recorded in New England from 1648 down to this "Salem

Witchcraft" period, and later in the Southern portion of our country.

With few exceptions the most eminent men, in both countries, believed in the reality of these evidences of supernatural power, and credited much of the testimony rendered in witchcraft cases. Therefore when the flame kindled in Salem Village the majority of people of all classes accepted the phenomena as evidences of Satanic influence, even if they believed many of the accusations unjust or without grounds.

It is believed that the chief instigator of these tragic experiences was a West Indian slave woman by the name of Tituba (or Titcuba) who belonged to the Minister of Salem Village, Mr. Samuel Parris; and that she initiated some of the Minister's household—the young people and their friends and neighbors—into her vodoo necromancy. The results of their intimate association amazed and terrified not only the Minister, but the whole neighbourhood; and the young people, affected by her instructions, accused of witchcraft not only their Indian leader in mischief, Tituba, but also Sarah Good and Sarah Osburn, all of Salem Village.

Warrants were at once issued for their arrest on Feb. 29, 1692; and they were all examined before the Magistrates of Salem Village Mar. 1, 1692, and sent to the jails in the County of Essex. The "afflicted children" who claimed to be bewitched by the accused were Elizabeth Parris Jr. (nine years of age) dau. of the minister; Abigail Williams, a niece of Mr. Parris and a member of his household (eleven years of age); Ann Putnam Jr. (twelve years of age); Elizabeth Hubbard (seventeen years of age). All of these it is believed had become the only too apt pupils of Tituba during the winter of 1691-2, between the first of December and last of February.

On March 12, 1692, Mrs. Martha Corey, a woman of unusual mental equipoise and excellence of character, was accused, and a warrant for her arrest issued March 19. On March 23, a warrant was issued for the arrest of Mrs. Rebecca Nurse, a noble and highly esteemed woman; immediately after a tiny child of four or five years, Dorcas or Dorothy, dau. of Sarah Good, was accused, and a warrant issued for her apprehension; and she like all the others was committed to jail.

April 4, Mrs. Sarah Cloyse and Mrs. Elizabeth Proctor were accused and tried April 11, before a Council held at Salem with deputy-governor Thomas Danforth Esq. present, instead of two Magistrates. Abigail Williams, Ann Putnam, Mercy Lewis and Mrs. Bubber witnessed against one or both of them; Benjamin Gould testified against "Goodman Corey and his wife, Procter and his wife, Goody Cloyse, Goody Nurse and Goody Griggs."

"The transaction now became a Massachusetts affair," says Upham in his *History of Salem Witchcraft.*

"The 18 of April warrants were out against Giles Corey and Mary Warren both of Salem Farms, Abigail Hobb (dau. of William Hobbs, of Topsfield), and Bridget Bishop, wife of Edward Bishop of Salem;" they were committed to prison, and two days after, April 21, warrants were issued against William Hobbs and Deliverance his wife; Nehemiah Abbott, Jr., Mrs. Mary Easty, wife of Isaac Easty, and Mrs. Sarah Wilds, the wife of John Wilds, all of the town of Topsfield or Ipswich; and Edward Bishop and Mrs. Sarah Bishop his wife (dau. of John Wilds of Topsfield), of Salem Village, and Mary Black a negress of the Village, and Mrs. Mary English, wife of Philip English of Salem.

Our Sarah Averell Wildes found herself in an elect company and proved herself by her patience, fortitude, and Christian virtues quite worthy her companions, she at no time weakening or retracting her first denial of guilt and affirmation of innocence, and meeting her dreadful end in a way that elicited no hostile public comments from those who were only too willing to see evil in all the accused.

It is now known that many of the accused belonged to the better classes instead of the lowest as first thought. Six of those accused April 21, belonged to good families of Topsfield. Mrs. Easty's husband and Mrs. Wildes' husband were associated in the affairs of that town and in connection with the division line between it and Salem in 1686. Mr. Hobbs and Mr. Abbot were old residents of the place. Mrs. Wildes' son, Ephraim, was filling the then very important office of Constable of Topsfield. Sarah Wildes Bishop was his step-sister

and therefore the step-daughter of Mrs. Wildes (Jonathan Bishop, son of the above Sarah Bishop, m. about 1699 Abigail Averell, the niece of Sarah Averell Wildes and dau. of William Averell of Topsfield). As Mrs. Nurse and Mrs. Cloyce were sisters of Mrs. Easty, in so limited a town as Topsfield they must have been well known to Mrs. Wildes, apart from her knowledge of Salem Village people through her daughter-in-law's residence there. Upham also implies a relationship between either Sarah Averell Wildes or Sarah Wildes Bishop and Rebecca Nurse which we have not yet been able to verify or disprove. Mrs. Bridget Bishop was of course well known to Mrs. Wildes as being the step-mother of Edward Bishop. Elizabeth How, wife of James How, Jr., of Ipswich, was the daughter of William and Joan Jackson of Rowley and prob. related to Sarah Averell Wild's sister-in-law, Hannah Jackson, wife of William^2 Averell.

Upham (from whose *Salem Witchcraft* most of the above data has been taken) believed that back of this terrible "possession" of evil spirits lay the years of feud between Ipswich, Topsfield and Salem, relative to Salem Village boundaries; and a disagreement relative to the two Salem Village ministers, Mr. George Burrows and Mr. Samuel Parris. In the light of our time, 1907, it might be attributed,—according to one's belief,—to suggestion, hypnotism, or "malicious animal magnetism." The results were a blot upon that period of our Colonial History, however we may account for it. This epidemic lasted about six months before the reaction came. During that period twenty persons suffered death, fifty-four were tortured or frightened into a confession of witchcraft; and when a special Court convened Oct., 1699, one hundred and fifty accused persons were still in prison. Sarah Wildes, wife of John Wildes, was arrested Apr. 22, 1692, on a warrant issued the day before.

John Buxton and Thomas Putnam went down to Salem from the Village on the 21st and complained of Mrs. Wildes to the justices. The justices issued their warrant to Marshal Herrick to arrest her and bring her to Lieut. Nathaniel Ingersoll's.

It has been said that her own son had to arrest her, but Nevins states that the Marshall of Salem served the warrant

on Sarah Wildes and that young Wildes arrested Mr. Hobbs and his wife. The testimony of her son shows, that according to his belief, Mr. and Mrs. Hobbs, after being seized by Constable Wildes, accused his Mother in revenge for his legal action. She and the others, arrested on the 22nd, were brought in to Lieut. Ingersoll's before the magistrates, examined, committed for trial, and condemned.

We give only abstracts from the records as published by Ira Hutch which are almost literally as they appear in the *Record of Salem Witchcraft copied from the Original Records*, by W. Elliot Woodward, 1864, although Hutch's copy was made in 1859.

In these records it will be seen that Sarah Wildes' husband and child said only good of the beloved wife and mother, and that they tried their best to save her.

(For other records of the trial, see *The Wildes Family of Essex Co., Mass.*, by Walter Davis, Jr., in *The Essex Institute Hist. Colls.* Vol. xlii, pp. 137-143 inc., April, 1906.)

It may be well to insert here the following testimony of John Wilds as it refers to Sarah Averill Wildes' brother, and also the testimony of her son Ephraim (Ira Hutch's *Salem Witchcraft*, p. 204).

"John Wiells testifieth that he did hear yt Mary the wife of Jno Reddington did raise a report yt my wife had bewitched her and I went to ye saide Jno Reddinton & told him I would arest him for his wife defaming of my wife but ye said Reddinton desired me not to do it for it would but waste his estate and yt his wife would a done it in tyme and yt he knew nothing she had against mye wife . . . . after this I got my brother Averill to goe to ye said Sarah Reddinton & my sd Bro^r told me yt he told ye said Sarah Reddinton yt if she had anything agst my wife yt he would be a means and would help her to bring my wife out; but yt ye said Sarah Reddington replyed yt she knew no harm mye wife had done her." (The year and month that John Wildes' "brother Averill" spoke to Sarah Reddington does not appear in said document. But William Averell died April 23, 1691, and as the accusation of Sarah was after that date, the brother Averell was undoubtedly her brother Thomas Averell of Wells or York, Me.)

Salem Witchcraft, continued

The Testimony of Ephraim Willdes aged about 27 or thereabouts testifieth and saith that about fouer yeers a goe there was some likly hode of my having one of Goody Simonds dafter and as the maid towld me hur

mother and father were verily willing I should have haur but after some time I had a hint that Goodeey Simonds had formerly said she believed my Mother had done her wrong and I went to hare and tock Marke how that is now dead who dyed at the Eastward along with me, and before both of us She denied that euer she had eneey grounds to think eniey halme of my Mother only from what Goodiey Redington had saide and afterwarde I left the house and went no more and euer since she bene veriey angriey with me and now she will reward me.

Ephraim Willdes

(Office Clerk of Courts Essex Co., Salem, Mass. The foregoing is a true copy of Original on file in this office. Attest Clerk.)

p. 205.

This may inform this Honored Court that I Ephraim Willdes being Constabell for Topsfield this yere and the Marshall of Sallem coming to fetch away my Mother he then shurd me a warrant from Authority directed to the Constablell of topsfelld wherein was William Hobbs and Deliuerence his wife with many others and the Marshall did then require me forthwith to gow and aprehend the bodyes of William hobs and his wife which accordingly I did and I have had sereous thoughts many times sence whether my sezing of them might not be some case of here thus acusing my Mother thereby in some mesure to be revenged of me the woman did show a veriey bad spirit when sezed. we might all most se revenge in her face she looked so malishosly on mee As fore my Mother I never saw aney harm by har upon ainey such a cont neither in word nor action as she is now acused for.

She hath awlwais instructed me well in the Christian religion and the wais of God euer sence I was abell to take instruction And so I leve it all to this honord cort to consider of it. Ephraim Willdes

(Office Clerk of Courts Essex Co., Salem, Mass. The foregoing is a true copy of original on file in this office. Attest Clerk.)

(Death Warrant.) p. 498.

Warrant of Execution of Sarah Good, Rebecka Nurse, Ells. How, Susanna Martin & Sarah Wildes, On Tuesday 19 July 1692.

(Office Clerk of Courts Essex County, Mass. The foregoing is a true copy of original on file in this office. Attest Clerk.)

Salem May 12th

Went May 13th to Boston

1 George Jacobs Sen^r
2 Giles Cory
(3 W^m Hobs)
4 Edw^d Bushop
5 Sarah Bushop his wife
6 Bridget Bushop alias Oliver
7 Sarah Wild
8 Mary L Nath putnam's negro
9 Mary English
10 Allice parker
11 Ann pudeater.

Woodward's *Salem Witchcraft:* p. 215 (?).

Reversal of Attainder October 17, 1711.

Province of the Massachusets Bay.

Anno Regni Anna Reginæ Decimo.

An Act to reverse the attainders of George Burrough and others for Witchcraft. (Includes the names of "Mary Eastey Sarah Wild, and Abigail Hobbs all of Topsfield") Essex Dec. 1711.

Upham's *Salem Witchcraft.*

Vol. ii. p. 268. "The Court met again on Wednesday, the 29th of June (1692), and after trial, sentenced to death Sarah Good, Sarah Wildes, Elizabeth How, Susanna Martin, and Rebecca Nurse, who were all executed on the 19th of July" (1692).

Vol. ii. p. 480. "On the 17th of December, 1711, Governor Dudley issued his warrant for the purpose of carrying out a vote of the "General Assembly"; by and with the advice and consent of Her Majecty's Council, to pay the sum of £578, 12s. to such persons as are living, and to those that legally represent them that are dead; which sum was divided as follows:

(A list of 21 names, with the addition of wives of three men.) Among those mentioned were:

	£
Rebecca Nurse	25.0.0.
Mary Easty	20.0.0.
Sarah Wildes	14.0.0.
Elizabeth How	12.0.0.

"The distribution . . . . is as unjust and absurd as the smallness of the amount, and the long delay before it was ordered are discreditable to the province . . . . The public mind evidently was not satisfied and the Legislature was pressed for a half century to make more adequate compensation and thereby vindicate the sentiment of justice and redeem the honor of the province."

Drakes' *Annals of Witchcraft in New England* (1869), p. 199, gives the following:

Sarah, wife of John Wildes of Topsfield was executed on the 19th of July having with four others been condemned on the 30th of June preceeding. She was arrested about the 22^{d} of April and imprisoned till her execution.

The Gruff Denunciations and Demands to confess of the Court did not move her, and she died firmly denying all knowledge of the crime for which she suffered.

She was hanged with Rebecca Nurse and others on Gallows Hill in Salem.

Woodward's *Records* state that, Ephraim Wild son of "Sara" Wild, was paid the sum allowed by the Court to his

Mother's heirs £28.9.1711, at Ipswich (Court?), the sum being *that previously stated, £14.0.0.*

Upton says that the examination of Sarah Wilde had no peculiar features—"She maintained her innocence with dignity and firmness; and the Magistrate prejudging the case against her rebuked her obstinacy in not confessing, in his accustomed manner.

(The "widdow pudeater," was Mrs. Ann Pudeator of Salem, widow of Mr. Jacob Pudeator, who was her second husband.

Her first husband, Mr. Greenslitt, or Greensleet, had died, leaving her with five children, among whom was a son, Thomas Greenslitt, and probably John, who are said to have been living in Casco Bay (Portland), Me., in 1692.

Thomas testified relative to Mr. Geo. Burrows, who had been executed; and he also was with his Mother during her trial and when she suffered the death penalty. (See *Upham* pp. 298, 329.)

She was probably about 70 years of age at the time of her death, and a woman of position and property, owning two estates in Salem on the North line of the Common. Her second husband, Mr. Jacob Pudeator ("Pud-e-tor"), or Poindexter, d. 1682 and by will gave her his whole estate after the payment of legacies of £5 to each of her Greenslit Children.

She was regarded with affection and esteem. It is probable that John Averell married her granddaughter, as he was m. June 8, 1710, to an Ann Greensleet, who has not yet been connected by any positive proof with any one of the name; these being the only Greenslitts known to us at this period, unless the wife of James Avery of Groton, Conn., and formerly of Gloucester, Mass., was also of this family.—Ed.)

PHILIP ENGLISH AND HIS WIFE.

Vol. xi. p. 133. The next victim of those arrested on the 21 (Apr. 1692), was Sarah Wildes. She too was of Topsfield and like Mrs. Easty behaved with all the firmness and dignity of innocence at her examination. (See Acc't.)

Sarah Wildes, like Mrs. Easty, was condemned and executed. She was one of the eleven sent to Boston jail on the 13. May (——), and in company with Mrs. English.

On the 19. of July (1692), Mrs. Wilds was executed in company with Sarah Good, Rebecca Nurse of Salem, Elizabeth How of Ipswich and Susanna Martin of Amesbury.

Ipswich in the Mass. Bay Colony, by Thomas Franklin Waters, p. 296, gives the bill of Robert Lord, the blacksmith of Ipswich, "for making fouer payer of Iron ffetters and tow payer of hand Cuffs and putting them on to ye legs and hands of Goodwife Cloys, Estes, Bromidg and Green all att one pound
£ s d
aleven Shillings Money. 1 - 11 - 0. Rob^{t} Lord, Smith (July, 1692).

The same page gives the account of John Harris, the Deputy-Sheriff, "of Sondry Charges at ye Corts of Irau terminar held at Sallem in ye yere 1692."

Among the items is the following: lb. s. d.
"for pressing of hores & man to gard me with.
ye wife of John Willes & ye widdow pudeater from
Ipswich to Salem myself & gard. 9 - 6."

No other facts have come to our knowledge about the late life of Sarah Wildes. She lived over thirty years in Topsfield as the wife of John Wildes, who survived her several years, he dying in 1705. For several years he was called affectionately "old father Wildes," even while strong enough to continue his services to the town with whose history he was so closely identified. His eldest son John had died many years before, and his son Ephraim had attained to a position of influence and importance, so that the father had gradually stepped out of an active life.

The family seem to have been in no way less esteemed because of their affliction, and continued to live in Topsfield: and Sarah Averell and John Wildes have today many descendants of whom they could be justly proud. Among many of distinction are

Capt. Wildes of the Boston in the late Cuban War; Hon. Asa W. Wildes of Newburyport, Mass., father of Col. A. W. Wildes of the Maine; Col. Henry Wildes of California, and Rev. George Dudley Wildes of New York.
(W. E. D., Portland, Me., 1899).

John Wildes by his wife Sarah^{2} (Averell) Wildes had but one child:

Child:

i. Ephraim^{3} Wildes, b. ——— 1665, at Topsfield; m. March 18, 1688-9, to Mary Howlett.

MEMORANDA.

The children of John Wilde by his first wife, Priscilla Gould were:

i. John^{2}, b. 16—; lived at Topsfield; was a soldier; made his will Oct. 22, 1676, when going into the army, and in that document mentioned his five sisters and one brother, namely: Sarah (w. of Edward Bishop); Elizabeth (w. of Benjamin Jones); Phebe (w. of Timothy Day); Priscilla (w. of Henry Lake); Martha
He d. before 1677. (Will *Essex Co. Probate.*)
ii. Sarah^{2}, b. between 1648-56; m. before 1685. Edward Bishop of Salem.
iii. Elizabeth^{2}, b. betw. 1648-56; m. Benj. Jones of Gloucester.
iv. Phebe^{2}, b. betw. 1648-56; m. Timothy Day of Gloucester.
v. Priscilla^{2}, b. Apr. 6, 1658, at Topsfield; m. May 9, 1681, Henry Lake of Topsfield.
vi. Martha^{2}, b. May 13, 1660, at Topsfield.
vii. Nathan^{2}, b. Dec. 14, 1662, at Topsfield; d. Mar. 17, 1662-3, at Topsfield.

(See *T. H. C.*)

Ephraim^{3} Wildes (*Sarah Averell^{2}, William^{1}*), b. 1665, at Topsfield, Mass., m. Mar. 18, 1689 (*Ch. R.*), **Mary Howlett*** (dau. of Samuel Howlett† of Topsfield, and Sarah Clarke† his wife), prob. the Mary b. Feb. 17, 1671 (-2), *Ct. R.* at Topsfield (*V. R.*). "He served his father seven years, probably as an apprentice, after which he received all the Wildes Estate in Topsfield."* both of his brothers having died many years before. He was Constable of Topsfield in 1692, when his Mother was accused of Witchcraft (see p. 110), and testified twice on her behalf, stating that she had always instructed him well in the Christian religion and the ways of God ever since he was able to take instruction. (When the passion and blindness of that

---

* Data given by W. G. Davis of Portland, Me., 1899.

† See *T. H. C.* (pub.); *The Howletts and Clarks*, Vol. xi. p. 53.

time had passed he named a dau. after her [1699]). He was again Constable in 1693-4, and Treasurer of Topsfield, and filled other positions of trust in the service of his native town (see *T. H. C.*). He was Selectman 1689, and also Quartermaster, as the record of his death in *Topsfield V. R.* shows: "Quartermaster Ephraim Wildes Departed this Life April 2, 1725." His will made the day of his death provides plentifully for his wife and children.*

Children (all b. at Topsfield, see *T. H. C.*):

i. John^{4}, b. June 25, 1690; m. Phebe ———.
ii. Mary^{4},† bp. Mar. 13, 1691-2; m. Nov. 26, 1719, Thomas Perkins of Cape Porpoise, called Arundel, and now Kennebunkport, Me.
iii. Ephraim^{4},† bp. Sept. 3, 1693; m. Jan. 31, 1730-1, Hepzibah Peabody.
iv. Jonathan^{4},† b. Oct. 21, 1695; m. Elizabeth ———.
v. Susannah^{4}, b. Oct. 20, 1697; m. Apr. 12, 1722, Benjamin Towne.
vi. Sarah^{4}, b. Mar. 27, 1699; m. Jan. 21, 1718-19, Jonathan Perkins. She prob. d. "Jan. 21, 1719-20, a. 20y. 9m. 24d."; and he m. (2) at Salem, Elizabeth Potter (or Porter?) of Salem, Dec. 11, 1722.
vii. Dorothy^{4}, b. Dec. 15, 1700.
viii. Jacob^{4},† b. Aug. 31, 1702; "m. Ruth Foster abt. 1720."
ix. Priscilla (^{1})^{4}, b. Aug. 12, 1704; d. Aug. 3, 1705.
x. Priscilla (^{2})^{4}, b. Mar. 3, 1706; m. Jacob Averell (Nathaniel^{3}).
xi. Samuel^{4},† b. Mar. 2, 1708.
xii. Hannah^{4}, b. Oct. 8, 1709; m. Capt. Nathaniel Averell.
xiii. Amos^{4}, b. June 28, 1711; d. July 25, 1726.
xiv. Nathan^{4}, b. Aug. 5, 1713.
xv. "Juleenea^{4}," b. Feb. 21, 1716; d. Mar. 22, 1716-17.
xvi. Elijah^{4}, b. Jan. 4, 1717-18; m. Anne Hovey.

---

* Data given by W. G. Davis of Portland, Me., 1899.

† In Bradbury's *Kennebunkport* it is stated that four of the brothers of Mary (Wildes) Perkins, wife of Thomas Perkins, were at the taking of Norrich-wock; namely:—Ephraim, Jacob, Samuel and Jonathan Wildes. (These were g^{d}nephews of William^{2} and Thomas^{2} Averell.) On this expedition they visited their sister and all of them removed to Arundel (Kennebunkport), Me. In 1728 . . . . Jacob Wildes . . . . and Samuel Wildes . . . . were made proprietors of Arundel Co., York. (See *Early Records*, now at Kennebunkport.)

Children (by 1st wife):

259. i. **Isaac^5**, b. June 25, 1750; m. (1) Hannah Miles; m. (2) Mrs. Beach.
260. ii. **Lois^5**, b. —— — 1752; m. Lemuel Clark.
261. iii. **Elisha^5**, bap. Feb. 24, 1754; m. Mary ————.
262. iv. **Martha^5** ("Patty"), b. —— — 1763; m. Solomon Murray.
263. v. **Amy^5**, b. —— — ——; m. ———— Caswell, was living Jan. 20, 1784.
264. vi. **Currence(?)^5**, bap. Feb. 12, 1764.
265. vii. **Moses^5**, b. June 12, 1766; m. Cynthia Russell.

✓ 266. viii. **Philo^5**, b. —— — ——; lived at Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 1808; m. Rebekah ————. Philo Averill of Greenfield Saratoga N. Y., and Rebekah, his wife, convey land in Cicero, Onondaga Co., N. Y., to Stephen Comstock, of Stillwater Saratoga Co., Aug. 20, 1808 (Land Records, Saratoga Co.).

267. ix. **Calvin^5**, bap. Dec. 14, 1770; m. (1), Salome Clary; m. (2), Sarah Gunn.
268. x. **Currence(?)^5**, bap. Dec. 14, 1770; living Jan. 20, 1784.

(If there were children by Capt. Moses Averill's last marriage their names have not been learned. Ed.)

97. Samuel^4 Averill (*Job^3, Thomas^2, William^1*), b. Apr. 18, 1709, at York, Me., m. **"Eadeth" (Edith) Hutchins** (dau. of Jonathan Hutchins of York, Me.). Nov. 5, 1735, he was app'd adm'r of his brother's estate, and also of his mother's estate. He d. before May 20, 1746, at York, and his wife Edith was app'd adm'r of his estate at that date.

The following abstracts of York Co. deeds show some of his interests:

Vol. 17, p. 7. I, W^m Pepperell of Kittery, Esq^r for the sum of 220 to me on hand p^d by Samuel Averell of York, Mariner, ... do by these presents quit claim to him the said Samuel Averell all the right title interest and property . . . . . which I have by virtue of a quit claim under ye hand and seal of Sam l Penhallow of Portsmouth in the Prov. of New Hampshire, Esq., bearing date of July 2, 1726. Also by virtue of a Deed Sale under Hand and Seal of Jacob Curtis of York bearing date Oct. 4, 1727 unto a certain tract of land in the Town and Co. of York . . . . bounded as followeth On the sea fronting North East and Run-

---

✓ **266. Philo^5 Averill** (*Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2, William^1*), b. Mar. 20, 1768 (*F. B.*), at New Preston, Conn.; m. (1) **Betsey Bordman**; m. (2) **Charlotte Baker**; m. (3) Apr. 16, 1808 (*F. B.*), **Rebecca Rice** (widow of James Cropsy and dau. of Capt. George Rice), b. Apr. 27, 1775 (*F. B. R.*). She d. Sept. 9, 1844 (*F. B. R.*), in Illinois. Mr. Averill lived at New Preston, Conn.; removed to Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; then to Veve, Ind., 1814-15; afterwards abt. 1827 to Sangamon and McDonough Counties, Ill. There is a deed Aug. 20, 1808, from Philo Averill of Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., and wife Rebekah, to Stephen Comstock of Stillwater, Saratoga Co. He also owned land in Cicero, Onondaga Co., N. Y. He is said to have been under Gen. Harrison at Tippecanoe, 1811; and in the War of 1812. He d. Oct. 22, 1844 (*F. B.*), in McDonough County, Ill.

Children (by first wife):

672. i. **Malissa^6**, b. 1795-1800 (?); m. Timothy Haskell.
673. ii. **Orilla^6**, b. 1801 (?); joined the Shakers, prob. in N. Y.

(by second wife):

674. iii. **Rowlen Green^6**, b. 1803 (?); m. ———— ————, in New York.
675. iv. **Betsey^6**, b. 1805 (?); joined the Shakers, probably in New York.
676. v. **Electa^6**, b. 1807 (?); m. Nehemiah Herd.

(by third wife):

677. vi. **Henry James Cropsy^6**, b. July 20, 1809, at Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; m. (1) Hilda Ann Warren; m. (2) Mrs. Sarah Jack. He d. Nov. 19, 1894, at Brownsville, Linn Co., Ore.
678. vii. **Charlotte Baker^6**, b. Feb., 1811, at Saratoga Springs (?); m. Mar. 17, 1831, Nicholas Royal Tays.
679. viii. **Eliza^6**, b. 1813 (?); m. Levi Warren, who may have been a brother of Huldah Ann Warren, w. of Henry James Cropsy Averill.

✓ 680. ix. **Norman Chancellor^6**, b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind.; m. Martha E. Clayton.

681. x. **Allen Wiley^6**, b. July 9, 1817; m. (1) Sarah Clayton; m. (2) Mary Ann Delbridge.

1594. viii. Joseph Pearne^{7}, b. Jan. 31, 1857; m. ———— ————; lives at Joseph, Wallowa Co., Ore.

1595. ix. James Wilbur^{7}, b. Apr. 26, 1859, at Joseph, Ore.; d. May 2, 1859.

(by second wife):

1596. x. Arminta Olive^{7}, b. —— —, ——; m. C. E. Stannard; lives at Brownsville, Ore.

p388

678. **Charlotte Baker^{6} Averill** (*Philo^{5}, Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), b. —— —, 1811 (?), at Saratoga Springs (?), N. Y.; m. **Nicholas Royal Tays** (or Teas); lived in New York State; Veve, Ind. (1814-15); Illinois; d. Oct. 16, 1901, at the age of ninety years, near Erie, Kan.

Children ("several"):

i. Maranda^{7} Tays, b. Jan. 23, 1840; m. Mar. 7, 1861, A. Zimmerman. They lived at Erie, Kan. She d. May 16, 1912, at the residence of her dau. Mrs. Pearl Hiatt at Nowate, Okla.

✓ 680. **Norman Chancellor^{6} Averill** (*Philo^{5}, Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind. (the first white child b. in that town); his parents removed to Illinois when he was abt. 12 years old. He m. Aug. 1, 1844, in McDonough Co. (?), Ill., **Martha E. Clayton.** He was a farmer and lived at Sangamon, 1827 (?); McDonough Co., 185-; Webster Co., Ia., 1851; Boon Co., 1853; near Lane, Kan., 1868.

Mr. Averill united with the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1834; was licensed to preach in Iowa, but after removing to Kansas he settled near a Society of Friends, and, living some distance from a Methodist Episcopal church, he united with the Friends' Church in 1881, and was a faithful attendant there until his death; but for several years he refused all official positions on account of his age and infirmities. His sons also joined the Society of Friends.

Children:

1597. i. William C.^{7}, b. May 12, 1845, in McDonough Co., Ill. Was in the Civil War and mem. of Co. H, 9th Ia. Cav. He resided in Boon Co., Ia., at period of service and d. in service, Aug. 5, 1865, at Little Rock, Ark.

1598. ii. Quincy *Monroe*^{7}, b. Feb. 4, 1848, in McDonough Co., Ill.; m. Rebecca D. Haworth.

679. viii. ELIZA^{6}, b. 1813 (?); m. Levi Warren, who may have been a brother of Huldah Ann Warren, w. of Henry James Cropsy Averill.
680. ix. NORMAN CHANCELLOR^{6}, b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind.; m. Martha E. Clayton.
681. x. ALLEN WILEY^{6}, b. July 9, 1817; m. (1) Sarah Clayton; m. (2) Mary Ann Delbridge.

267. Calvin^{5} Averill (*Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), bap. at New Preston, Conn., lived there for a time; removed to Rutland, Vt. (?), and later to Loraine, Jefferson Co., Hadley, Saratoga Co., and Rome, N. Y. He m. (1) **Salome Clary;** he m. (2) **Sarah Gunn.** Mr. Averill was tall, straight as an arrow, and could run and jump over a fence at 70 without minding it. At 70 he also played the flute well and even then sang to give pleasure to others. Mahlon Bruce Averill recalls visits from his father's "Uncle Calvin", and conversations about "Lois, Josiah, and James," when his father asked about relations. "He remained two or three years about there (Salina), staying part of the time with us and part with Uncle Lyman, who lived in the village of Geddes—which is South from Salina a mile and a half. He visited us first at Van Buren. Elisha was also mentioned." He d. at Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children (by first wife):

682. i. ——— (dau.)^{6}, b. —— —, ——; m. at Lorraine, Lemuel Hunt.
683. ii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN^{6}, b. —— —, ——; d. at Louisville, Ky.
684. iii. AMY^{6}, b. Jan. 10, 1800, at Hadley, N. Y.; m. Jared Gleason.
685. iv. MARTHA (Patty)^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. (1) Horace Joice; m. (2) Samuel Skeel. She d. at Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y.
686. v. PHEBE^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. George Lawrence at Watertown, N. Y., where she died.
687. vi. MELINDA^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. (1) at Watertown, N. Y., Levi Palmer; m. (2) Mr. Baldwin. She d. at Stone Mills, N. Y.
688. vii. NANCY ANN^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. Alexander Allen.
689. viii. LOVINE^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. Calvin Winslow. She d. at Smithville, N. Y.
690. ix. ESTHER^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. Adam J. Cratzenberg. She d. at Thibbits Point Lighthouse, N. Y.
691. x. SUSAN JEANNETTE^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. at Philadelphia, Penn., James Harris. She d. at Philadelphia.

692. xi. ——— (child)^{6}, b. —— —, 18—.
693. xii. AMORETTE^{6}, b. —— —, 18—.
694. xiii. CHARLES HENRY^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. at Adams Centre, N. Y., Ann Oatman.

270. Samuel^{5} Averell, Averill, Avery (*Samuel^{4}, Job^{3}, Thomas^{2}, William^{1}*), b. Sept. 25, 1740, at York, Me. (*T. R.*); m. **Mary ———,** before Dec. 16, 1784, at which date she signs a deed (see below). She was living Dec. 12, 1812 (see below).

Samuel and Mary Averill had a family, although York *Town Records* do not give us their names. There are many marriages of Averys and Averills from 1792 which appear on York records, but the persons named have not yet been identified as belonging to this branch, although undoubtedly many of them do. [The int. of mar. of Samuel Avery Jr. and Sarah Kearswell both of York, Me., is given July 28, 1796; Joseph Averill and Mehitable Bragdon both of York intend mar. Pub. Nov. 24, 1803; James Averill and Sarah Wilson both of York intend mar. Pub. May 25, 1805, "and others later on", as intentions of Richard Avery of York and Mary Sayer of Wells, Dec. 8, 1792; Robert Avery and Sarah Webber both of York; Pub. Oct. 22, 1796.]

The following Abstracts from *York Registry of Deeds* show Samuel Averell's relationship and interests:

York Deeds. Vol. xlv, p. 196. A Samuel Averell of a place called Majabagaduce in the Co of Lincoln . . . . Yeoman do app't Charles Hutchins of sd Majabagaduce cordwainer to be my true and lawful Attorney and in my place and stead to sell and convey a certain Tract or parcel of land lying in Old York . . . . . . and I do by these Presents Impower him my Attorney to give a Warrantee Deed . . . .

March 22, 1779. (Signed) Samuel Averell

Wit^{s} John Douglas
W^{m} Stinson Ack. same date

York Deeds. Vol. xlv, p. 157. Warranty Deed.

Charles Hutchins of a place called Majabagaduce in the Co. of Lincoln State of Mass Bay — yeoman and Attorney to Sam^{l} Averell of the same place yeoman for £40 well and truly paid for the use of the said Sam^{l} by *Job Averell of* York in the Co. of York, do sell unto him the said Job Averell his Heirs . . . . all the said Samuel's Right Share . . . . . of all the Lands and buildings, Marsh and Meadows in York aforesaid *late the Estate* of Samuel Averell Dec'd Father of the aforesaid Samuel and

668. **"Dr." Ichabod Kneeland^6 Averill** (*Moses^5*, *Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*, *William^1*), b. Nov. 17, 1803, probably at Pawlet, Vt., lived at Salina and Lenox, N. Y. He was a physician of the Thompsonian School. He m. **Sylvia** ————. He d. Sept. 2, 1848.

Children ("perhaps several"):

1568. i. FLORA^7, d. in youth.
1569. ii. ———— SON^7.

670. **Eliza B.^{6} Averill** (*Moses^5*, *Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*. *William^1*), b. July 6, 1807, probably at Pawlet, Vt.; m. —— —, 18—, **Walter Peck,** a merchant of Phœnix, N. Y., who d. abt. 1837. She d. Mar. 25, 1888, at Phœnix.

Children:

i. SYLVESTER^7 PECK.
ii. CHARLOTTE^7 PECK; lived at Phœnix; m. Mr. ———— Moyer.
iii. PERCY LETITIA^7 PECK; lived at Phœnix; m. James Campbell.
iv. JEROME WALTER LEONARD^7 PECK.
v. HENRY CLAY^7 PECK.

672. **Malissa^6 Averill** (*Philo^5*, *Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*, *William^1*), b. —— —, 1795-1801 (?); m. **Timothy Haskell.** Moved to Illinois, then to Michigan, afterwards South.

Child:

i. CHARLES^7 HASKELL.

674. **Rowlen Green^6 Averill** (*Philo^5*, *Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*, *William^1*), b. abt. 1795 (?) at Saratoga Springs (?), N. Y.; m. at New York, ————; lived in New York and Indiana; d. abt. 1816, in Indiana. His wife and son returned to New York State after his death.

Child:

1586. i. CHARLES^7, b. 1814 or 1816 (?), in N. Y. State or Ind.; lived in N. Y. and Ind., and returned to N. Y.

* O

676. **Electa^6 Averill** (*Philo^5*, *Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*, *William^1*), b. —— —, 1807 (?), at ————; m. ———— **Nehemiah Herd**; d. —— —, ——, near Tennessee, McDonough Co., Ill.; lived near Tennessee.

Children:

- i. EMILY^{7} HERD, b. —— —, ——; m. Geny (Eugene?) Rathburn; living in Ill. (1890-1).
- ii. GEORGE^{7} HERD, b. —— —, ——; d. in Ill.

677. **Henry James Cropsy^{6} Averill** (*Philo^{5}, Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), b. July 20, 1809, at or near Saratoga Springs, N. Y., was the second son of Philo Averill. He was a farmer and surveyor. Before 1840 he was in Texas and Illinois. He m. (1) Sept. 10, 1840, in Mercer Co., Ill., **Hulda Ann Warren,*** who was b. Oct. 2, 1824, and d. Apr. 20, 1859, near Albany, Ore. Her father lived near Rockland, Mercer Co., Ill. He m. (2) **Mrs. Sarah (————) Jack,** Jan. 1, 1861. He crossed the plains with ox teams in 1852, to Oregon, settling in Linn Co., where he was the first county surveyor. He held that office until he became too old to carry his instruments. He was a Democrat in politics, and a member of the Baptist Church. He d. Oct. 4, 1897, at Brownsville, Linn Co., where his son Alfred is still living (1907). Henry J. C. Averill often spoke to his son Wm. H. Harrison Averill about his grandfather, Capt. Moses Averill, and also of his uncle General Elisha Averill of the Revolutionary War. This son, William, thinks his grandfather Philo Averill was in the War of 1812 and fought under Gen. Harrison, as it was at his grandfather's request that he received the full name of that general, of whom Philo was a great admirer. He also heard his father speak of their relatives—the Cogswells.

Children:

1587. i. JAMES WILEY^{7}, b. Sept. 6, 1841, in McDonough Co., Ill.; d. Mar. 2, 1855.
1588. ii. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON^{7}, b. Sept. 18, 1843, in McDonough Co.; m. (1) Mary J. Moss; m. (2) Martha Jane Robison.
1589. iii. ALFRED ALEXANDER^{7}, b. Sept. 1, 1845, in Mercer Co., Ill.; m. Sarah E. Belieu.
1590. iv. CHARLES BAKER^{7}, b. Sept. 23, 1847; d. Oct. 2, 1847.
1591. v. ALBERT WASHINGTON^{7}, b. Feb. 5, 1849; d. May 7, 1854.
1592. vi. HARRIET ISABELLA^{7}, b. June 27, 1851; d. Jan. 27, 1852.
1593. vii. HENRIETTA WILLAMETTA^{7}, b. July 19, 1853, in Linn Co., Ore.; m. (1) Walter Lack; m. (2) Mr. John Bently; has five children; lives at Oakland, Cal.

---

* The brothers of Hulda Ann Warren were George, Worcester, William, James, Henry.

Children:

4. Emily^8 Hess, b. ———, m. Geo. (Eugene?) Hart, both living in Ill. (1890's).
5. George^8 Hess, b. ———, ———, d. in Ill.

577. Henry James Carney^7 Averill (Philo^6, Moses^5, Jesse^4, Windsor^3, William^1), b. July 26, 1809, at or near Saratoga Springs, N. Y., was the second son of Philo Averill. He was a farmer and surveyor. Before 1840 he was in Texas and Illinois. He m. (1) Sept. 10, 1840, in Mercer Co., Ill., Holda Ann Warren,* who was b. Oct. 2, 1824, and d. Apr. 20, 1859, near Albany, Ore. Her father lived near Rockland, Mercer Co., Ill. He m. (2) Mrs. Sarah (———) Jack, Jan. 1, 1860. He crossed the plains with ox teams in 1852, to Oregon, settling in Linn Co., where he was the first county surveyor. He held that office until he became too old to carry his instruments. He was a Democrat in politics, and a member of the Baptist Church. He d. Oct. 4, 1897, at Brownsville, Linn Co., where his son Alfred is still living (1907). Henry J. C. Averill often spoke to his son Wm. H. Harrison Averill about his grandfather, Capt. Moses Averill, and also of his Uncle General (?) John Averill of the Revolutionary War. This son, William, thinks his grandfather Philo Averill was in the War of 1812 and fought under Gen. Harrison, as it was at his grandfather's request that he received the full name of that general, of whom Philo was a great admirer. He also heard his father speak of their relatives—the Cogswells.

Children:

1081. 1. James Warren^8, b. Sept. 6, 1841, in McDonough Co., Ill.; d. Mar. 3, 1880.

1082. 2. William Henry Harrison^8, b. Sept. 16, 1843, in McDonough Co.; m. (1) Mary J. Boyer; m. (2) Martha Jane Robison.

1083. 3. Alfred Alexander^8, b. Sept. 1, 1846, in Mercer Co., Ill.; m. Sarah E. Bales.

1084. 4. Charles Daniel^8, b. Sept. 28, 1847; d. Dec. 5, 1847.

1085. 5. Albert Washington^8, b. Feb. 6, 1849; d. May 7, 1854.

1086. 6. Margaret Isabella^8, b. June 27, 1851; d. Jan. 27, 1852.

1087. 7. Elizabeth Wilhelmina^8, b. July 10, 1853, in Linn Co., Oreg.; m. (1) Walter Leslie; m. (2) Mr. John Dennis; has five children; lives at Oakland, Cal.

---

* The brothers of Holda Ann Warren were George, Worcester, Wm.

267. Calvin^{5} Averill (*Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), bap. at New Preston, Conn., lived there for a time; removed to Rutland, Vt. (?), and later to Loraine, Jefferson Co., Hadley, Saratoga Co., and Rome, N. Y. He m. (1) **Salome Clary;** he m. (2) **Sarah Gunn.** Mr. Averill was tall, straight as an arrow, and could run and jump over a fence at 70 without minding it. At 70 he also played the flute well and even then sang to give pleasure to others. Mahlon Bruce Averill recalls visits from his father's "Uncle Calvin", and conversations about "Lois, Josiah, and James," when his father asked about relations. "He remained two or three years about there (Salina), staying part of the time with us and part with Uncle Lyman, who lived in the village of Geddes—which is South from Salina a mile and a half. He visited us first at Van Buren. Elisha was also mentioned." He d. at Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children (by first wife):

682. i. ——— (dau.)^{6}, b. —— —, ——; m. at Lorraine, Lemuel Hunt.
683. ii. Benjamin Franklin^{6}, b. —— —, ——; d. at Louisville, Ky.
684. iii. Amy^{6}, b. Jan. 10, 1800, at Hadley, N. Y.; m. Jared Gleason.
685. iv. Martha (Patty)^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. (1) Horace Joice; m. (2) Samuel Skeel. She d. at Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y.
686. v. Phebe^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. George Lawrence at Watertown, N. Y., where she died.
687. vi. Melinda^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. (1) at Watertown, N. Y., Levi Palmer; m. (2) Mr. Baldwin. She d. at Stone Mills, N. Y.
688. vii. Nancy Ann^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. Alexander Allen.
689. viii. Lovine^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. Calvin Winslow. She d. at Smithville, N. Y.
690. ix. Esther^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. Adam J. Cratzenberg. She d. at Thibbits Point Lighthouse, N. Y.
691. x. Susan Jeannette^{6}, b. —— —, 18—; m. at Philadelphia, Penn., James Harris. She d. at Philadelphia.

1593. Henrietta^{7} Willametta Averill (*Henry^{6}, Philo^{5}, Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), b. July 19, 1853, in Linn County, Ore.; m. (1) **Walter Lack;** m. (2) **Jack Bently,** and was living at Oakland, Cal.

She had five children (names not known):

i.
ii.
iii.
iv.
v.

✓ **1599. Sarah^{7} J. R. Averill** (*Norman^{6}, Philo^{5}, Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Sept. 15, 1867, in Boon County, Iowa, **Rev. John W. White,** (son of Barney White), b. Nov. 30, 1843, in Clayton County, Ia. He was a minister of the Methodist Church of which she was a member. She d. July 31, 1897, near Albany, Mo. They had ten children. They lived near Lane, Kan.

Children:

✓ i. William Wesley^{8} White, b. Jan. 1, 1867, near Lane, Kan.; m. Mary Dunn; 2 children.
ii. Walter Chancellor^{8} White, b. Oct. 16, 1870; dec'd.
iii. Estelle Jane^{8} White, b. Aug. 21, 1872; d. Mar. 29, 1908.
iv. Edgar Barney^{8} White, b. May 29, 1874; d. Jan. 30, 1875.
v. Charles Elsworth^{8} White, b. Mar. 11, 1876.
vi. Martha Susan^{8} White, b. Jan. 29, 1878; m. (1) Albert Walters; m. (2) Geo. H. Rand.
vii. Elmer Adelbert^{8} White, b. Aug. 14, 1880; m. Frances E. Bryant.
viii. Edward Monroe^{8} White, b. June 16, 1883, is married.
ix. John Wesley^{8} White, b. Aug. 7, 1886.
x. Mary Ada^{8} White, b. Mar. 2, 1890; m. Roy Simpson.

1600. Martha E.^{7} Averill (*Norman^{6}, Philo^{5}, Moses^{4}, Isaac^{3}, William^{2}, William^{1}*), b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster County, Ia.; m. Mar. 26, 1871, near Lane, Kan., **Richard S. Hussey** (son of Thos. J. Hussey of Paola, Kan., and Louisa Buson, his wife), b. Aug. 28, 1852, in Lee County, Ia. They live near Lane.

Children:

i. Quincey Jane^{8} Hussey, b. Jan. 12, 1872, near Lane; d. July 8, 1878, near Beagle, Kan.

Essex County Quarterly Courts

Ipswich May 1670 (pg 244-256)

Averill

Mr. Thomas Gilbert was presented for suspicion of being overtaken with drink. Court saw cause to counsel and admonish him and ordered him to pay the witnesses returned by the jury.*

---

*On 30 : 1 : 1670, William Averell,† late constable of Topsfield, addressed the court, he having been charged with base carriages openly in the congregation for doing no more than he apprehended was his duty: "About the 14th of the 9th mo last Mr. Gilbert being about to publish an order from the gen court for a day of thanksgiving as afterwards apeared: hee was pleased to say that one the 4th of the next month the last generall court at boston had agreed upon|| or given order for|| a day of thanksgiving wherupon one that was present Replyed Sir you mean the 4th day of the next week I being present saw there was a mistake in boath I acounted it my duty in conscience to my oth to endevor to prevent furder inconnevience at that time and place: made bold to say it is the 4th day of this week as I had ben informed to which mr gillbert Replyed I blesse god I am not drunk: o base base unworthy cariages to catch at a minastars words let them that are more godly and judicious speke that are church members If I haue desarued Justly to be soe villifyed in the face of an asembly for this cause I desire freely to leaue it to the court to determin."

Isaack Comings, sr., and John Goold testified to the same. Sworn in court.

Thomas Baker deposed that one day in the summer, on a sacrament day the people waited a long time in the afternoon for Mr. Gilbert to come and many went away. When he prayed deponent perceived that he was distempered in his head for he repeated many things many times over and lisped. Then he went to singing and read the psalm so that it could not be well understood, then he went to prayer again. When he had done he was going to sing again, but being desired to forbear used these expressions, "I bles god I find a great deall of comfort in it," and came out of the pulpit. He said to the people "I give you notis That I will preach amongst you no more." Sworn in court.

Isaacke Cummings, sr., deposed that Mr. Gilberte was not as composed as he used to be, and after praying said "lett us singe the 153 psalme," but both in singing and reading was very much out of order so that the people could not follow. When the psalm was about half done, deponent stood up and saw three or four laughing, and he said, "Sir, I intreete you to forbare and proscede no further for we are very much out of order, for in thus doeinge we shall but take the name of god in vaine." Mr. Gilberte stopped, said he found much comfort in singing and bade deponent hold his tongue and to sit down and they would sing without him. Deponent sat down and Mr. Gilberte prayed again and when he began to sing the second time, deponent stood up and said, "Sir, you went first to prayer and then you did singe and then you went to prayer againe and now would you goe to singe againe certeynly you nether knowe what you say nor what you doe." Then Mr. Gilbert was very angry and ran away without giving the blessing. Sworn in court.

Phebe Perkins, wife of Tho. Perkins, deposed that on sacrament day she was at dinner at Mr. Gilbert's and there was a cup with wine in it which was offered to Mr. Gilbert. He refused to take it at first, but afterward put the cup to his mouth, but she knew not whether he drank or not. Three more had the cup besides himself, and after he had dined he drank what was left in the cup. Immediately after dinner he sang a psalm, and in reading it she thought his voice was lower than it used to be. Sworn in court.

Sarah Gould deposed that being at Mr. Gilbert's house after sacrament at dinner time, she saw her brother Perkins bring the wine, empty it into the golden cup and ask Mr. Gilbert to drink. "Mr Gilbert did drinke to my Brother Perkins and bad him drinke to ould Goodwife Townes shee did put the cope to her mouth and set the cope doune and Mr Gilbert take et the seckond time at diner and dranke et up for hee torned up the cope and my bother Perkins tould mee the Golden Cope was about three quarter full I did see the cope offered to noe more then is aboue mencned and emedatly upon this I did see Mr Gilbert eyes groe very dim and hee did sinke doune in his chare Lenig bake and after he had sat a while hee toke his psalme books to sing and his wife told him hee had not returned thankes o said he I haue for goot: he did returne thankes and sing a psalme after the same maner as hee did in the pulpit Clepping his words very short so as I could not understand him as soone as dener was don my sister Perkins and I went into the tother rome and presantly wee hard him vomit A: said my sister Perkins I wonder my Husban would aske him to drinke for I thinke hee had noe need of et: for sd my Sister Perkins the forst time hee toke the Cope I saw him drinke a good draft and as he went to the meting hous hee had Like to fale down and when hee Came into the pulpit, he went to prayer and prayed so brokenly clepping of the King Engliss as wee ues to say soe as I could not understand him and after prayer hee went to sing a psalme and named the hundred and fiufty thurd psalme and after a uery broken maner did sing," etc. He said he would never preach more in Topsfeild and desired the people to provide for themselves. Sworn in court.

Johanna (her mark) Towne, aged about seventy-five years, deposed that in the forenoon of that day, Mr. Gilbert administered the "sacrement swetly unto us," and after sacrament at dinner was very temperate, she sitting next to him. If he were drunk, she believed it was with his distemper and not with drinking too much strong liquor, "as sum so uncharitabely surmise against him."

John Gould deposed concerning what he heard his sister Perkins say, etc. Sworn in court.

†Autograph.

Four of our ancestors are mentioned above: Constable William Averill Jr, Deacon Thomas Perkins, and his wife, Phebe (Gould) Perkins. (John Gould was her brother.) Also the elderly and charitable Joanna Towne.

The court found against Rev. Gilbert & fined him for drunkenness, though modern doctors believe he had a "nervous disorder" treatable with modern medicine.

Constables in those days were not paid. The public spirited Averill earned his living as a successful carpenter & building contractor. We inherit his genes, also those of uncharitable gossip Phebe and those of sweet and wise grandmother Johanna. For better or worse, all these traits are part of us.

Book: Partial List of Descendants of Matthew Whipple the Elder of Bocking, Co Essex, England by Henry Burdette Whipple, High Point N.C.

CS71 W 574 (1965)

(See [illegible] Family pg 173 In England

WILL OF MATTHEW WHIPPLE, THE ELDER

Reprinted from the New England Historical and Genealogical Register
October, 1890, Volume 44, page 389.
Original variations in spelling have been retained.

MATHEWE WHIPPLE the Elder of Bocking, Essex, Clothier, 19 September, 1616, proved 28, January, 1618.

My capital messuage or tenement, with the yards, gardens, orchards, members and appurtenances, situate in Bradford Street in Bocking, now in the occupation of me the said MATHEWE, from and after my decease shall remain

to MATHEWE WHIPPELL, mine eldest son, upon condition that he shall pay or cause to be paid

to my son JOHN WHIPPELL fourscore pounds within three months next after my decease, and

to my daughter JANE thirty pounds within six months, and

to my daughter ELIZABETH thirty pounds within twelve months, and

to my daughter MARY thirty pounds at one and twenty or day of her marriage, and

to my daughter AMIE thirty pounds at one and twenty or day of her marriage,

upon reasonable demand made by the said JANE, ELIZABETH, MARY, and AMYE.

To my daughter ANNE six silver spoons of the better sort, two high latten candlesticks, my biggest pot and three pounds six shillings and eight pence.

To my daughter JOHANE forty shillings.

To my daughter JANE two silver spoons, two pewter platters of the greater sort, one pewter candlestick, one half headed bedstedle, my best flock bed, a flock bolster, a coverlet and a pair of blankets.

To my daughter ELIZABETH two silver spoons, one pewter candlestick, two pewter platters of the greater sort, a half headed bedstedle, next the best, a flock bed, a flock bolster, a coverlet, a pair of blankets and a chest which was her mothers.

To my daughter MARY two silver spoons, two pewter platters and a pewter salt, a trundle bedsteadle, a flock bed, a flock bolster, a coverlet, a pair of blankets.

To my daughter AMYE two silver spoons, two pewter platters, a pewter salt, a trundle bedsteadle, a flock bed, a flock bolster and a pair of blankets.

To my son JOHN a joyned table and frame standing in my old parlor (and other movables).

To my sister, wife of RICHARD RATHBONE, twenty shillings. (See note at end of will).

(Seeing version of Averill Gen. re: Rathbone family)

To HERCULES STEPHENS ten shillings.

To my grandchildren HERCULES ARTHUR, MARGARET ARTHUR, HENRY CALDHAM, and ANNE CALDHAM six shillings eight pence apiece.

To the poor of Bocking twenty shillings.

All the rest to my sone MATTHEW, sole executor.

> Note by H. W.: The claim is made by the descendents of Richard Rathbone (born about 1574), who was the progenitor of the early Rathbones in New England, that his wife's name was Marian Whipple.
>
> Mrs. Mary Winifred Holman in the Pillsbury Genealogy, 1938, Vol. I, page 43, says that it is "probable" that another sister of Matthew married Hercules Stephens.

1. MATTHEW WHIPPLE, the Elder, a clothier of Bocking, Essex, England, was born about 1560; his will was dated December 19, 1616, and was proved January 28, 1618. According to the parish register of St. Mary's Church, Bocking, he was buried January 16, 1618/19. He married JOAN_____, in 1582. She was buried May 19, 1612. Matthew's will is printed elsewhere in this genealogy.

Children, born in Bocking, Essex, England:

Anna, baptized, September 1, 1583; married January 13, 1605/06, in Bocking, John Pepper. — ?

Margaret, baptized Margh 28, 1585/86; buried February 13, 1608, in Bocking; married July 5, 1603, in Bocking, Lawrence Arthur who died between 1634 and 1636.

Children, born in Bocking, surname Arthur:

Hercules, baptized August 26, 1604; licensed to marry October 7, 1632, Anne Brown of White Notley Parish.

Margaret, born about 1606; married May 17, 1627, in Bocking, Henry Pye.

Joanna (Johane), baptized September 3, 1587; died after 1636; married 1st May 6, 1613, in Bocking, Henry Caldman who died before May, 1636, married 2nd May 16, 1636, Nicholas Ives, a widower and shoemaker of Bocking.

Children, surname Caldman:

Henry, born about 1614; buried February 24, 1624/25.

Anne, born about 1616.

Sarah, buried July 6, 1620.

Margaret, buried September 17, 1627.

Henry, born after 1624; buried January 11, 1627/28.

2. Matthew, born about 1590.

Jane, born about 1592; died after 1638; married 1st April 15, 1619, in Bocking, Edward Feast; married 2nd April 17, 1626, in Bocking, John Wallys, a widower.

Elizabeth, baptized April 14, 1594, in Bocking; married September 3, 1618, Isaac Green.

over

2. John, baptized August 29, 1596.

Mary, born about 1599; married May 9, 1625, in Bocking Richard Baker.

Amy, baptized January 20, 1604/05, in Bocking; married William Horton, October 31, 1626.

Court held at Ipswich, Mar. 26, 1661.

Judges: Mr. Symon Brodstreet, Mr. Samuell Symonds, Major Genrll. Denison and Major Will. Hauthorne.

Jury of trials: Mr. John Appleton, Edward Chapman, James How, Mr. James Chute, Will. Wyld, Abr. Tappan, John Poore, Robert Addams, John Tod, Will. Boynton, John Mighill and Frances Pabody.

Renold Foster sworn constable for Ipswich for the year ensuing.

Civil cases:—

Sergt. Rich. Jacob v. William Averill. Forfeiture of a bond for non-performance of a covenant about a piece of building.*

William Flint,† constable of Salem, returned the names of Lt. Tho. Lawthrope, Henry Herick, Henry Skery, Jno. Neale, Samll. Ebourne, Nath. Felton and Tho. Deacon, for the grand jury.

(Flint note)

*Writ, dated, Mar. 18, 1660, signed by Robert Lord,† for the court, and served by Robert Lord,† marshal, by attachment of a cow and the barn with all the ground thereabout.

Contract made, Sept. 27, 1659, with William Averell,† carpenter, by Richard Jacob, both of Ipswich: Said Averell was to erect a building 18 feet square and 13 feet stud, to provide clapboards and shingles for the said building and to lay them; to lay three floors with joist and board; to "make 4 windows too stole windows of 5 Lights apeece and to Claristory windows of 4 Lights apeece also a garret window to Casments betwene studs pertitions and dors to Close the Roms Compleat as allso to Remoue A Little Rome and Close it to his house and mak it tite betwene allso to make a table and frame of 12 or 14 foot Long and a joyned forme of 4 foot Long and a binch Behind the table." The amount paid was twelve pounds, and Averell agreed to have the work completed by the last of August. Said Jacob agreed to draw all the timber and board for the covering and to send convenient help to raise *frens* and and boards and nails. Said Averell was to make good all timber which was found defective through him, so as to have the house substantial. Wit: John Appleton† and John (his mark) Gage.

Thomas Whittered deposed that, being at work at Sargant Richerd Jacob's house the latter end of last summer, the latter hired deponent to hew a "grounsill" and mortice it, to put into the side of his old house which stood where the new house was to be set. The "grounsill" of the old house, he said, was rotten and the new sill had not been put in yet, though he worked by the day and was not engaged to put it in. "The house as it then stood and still Remains is incapable of being Remoued as I conceive: I furder Testify that the frame of the new house did not want much of

†Autograph.

Thomas Hutcheson v. Tho. Marshall. Debt.*

[redacted]

---

being fitt to Raise when I was there att worke about the grounsill: also there was a considerable quantity of shingles and clapboard for covering then brought out and still piled up in sargant Jacobs yard done by william auerell as I am a wittnes of allso the celler that the ould house is to stand ouer is without sleepers open to this day." Sworn in Ipswich court, Mar. 26, 1661, before Robert Lord,‡ clerk.

(Averill et ce

William Goodhue testified that, going by William Avery's not long since, Sergant Jacob asked Avery if he would not go on with his work, and he said that he would if Avery would come to new terms. Sworn in court, before Robert Lord,‡ clerk.

Thomas and Sammuell Jacob, aged about twenty and twenty-two years, sons of Richard Jacob, deposed that there was a sill ready for the old house, and the reason that it was not put in, was because the walls should not be broken down before the other house was ready to be set up. Sworn in Ipswich court, Mar. 26, 1661, before Robert Lord,‡ clerk.

Thomas Clarke, of Noddle's Illand, deposed that he cleft out for William Averell about 1200 clapboards and shingles in Richerd Jacobs' yard, about the time the jurymen were chosen for last September court, some of which clapboard stuff was brought home to Sarg. Jacobs' house while he was there at work. Sworn before Robert Lord,‡ clerk.

*Writ: Thomas Hutchinson v. Thomas Marshall, carpenter; debt; dated, Dec. 13, 1660; signed by William Longley,‡ for the court; and served by Jonathan Hudson,‡ constable of Line, by attachment of a stack of wheat. Said Hudson read the attachment to Thomas Marshall's wife in their dwelling house, and on Mar. 24, 1660-61, Marshall himself was notified.

Thomas Hutchingson's bill of costs, 1li. 8s. 11d.

Acknowledgment of Thomas Marshall‡ of Lyn to Thomas Hutchinson of Lyn, dated, July 1, 1659, of a debt of 3li. 7s. 6d., part in wheat and part in pork, at price current, to be delivered at Mr. Shaefe's house in Boston on Sept. 29, 1659. Wit: Rebekah Hawkes.‡

Grace/Bracing

[redacted]

judg: being veri well acquainted w^th^ the say'd Willi. Waldern hand writing: only the word with was enterlined."

Town of Salisbury to repair highway from "ye Ridg of ye playne alonge by fitts his corner" before the last of March, upon penalty of 5li.

Town of Haverell to have until next court at Salisbury to finish watch house, pound and stocks.

Robert Tuck chosen clerk of the writs for Hampton.

Willi. Estoe, Jeffery Mingee and Francis Pebody, chosen by the town of Hampton to end small causes, sworn.

Walter Roper v. Jno. Pikeram. Slander. Case continued from 24: 2: 1649. Verdict for defendant, he to be freed from all charges made by Salisbury court.

Willi. Hawards presentments for contempt of authority referred to next Ipswich court.

COURT HELD AT IPSWICH, 13: 9: 1649, BY ADJOURNMENT.

John Bartlet, constable of Newbery, presented for not providing weights and measures. Execution respitted.* [He had not complied with the order of court.—*Waste Book.*]

Town of Newbery presented for want of a sufficient pound. To provide one before May 1 on penalty of 40s.*

Willm. Howord v. Samuell Greenfield and Roger Dewhurst. For unjust molestation and false imprisonment. Samuell Greenfield and George Storke called and defaulted.

Thomas Cooke to be whipped or fined for his abuse of the ministry and magistrates, and going into the woods at unseasonable time of night, carrying fire and liquors with him.†

Joseph Fowlar, Tho. Scott, John Kemball and Thomas Kemball admonished‡ [for going into the woods at an unseasonable time

---

*Wit: Richard Lowle and Danyell Thirston.

†Thomas Cooke presented for saying Mr. Norton taught what was false, and also for reproaching the ordinance of baptism, saying that if he had children he would not have them so played the fools withal. Wit: Mr. Bartholomew and Joseph Medcalf. Willm. Varney bound for him.

‡Joseph Fowler, Thomas Cook, Thomas Scott and two of the sons of Richard Kimball presented for going into the woods, shouting and singing, taking fire and liquors with them, all being at unseasonable time in the night, and occasioning their wives and some others to go out and search therein. Wit: Nathaniel S—— and Danyell K——.

Averill

of the night, and carrying fire and liquor with them.—*Waste Book.*].

Robert Crose admonished for words.

Constable of Andover, presented for not providing weights and measures according to order of court, discharged.

[redacted]

Sarah Averill [Avery.—*Waste Book.*] to be whipped for fornication.* [Wit: George Palmer.—*Waste Book.*]

Averie

John Godfrye fined for lying.

Humphry Reynor allowed to be clerk of the writs for Rowly.

Tho. Mighill chosen one of three men to end small causes in Rowly.

Nath. Stowe presented for entertaining Thomas Cook. Discharged.†

Joseph Fowlar's fine remitted, the court allowing him 20s. for his journey to Boston and Salem.

John Crose fined for slanderous speeches against Mr. Rogers of Rowly, and to make acknowledgment to Mr. Rogers before next court. Wit: Joseph Fowlar.

John Broadstreet fined and bound to good behavior and to make acknowledgment to Mr. Rogers of Rowley. Humphry Broadstreet bound for said John Broadstreet.

Willm. Varney and Tho. Cooke given liberty to reside in this jurisdiction.

Robert Kinsman, being above threescore years of age and having the "seattyca" was freed from training.

kinsman noted

---

*Sarah Avery of Ipswich presented for a fame of having committed fornication with Thomas Wardall.

Wardell/ Averie

†Nathanyell Stow of Ipswich. He entertained him in his house without license from any magistrate. Wit: Richard Jacobs.

Presentments, 7 mo: 1649:—

Town of Andover, for insufficient highways betwixt the ground of Henry Jaques and John Aslet. Wit: John Stevens.

Phillip Maury, for suspicion of being in the orchard of Mr. Saltonstall in the time of exercise the last Sabbath according to the relation of the children of Ensign Howlett. Mr. Wade's children also saw a man there at the same time.

Signed by Jonathan Wade‡ in the name of the rest.

‡Autograph.

Tho. Leaver and Will. Ace of Rowlye; and Will. Patteridge and Philip Chalice.

Rog. Laugton in place of Antho. Sum*erby* in case of Morris Hobs.

Edmund Marshall* certified that Benjamin, his son by his wife Melysen, was born 12 : — mo : 164–.

Hendry Trew* certified that Hendry, his son by his wife Israell, was born 8 : 1 : 1646.

Jno. (his mark) Tompkins certified that Elizabeth, his daughter by his wife Margerete, was born 29 : 9 : 1646.

William (his mark) Robinson certified on 4 : 1 : 1645-6, that Martha, his daughter by his wife Isbell, was born 2 : 12 : 1645; and died 5 : 12 : 1645.

Thamasin (her mark) Buffam certified on 28 : 1 : 1645-6, that Lydea, daughter of herself and husband Robt. Buffam, was born Feb. 19, 1644.

[redacted]

John Pickering* certified on 26 : 9 : 1646, that Elizabeth, his daughter by his wife Elizabeth, was born 17 : 6 : 1645.

Henry Pease of Marblehead deposed that he heard Peter Pitford of Marblehead say that Goodwife James was a witch and that he saw her in a boat at sea in the likeness of a cat; also, that his "garden frughtes" did not prosper so long as he lived near that woman; and that said Pitford often called her "Jesable." Henry Trevett of Marblehead also deposed.

Bill of charges of Andrew (his mark) Lester, constable of Gloucester, and John Pearse and Thomas Gydkin (Judkin), two and one-half days, 5s. each, for going to Ipswich with Thomas Waldo, 17 : 12 : 1646. George Blake and Cornelius Waldoe.†

Thomas (his mark) Grey of Marblehead released Thomas Fowle of all debts, Oct. 28, 1646.

Wm. (his mark) Dixy certified that he and others, a committee of Salem appointed to lay out a way toward Manchester, had done so, and made it sufficient, 30 : 10 : 1646.

Garrard Spencer deposed that on artillery training day, coming from Salem with others, Edward Richards overtook them, and that he was distempered with drink, stumbled in his going and faltered in his speech, 10 : 31 : 1646.

Charles Glover, constable of Gloucester, deposed 30 : 7 : 1646, that William Vinsonne had been chosen by the town to keep the ordinary, and to sell wine, and the court was asked to confirm him, 30 : 10 : 1646. He was licensed to keep an ordinary, but not to sell wine.

*Autograph.

†The last two names appear on the reverse and are crossed out.

Averill

The constable of Salsbery fined for not returning warrants.

Moses Pengrye, juryman, fined 5s. for not appearing.

Made freemen: Godfrye Derburne of Exeter, Thomas Clarke of Ipswich and Christ. Bartlet of Newbury.

Jonathan Wade, grandjuryman, fined for his absence; fine remitted later.*

Daniell King v. Georg Taylour. About the death of a mare by a bull.

Richard Kent v. Henry Shorte in behalf of the town of Newbury. Revenue of commons.

Susan Buck v. Henry Bachelour. For detaining goods. averill

William Averill (also Avery) v. Thomas Newman. Debt. ✓

Mr. Henry Sewall fined.

Mr. John Clarke v. John Shatswell. Debt. Defendant to pay for his son's cure 3li. 2s., for his servant, 3li., for "phisick" 8s., and for a bushell of wheat, 4s.

Mr. Edward Woodman v. Rich. Kent. Slander. Non-suited.

Mr. Simon Broadstreet v. Thomas Firman. Debt. About cattle.

Robert Lord, in behalf of the town of Ipswich v. Thomas Scott. Debt.

John West v. John Cogswell. Breach of promise. Cogswell — noted

John Lewis v. John Moore. Debt. Attachment of goods in the hands of Frances Hudson.

Moris Hobs v. Robert Coker. Review of case about a boat. — Re Averill

Roger Cheston v. John Newman. Debt.

Town of Ipswich v. Thomas Rolingson. The town appointed Robert Lord to plead.

Mr. Johnathan Wade v. William Lamson. Debt. For withholding twenty-five bushels of corn.

Mr. Robert Saltingstall v. Will. Payne. Defendant given costs, being summoned by Mr. Robt. Saltingstall.

Daniell Clarke v. Tho. Rolingson and Michaell Cartrick. Replevin.

Edmond Greenliefe v. William Walderne. Debt.

Mr. Nicholas Davison (also Davyson) v. Richard Swayne. Debt.

William Whittred v. Michaell Cartrick. Plaintiff to pay to John Wild 30s., defendant to pay 20s., and John Wild to pay the other 20s. to himself. Jewis

Agreement to accept the judgment of the court on all differ-

*Crossed out in the original record.

Wife of Thomas Fiske of Wenham fined for wearing a tiffany hood.*

Charles Phillips, living at the Iron works, presented for drunkenness. Being at Braintree, he was ordered to be brought to Salem court.†

Flint ✓ noted

Alice, daughter of William Flint, presented for wearing a silk hood. He was proved to be worth over 200li., and she was discharged.‡

Joseph Armitage, for resisting the constable, and withholding goods of Thomas Wheeler, ordered to sit in the stocks at Lin one hour. Wit: Timothie Coup and Tho. Wheeler.

Nathaniell Putnam and Richard Graves, differing about a son of Rich. Graves who was servant to Nath. Putnam, the matter was referred to Capt. Hathorne and Henry Bartholmew.

COURT HELD AT IPSWICH, 29: 1: 1653.

Jury of trials: Mr. Jonathan Wade, Robert Daye, Thomas Scott, Daniell Warner, Thomas Bishop, William Storye, John Sanders, Jo. Bartlet, Will. Ilsly, Will. Hobson, James Barker and Tho. Abbot.

Will. Hobson and Tho. Abbot of Rowley took the oath of fidelity.

Robert Long sworn constable for Newbery, and Daniell Killum for Wenam.

Capt. [William.—*Waste Book.*] Gerish sworn commissioner to end small causes for Newbery.

Mr. Samuell Philips of Rowley and Rich. Barker of Andover made freemen.

Christopher Collings v. Enoche Coldam. Slander. For saying that Collings' wife was a witch and calling her witch. Judgment for defendant.

Frances Johnson v. Capt. Will. Hathorne. Breach of a bond. Defendant to pay to plaintiff 11li. in instalments at four stated periods, and Frances Johnson promised that if John Huddson disproved any part of the debt, he would abate such amount.

[Daniell Killum sworn constable of Whenam.—*Waste Book.*]

---

*Or silk hood. Wit: Will. Geer.

†Joseph Armitage affirmed that he saw him drunk three times in two days. Wit: Geo. Keyser, Tho. Wheeler, Jose. Armitage and wife Jane.

‡Wit: Mr. Price and Lieut. Latrup. ✓

Note copied to file

Re: Coggswell?
not copied
May C. M. Godfrey Armitage
See next pg.

Humphry Brodstreet v. Stephen Kent. For taking away, using and abusing and not returning a boar, and for suspicion of taking away other swine. Withdrawn.

Isaack Couzens v. Lt. Edmond Greenliefe. For not delivering a colt, for which he had bargained. Withdrawn.*

Rich. Shattswell v. Thomas Skiner. For testifying before Mr. Hibbens. Withdrawn.

William Whittred v. Thomas Rolinson. Debt. Judgment for defendant.†

Robert Lord, attorney to John Coggswell, jr. v. Joseph Armentage. Debt.

Coggswell noted ✓

---

*Steven Grenlef, aged about twenty-three years, deposed that he was present when there were words passed between his father and Isak Cosens about a colt Cosens would buy and for which his father asked twelve pounds, and said Cosens proceded to shake hands and make a bargain, but his father refused to sell until he saw the colt.

†Henry Kingsbury§ deposed that some time since when he was at Goodman Kimboll's, Goodman Whitturage was there. Said Kingsbury was asked to cast up the bill for some work about the house of Goodman Rolloson's wherein Goodman Whitturage then lived, which bill was about 2li. 16s. 8d. Sworn to in Ipswich court, 28: 7: 1652.

Averill

The will of William Averill of Ipswich was proved by Andrew Hodges and Renold Foster. "First. I doe bequeath my body to the earth to be deasently buryed in the Burying place of Ipswich, my sperit into the hands of my Saviour the Lord Jesus Christ. And for my outward estate being but small, I doe give unto my children each of them, being seaven in number the some of fiue shillings apeece & the rest of my estate my debts being discharged I give unto Abegal my wife, whom I make sole execotrix of this my last will. In witnes heerof I have heerunto sett my hand & seale the 3^d^ of the 4^th^ mo. 1652. Will. Averell."‡ Wit: Andrew Hodges§ and Renold Foster.§

Inventory of William Averill's estate taken by Reginold Fostr and Andrew Hodgs: One hous Lott & house, 10li.; 10 acres of upland ground & 6 Ac. of meddo, 10li.; 2 kine & 2 two yer old, 16li.; 2 shoats, 1li.; 1 Iron pott, 1 brass pott, 1 frying pan, 4 pewtr plattrs, 1 flagon, 1 Iron ketle, 1 brass ketle, 2 copp., 1 brass pan & some othr smal things, 2li. 17s.; 2 chests, 1 fethr bed, 1 othr bed, 2 payre of sheets, 2 bolstrs, 3 pillows, 2 blanketts, 1 Covrlid, 1 bedstead & othr smal linnen, 5li. 10s.; 2 coats & wearing appel, 3li.; 1 warming pan, 3s.; a tub, 2 pails, a few books, 10s.; a Corslett, 1li.; what shee oweth, 12li.

‡Autograph and seal.

§Autograph.

"The way before John Jacksons and William Gigles and Rich. Mountegue and where Rogr moreys old house stood beinge presented," the first two persons named are to make the way before their ground sufficient to the town, and the town to repair that near Rich. Mountegue's.

John Jackson
Jackson
Salem QC
Sep 1649
p 75

Mar
Ipswich Quarterly Court

John Warner freed from ordinary trainings, paying four shillings a year to the use of the company.

—— —— of Rowley freed from ordinary trainings, paying three shillings a year to the use of the company.

Auther Sanden, presented by Marblehead to keep an ordinary there, was granted license.

Mr. Nathaniell Rogers acknowledged satisfaction of Mr. Samuell Winslow for a judgment.

" Jonathan Platts indevoring to draw awaye the afections of mr Rogers his mayd is Judged to haue broke the Law and is fined 5li."

Abigaill Averill, dying intestate, administration on her estate was granted to her son, William Averill. Eldest son to have a double portion, and the rest of the children a single portion.

Salem QC Dec 1641 Wm White & Thos. Browne [illegible] wife of John Goffe of Newbury

Dec 1661 Salem QC John Wild was chosen constable for Topsfield.
Also Wm Averill [illegible] was chosen one of the jury of trials.

Salem QC Nov 1659 C p 189

Writ: John West v. William White; debt; dated, Nov. 9, 1659; signed by Robert Lord,‡ for the court; and served by Edward Browne,‡ marshal.

Town of Ipswich, presented* for defect in the pound, now made sufficient, was discharged.

Town of Ipswich, presented 10: 8: 1650, for defect in the highway,† now mended, was discharged, paying the fees of court.

Martha, wife of Joseph Fowlar, fined for lying.‡

Alexander Knight fined for lying. Wit: Jeames How.§

Job Bishop fined or to be whipped for suspicion of fornication.‖

Ed. Gillman, sr., bound to answer his son, John Gillman's presentment. John Gillman was discharged.¶

Frances Usellton fined or to be whipped on his presentment. Jo. Knight promised to pay the fine.**

Theophilus Salter fined for lying in 1650 and 1651, and to acknowledge his offence of encouraging to steal apples.††

---

*On 10: 8: 1650, their pound being decayed and insufficient.

†Between Ipswich and Rowley.

‡Martha, wife of Joseph Fowler of Ipswich, presented 10: 8: 1650, for pernicious lying, tending to defamation of her own sister. Wit: George Palmer and wife and Goodwife Lovell. George Palmer and wife testified that when Joseph Fowler and his wife were living at their house, the latter was sitting by the fire with them and speaking of Robert Filbricke. Palmer was commending him for his good husbandry, and Fowler's wife said she knew him to be a rogue. Deponent asked what reason she had for speaking so of the dead, and she replied that he was a bawd. She had had no criminal intercourse with him, but one of the fishermen's wives had, namely her sister Dutch.

§Alexander Knight of Ipswich presented, 10: 8: 1650, for lying. Wit: Marke Symones, Robert Lord, Goodwife Perey, Goodman How and Richard Cooke.

‖Job Bishop of Ipswich presented 26: 1: 1651, for fornication, his wife being delivered of a child twenty weeks after their marriage.

¶John Gilman, now of Ipswich, presented 26: 1: 1651, for unlawful enticing of Hanna Cross, daughter of the widow Cross, using means to draw her affections contrary to the minds of her mother and governors made known to said Gilman. Wit: the mother and William English.

**Francis Usselton, servant to Henry Jacques of Newbery, presented, 26: 1: 1651, for using the name of God profanely, etc. Wit: Thomas Dow and another.

††Theophilus Salter of Ipswich presented, 10: 8: 1650, for lying. Wit: Thomas Bishop and William Avery, jr. Samuel Ayres testified that being at the general training at Charlestowne, Theophilus Salter asked him if he called at Mr. Hubbard's farm and he said he

Averill

Thomas Colman, jr., fined for striking, and discharged on his other presentment. Wit: Willm. Michell.*

Marke Symonds fined 10s. for one lie and 5s. each for three other untruths, and 5s. for railing; also admonished for serving a warrant on Sabbath evening.†

---

did not. Then Salter told him that they took some apples, having leave of Mrs. Hubbard to take as many as they wished under half a bushel. That Salter told John Chote to go into the orchard, but he said he was afraid to go, as he had no liberty from Mistress Hubbard. At last he persuaded Chote to go, agreeing to stand all blame and cost. William Averell testified that being at the raising of a house where Goodman Bishop and Theophilus Salter were present, said Bishop inquired of Salter about the eating of apples from Mr. Hubard's orchard by some of the company going to the Bay, etc. Joseph Fowlar testified as to John Chote being urged by Salter to take the apples and that Salter said he was to work for Mistress Hubbard and did not care how many he took for he would work them out. Joseph Begsby heard Salter say that Mistress Hubbard gave him leave to take apples. Thomas Bishop testified that Salter did not tell Chote that he had leave to take the apples until he was out of the orchard. Joseph Lanckton‡ testified as to the taking of the apples when he was going to the last general training at Charlestowne with Theophilus Salter, John Chote and John Buck, and that Joseph Bixbe was a witness. He was also presented, 1st mo: 1651, for lying. Wit: Richard Coy and his wife. Coy

John Tillison of Newbery presented, 10: 8: 1650, for scandalous and reproachful speeches cast upon the elders and others in a public church meeting on the Lord's day. Wit: Goodman Mowdey, Goodman Meriall and Archelaus Woodman.

Bill of presentments, 10: 8: 1650, signed by William Bartholomew‡ in the name of the rest of the grand jury.

Deed of John Crosse,‡ charging his farm in Ipswich to pay ten shillings yearly forever toward the annnal stipend that shall be settled in Ipswich for a free school, 6: 10: 1650, addressed "To his reverend friend Mr Nathaneel Rogers pastor to the church at Ipswich." Wit: Nath. Rogers, Robert Payne and John Whipple. Acknowledged 26: 10: 1650, before Samuel Symonds.‡

*Thomas Coleman, jr., of Newbery presented, 26: 1: 1651, for striking William Richardson of Newbury with the swingle of a flail. Wit: William Mitchell and his own confession. William Michell testified that Thomas Collman came to Goodman Sandar's barn and with a great swingell struck William Richeson across the back and ran away.

†Marke Symonds of Ipswich presented, 26: 1: 1651, for lying. Wit: Richard Bettes, Thomas Whitridge, John Broadestreet,

Averill

‡Autograph.

AVERILL FAMILY LINES

The Averill chart is shortest because I cannot locate Captain George Rice, said to have been Rebecca (Rice) (Cropsey) Averill's father. Military/Naval records searches negative so far. Not on 1790 census, could have been dead or even Marietta OH?? In 1806 a George Rice in Onondaga Co. NY was newly appointed ensign--could have been her brother as Rececca & Philo owned some land there, at Cicero. Acquaintances have suggested (since there were so many Rices in Saratoga Co) that he could have been captain of a ship on the Hudson River. Still looking.

No Mayflower ancestry unless thru Rices. #836 Deacon Philip Walker was a pretty good poet. #422 Nathaniel Brown was an ancient precursor to Proctor & Gamble. Perkins & Symonds lines among those boing back to medieval times. Symonds/Reade/Cooke family line prestigious.

The second husband of Elizabeth (Cooke)(Reade) Peters #3375, was famous in his time, though not our ancestor. Soon after her death, he went to New England, where he was called upon to replace the Rev. Roger Williams who had been banished, escaping to Rhode Island where he founded a colony. Rev. Hugh Peters was successful in his role, and many early historical records concern him. But after a while he went back to England & became a chaplain in Cromwell's army. After the Monarchy returned to power, Peters was beheaded as a regicide, just after his "friend Cooke." This stuff has been written up many times.

Speaking of martyrs, it is said that the ancestor of #1682 Adam Hawkes, a certain Thomas Hawke, was in ca 1555 AD burned at the stake on orders of "Bloody Queen Mary."

Regarding witchcraft, other than Sarah (Averill) Wildes and her connections detailed in the booklet, the bulk of the Averill Family-connected collateral lines victims were descended from this same Adam Hawkes and his wife (our ancestress) #1683 Ann (Brown)(Hutchinson) Hawkes. Adam and Ann were both dead in 1692, when her then 65 year old daughter Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Hart was jailed for witchcraft. After Ann had died, Adam (then about 60) married about 18 year old Sarah Hooper, whose father had insisted because Adam was very rich. Soon before Adam died, they had a baby girl, Sarah, Jr.

In 1692 Sarah (Hooper)(Hawkes) Wardwell; her daughters Sarah Hawkes age 21, and Mercy Wardwell, age 18; and husband Samuel Wardwell, age 49, were arrested for witchcraft. Samuel Wardwell was hung on Gallows Hill, Salem, 22 Sep 1692. Sarah the wife was sentenced to death in Jan 1693 but Colonial Gov. Phipps stopped it. All their property including their home "The House of Seven Gables" had been confiscated, however. After spending five months, including winter, in an unheated jail, the girls were found not guilty in 1693--but left penniless. The girls did marry later. Though Sarah and Samuel were related to us in marriage only, they were ancestors of Nathaniel Hawthorne, who wrote the book about the house. Of course the names were changed in the book.

Another witchcraft victim was Mary Bradbury, daughter of #1692-3 "Sarge" John and Judith (Gater) Perkins, and sister of their sons Jacob and (Dodge Line) Deacon Thomas Perkins. She was found guilty in late 1692 but, like Sarah Wardwell above, after spending six months in jail, was spared from death due to the lateness of the conviction. Her distraught husband, her clergyman, and 117 of her neighbors courageously signed a petition supporting her.

On the other side of the coin, ancestor #842 Rev. John Emerson believed witchcraft and was later made to appear foolish. See the booklet regarding his involvement.

AVERILL FAMILY LINES

The Averill chart is shortest because I cannot locate Captain George Rice, said to have been Rebecca (Rice) (Cropsey) Averill's father. Military/Naval records searches negative so far. Not on 1790 census, could have been dead or even Marietta OH?? In 1806 a George Rice in Onondaga Co. NY was newly appointed ensign--could have been her brother as Rececca & Philo owned some land there, at Cicero. Acquaintances have suggested (since there were so many Rices in Saratoga Co) that he could have been captain of a ship on the Hudson River. Still looking.

No Mayflower ancestry unless thru Rices. #836 Deacon Philip Walker was a pretty good poet. #422 Nathaniel Brown was an ancient precursor to Proctor & Gamble. Perkins & Symonds lines among those boing back to medieval times. Symonds/Reade/Cooke family line prestigious.

The second husband of Elizabeth (Cooke)(Reade) Peters #3375, was famous in his time, though not our ancestor. Soon after her death, he went to New England, where he was called upon to replace the Rev. Roger Williams who had been banished, escaping to Rhode Island where he founded a colony. Rev. Hugh Peters was successful in his role, and many early historical records concern him. But after a while he went back to England & became a chaplain in Cromwell's army. After the Monarchy returned to power, Peters was beheaded as a regicide, just after his "friend Cooke." This stuff has been written up many times.

Speaking of martyrs, it is said that the ancestor of #1682 Adam Hawkes, a certain Thomas Hawke, was in ca 1555 AD burned at the stake on orders of "Bloody Queen Mary."

Regarding witchcraft, other than Sarah (Averill) Wildes and her connections detailed in the booklet, the bulk of the Averill Family-connected collateral lines victims were descended from this same Adam Hawkes and his wife (our ancestress) #1683 Ann (Brown)(Hutchinson) Hawkes. Adam and Ann were both dead in 1692, when her then 65 year old daughter Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Hart was jailed for witchcraft. After Ann had died, Adam (then about 60) married about 18 year old Sarah Hooper, whose father had insisted because Adam was very rich. Soon before Adam died, they had a baby girl, Sarah, Jr.

In 1692 Sarah (Hooper)(Hawkes) Wardwell; her daughters Sarah Hawkes age 21, and Mercy Wardwell, age 18; and husband Samuel Wardwell, age 49, were arrested for witchcraft. Samuel Wardwell was hung on Gallows Hill, Salem, 22 Sep 1692. Sarah the wife was sentenced to death in Jan 1693 but Colonial Gov. Phipps stopped it. All their property including their home "The House of Seven Gables" had been confiscated, however. After spending five months, including winter, in an unheated jail, the girls were found not guilty in 1693--but left penniless. The girls did marry later. Though Sarah and Samuel were related to us in marriage only, they were ancestors of Nathaniel Hawthorne, who wrote the book about the house. Of course the names were changed in the book.

Another witchcraft victim was Mary Bradbury, daughter of #1692-3 "Sarge" John and Judith (Gater) Perkins, and sister of their sons Jacob and (Dodge Line) Deacon Thomas Perkins. She was found guilty in late 1692 but, like Sarah Wardwell above, after spending six months in jail, was spared from death due to the lateness of the conviction. Her distraught husband, her clergyman, and 117 of her neighbors courageously signed a petition supporting her.

On the other side of the coin, ancestor #842 Rev. John Emerson believed witchcraft and was later made to appear foolish. See the booklet regarding his involvement.

AVERILL FAMILY LINES

The Averill chart is shortest because I cannot locate Captain George Rice, said to have been Rebecca (Rice) (Cropsey) Averill's father. Military/Naval records searches negative so far. Not on 1790 census, could have been dead or even Marietta OH?? In 1806 a George Rice in Onondaga Co. NY was newly appointed ensign--could have been her brother as Rececca & Philo owned some land there, at Cicero. Acquaintances have suggested (since there were so many Rices in Saratoga Co) that he could have been captain of a ship on the Hudson River. Still looking.

No Mayflower ancestry unless thru Rices. #836 Deacon Philip Walker was a pretty good poet. #422 Nathaniel Brown was an ancient precursor to Proctor & Gamble. Perkins & Symonds lines among those boing back to medieval times. Symonds/Reade/Cooke family line prestigious.

The second husband of Elizabeth (Cooke)(Reade) Peters #3375, was famous in his time, though not our ancestor. Soon after her death, he went to New England, where he was called upon to replace the Rev. Roger Williams who had been banished, escaping to Rhode Island where he founded a colony. Rev. Hugh Peters was successful in his role, and many early historical records concern him. But after a while he went back to England & became a chaplain in Cromwell's army. After the Monarchy returned to power, Peters was beheaded as a regicide, just after his "friend Cooke." This stuff has been written up many times.

Speaking of martyrs, it is said that the ancestor of #1682 Adam Hawkes, a certain Thomas Hawke, was in ca 1555 AD burned at the stake on orders of "Bloody Queen Mary."

Regarding witchcraft, other than Sarah (Averill) Wildes and her connections detailed in the booklet, the bulk of the Averill Family-connected collateral lines victims were descended from this same Adam Hawkes and his wife (our ancestress) #1683 Ann (Brown)(Hutchinson) Hawkes. Adam and Ann were both dead in 1692, when her then 65 year old daughter Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Hart was jailed for witchcraft. After Ann had died, Adam (then about 60) married about 18 year old Sarah Hooper, whose father had insisted because Adam was very rich. Soon before Adam died, they had a baby girl, Sarah, Jr.

In 1692 Sarah (Hooper)(Hawkes) Wardwell; her daughters Sarah Hawkes age 21, and Mercy Wardwell, age 18; and husband Samuel Wardwell, age 49, were arrested for witchcraft. Samuel Wardwell was hung on Gallows Hill, Salem, 22 Sep 1692. Sarah the wife was sentenced to death in Jan 1693 but Colonial Gov. Phipps stopped it. All their property including their home "The House of Seven Gables" had been confiscated, however. After spending five months, including winter, in an unheated jail, the girls were found not guilty in 1693--but left penniless. The girls did marry later. Though Sarah and Samuel were related to us in marriage only, they were ancestors of Nathaniel Hawthorne, who wrote the book about the house. Of course the names were changed in the book.

Another witchcraft victim was Mary Bradbury, daughter of #1692-3 "Sarge" John and Judith (Gater) Perkins, and sister of their sons Jacob and (Dodge Line) Deacon Thomas Perkins. She was found guilty in late 1692 but, like Sarah Wardwell above, after spending six months in jail, was spared from death due to the lateness of the conviction. Her distraught husband, her clergyman, and 117 of her neighbors courageously signed a petition supporting her.

On the other side of the coin, ancestor #842 Rev. John Emerson believed witchcraft and was later made to appear foolish. See the booklet regarding his involvement.

AVERILL FAMILY LINES

The Averill chart is shortest because I cannot locate Captain George Rice, said to have been Rebecca (Rice) (Cropsey) Averill's father. Military/Naval records searches negative so far. Not on 1790 census, could have been dead or even Marietta OH?? In 1806 a George Rice in Onondaga Co. NY was newly appointed ensign--could have been her brother as Rececca & Philo owned some land there, at Cicero. Acquaintances have suggested (since there were so many Rices in Saratoga Co) that he could have been captain of a ship on the Hudson River. Still looking.

No Mayflower ancestry unless thru Rices. #836 Deacon Philip Walker was a pretty good poet. #422 Nathaniel Brown was an ancient precursor to Proctor & Gamble. Perkins & Symonds lines among those boing back to medieval times. Symonds/Reade/Cooke family line prestigious.

The second husband of Elizabeth (Cooke)(Reade) Peters #3375, was famous in his time, though not our ancestor. Soon after her death, he went to New England, where he was called upon to replace the Rev. Roger Williams who had been banished, escaping to Rhode Island where he founded a colony. Rev. Hugh Peters was successful in his role, and many early historical records concern him. But after a while he went back to England & became a chaplain in Cromwell's army. After the Monarchy returned to power, Peters was beheaded as a regicide, just after his "friend Cooke." This stuff has been written up many times.

Speaking of martyrs, it is said that the ancestor of #1682 Adam Hawkes, a certain Thomas Hawke, was in ca 1555 AD burned at the stake on orders of "Bloody Queen Mary."

Regarding witchcraft, other than Sarah (Averill) Wildes and her connections detailed in the booklet, the bulk of the Averill Family-connected collateral lines victims were descended from this same Adam Hawkes and his wife (our ancestress) #1683 Ann (Brown)(Hutchinson) Hawkes. Adam and Ann were both dead in 1692, when her then 65 year old daughter Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Hart was jailed for witchcraft. After Ann had died, Adam (then about 60) married about 18 year old Sarah Hooper, whose father had insisted because Adam was very rich. Soon before Adam died, they had a baby girl, Sarah, Jr.

In 1692 Sarah (Hooper)(Hawkes) Wardwell; her daughters Sarah Hawkes age 21, and Mercy Wardwell, age 18; and husband Samuel Wardwell, age 49, were arrested for witchcraft. Samuel Wardwell was hung on Gallows Hill, Salem, 22 Sep 1692. Sarah the wife was sentenced to death in Jan 1693 but Colonial Gov. Phipps stopped it. All their property including their home "The House of Seven Gables" had been confiscated, however. After spending five months, including winter, in an unheated jail, the girls were found not guilty in 1693--but left penniless. The girls did marry later. Though Sarah and Samuel were related to us in marriage only, they were ancestors of Nathaniel Hawthorne, who wrote the book about the house. Of course the names were changed in the book.

Another witchcraft victim was Mary Bradbury, daughter of #1692-3 "Sarge" John and Judith (Gater) Perkins, and sister of their sons Jacob and (Dodge Line) Deacon Thomas Perkins. She was found guilty in late 1692 but, like Sarah Wardwell above, after spending six months in jail, was spared from death due to the lateness of the conviction. Her distraught husband, her clergyman, and 117 of her neighbors courageously signed a petition supporting her.

On the other side of the coin, ancestor #842 Rev. John Emerson believed witchcraft and was later made to appear foolish. See the booklet regarding his involvement.

AVERILL FAMILY LINES

The Averill chart is shortest because I cannot locate Captain George Rice, said to have been Rebecca (Rice) (Cropsey) Averill's father. Military/Naval records searches negative so far. Not on 1790 census, could have been dead or even Marietta OH?? In 1806 a George Rice in Onondaga Co. NY was newly appointed ensign--could have been her brother as Rececca & Philo owned some land there, at Cicero. Acquaintances have suggested (since there were so many Rices in Saratoga Co) that he could have been captain of a ship on the Hudson River. Still looking.

No Mayflower ancestry unless thru Rices. #836 Deacon Philip Walker was a pretty good poet. #422 Nathaniel Brown was an ancient precursor to Proctor & Gamble. Perkins & Symonds lines among those boing back to medieval times. Symonds/Reade/Cooke family line prestigious.

The second husband of Elizabeth (Cooke)(Reade) Peters #3375, was famous in his time, though not our ancestor. Soon after her death, he went to New England, where he was called upon to replace the Rev. Roger Williams who had been banished, escaping to Rhode Island where he founded a colony. Rev. Hugh Peters was successful in his role, and many early historical records concern him. But after a while he went back to England & became a chaplain in Cromwell's army. After the Monarchy returned to power, Peters was beheaded as a regicide, just after his "friend Cooke." This stuff has been written up many times.

Speaking of martyrs, it is said that the ancestor of #1682 Adam Hawkes, a certain Thomas Hawke, was in ca 1555 AD burned at the stake on orders of "Bloody Queen Mary."

Regarding witchcraft, other than Sarah (Averill) Wildes and her connections detailed in the booklet, the bulk of the Averill Family-connected collateral lines victims were descended from this same Adam Hawkes and his wife (our ancestress) #1683 Ann (Brown)(Hutchinson) Hawkes. Adam and Ann were both dead in 1692, when her then 65 year old daughter Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Hart was jailed for witchcraft. After Ann had died, Adam (then about 60) married about 18 year old Sarah Hooper, whose father had insisted because Adam was very rich. Soon before Adam died, they had a baby girl, Sarah, Jr.

In 1692 Sarah (Hooper)(Hawkes) Wardwell; her daughters Sarah Hawkes age 21, and Mercy Wardwell, age 18; and husband Samuel Wardwell, age 49, were arrested for witchcraft. Samuel Wardwell was hung on Gallows Hill, Salem, 22 Sep 1692. Sarah the wife was sentenced to death in Jan 1693 but Colonial Gov. Phipps stopped it. All their property including their home "The House of Seven Gables" had been confiscated, however. After spending five months, including winter, in an unheated jail, the girls were found not guilty in 1693--but left penniless. The girls did marry later. Though Sarah and Samuel were related to us in marriage only, they were ancestors of Nathaniel Hawthorne, who wrote the book about the house. Of course the names were changed in the book.

Another witchcraft victim was Mary Bradbury, daughter of #1692-3 "Sarge" John and Judith (Gater) Perkins, and sister of their sons Jacob and (Dodge Line) Deacon Thomas Perkins. She was found guilty in late 1692 but, like Sarah Wardwell above, after spending six months in jail, was spared from death due to the lateness of the conviction. Her distraught husband, her clergyman, and 117 of her neighbors courageously signed a petition supporting her.

On the other side of the coin, ancestor #842 Rev. John Emerson believed witchcraft and was later made to appear foolish. See the booklet regarding his involvement.

AUSTIN, John (1676-1767) & 1/wf Agnes **KING** (1681-1732); 5 Oct 1699; Suffield, CT
AUSTIN, John (1671-) & Sarah **HALL**; 23 Nov 1699; Taunton/Norton
AUSTIN/ALLEN, Jonah^1/Jonas? (-1683?) & 1/wf Constance [**ROBINSON**] (-1667), w William; b 1636, b 1635, 22 Jan 1626/7; Cambridge/Hingham/Taunton
AUSTIN, Jonah^2/Jonas? (-1676) & [Esther] _?_; b 1662; Taunton
AUSTIN/ALLEN, Jonah^1/Jonas? (-1683) & 2/wf Frances **HILL**? (-1676), w John?; 14 Dec 1667; Taunton
AUSTIN, Jonah/Jonas? (1667-1755) & Tamason **LINCOLN** (1667-); 20 Apr 1692; Taunton
AUSTIN, Joseph (-1663) & Sarah (**STARBUCK**), w William, m/3 Humphrey **VARNEY** 1668/9; by Oct 1649; Dover, NH
AUSTIN, Joseph (-1739) & Elizabeth **PITTS**; 10 Nov 1692; Charlestown
AUSTIN, Joshua (1673-1760) & 1/wf Silence [**FRISBIE**] (1672-); b 1701?, b 1714; ?Bramford, CT/New Haven
AUSTIN, Matthew (1620±-) & 1/wf _?_ [**CANNEY**]; b 1658, b 1654?; Hampton, NH
AUSTIN, Matthew & 2/wf Mary (**DAVIS**) [**DODD**], w George, m/3 William **WRIGHT**; b 1667?; York, ME
AUSTIN, Matthew^2 & Mary [**LITTLEFIELD**]; b 1675, b 1701; York, ME
AUSTIN, Richard (1598-1638) & (?Elizabeth) _?_; b 1638, b 1632?; Charlestown
AUSTIN, Richard (1632-1703, ae 71) & Abigail **BACHELDER** (-1694, ae 56 or 67); 11 Nov 1659; Charlestown
AUSTIN, Richard (1665-1694) & Mehitable **WELSTED**, m/2 Benjamin **GIBSON** 1699/1700; 27 Nov 1691; Charlestown
AUSTIN, Richard (1666-1733) & Dorothy **ADAMS** (1679-); 12 Jan 1698, 1698/9; Suffield, CT
AUSTIN, Robert (?1634-1687-) & _?_; b 1661; Kingston, RI
AUSTIN, Samuel (-1716) & Sarah [**STORER**]; ca 1660, b 27 Jun 1661; Dover, NH/Mills, ME/Charlestown
AUSTIN, Samuel & [Elizabeth **GOOCH**]; b 1667; Salisbury
AUSTINS, Samuel & Hopestill _?_; b 1669; Boston
AUSTIN, Samuel (?1660-1716) & Sarah [**RIDGWAY**] (-1728+); b 1689; Charlestown
ASTIN, Samuel & Lucy **POOR**; 11 Oct 1691; Andover
AUSTIN, Thomas & Ann [**OTIS**]; b 1678, nr 1677; Dover, NH
ASTIN, Thomas (-1712) & Hannah **FOSTER**; 15 Sep 1690; Andover
AUSTIN/ASHTON?, William (-1687) & Hannah _?_; b 1673; Providence
AUSTIN, William & Hannah **TRERICE** (1664-); 3 Jun 1696, 30? Jun; Charlestown
AVERILL, Ebenezer (1669-) & 1/wf Susannah **HOVEY** (-1699); 30 Nov 1687; Topsfield
AVERIL, Ebenezer & 2/wf Mehitable **FOSTER** (1675-); 31 Dec 1700; Ipswich/Topsfield
AVERILL, Job (1671-1726) & Mary [**RUBLE**]; 1701?, 26 Apr 1700?; York Co., ME
AVERILL, Nathaniel (1664-) & 1/wf Sarah **HOWLETT** (-1729); 31 Dec 1698; Topsfield
AVERILL, Thomas (1630-1714) & Frances **COLLINGS**; 8 Dec 1657; Ipswich/York Co., ME
AVERILL, Thomas & Hannah _?_; by 1672; York Co., ME
AVERILL, William (-1652/3) & Abigail [**HINTON**] (-1655), in Eng, b 1630, 26 Nov 1618; Chipping Norton, Oxfordshire/Ipswich/Topsfield
AVERILL, William (?1637-1691) & Hannah **JACKSON**; 31 Jul 1661; Ipswich/Topsfield
AVERILL, William (1662-) & Mary _?_ (-1729); ca 1688; Topsfield
AVERY, Christopher (-1630) & Margery **STEPHENS**, d in Eng; Ippledon, Devonshire 26 Aug 1616 m lic.; Gloucester/Boston/New London, CT
AVERY, Edward (-1759) & Joanna **ROSE** (ca 1681-1760?); 3 Jun 1699; Preston, CT/Stonington, CT
AVERY, James (1620-1700) & Joane/?Joanna **GREENSLADE**; 10 Nov 1643; Gloucester/New London, CT
AVERY, James (1646-1728) & Deborah **STALLION/?STERLING**; 20 Feb 1669; New London, CT
AVERY, James & Mary [**GRISWOLD**], E. Windsor; b 1696; Stonington, CT
AVERY, James & 2/wf Abigail (?**INGRAHAM**) **CHESEBROUGH HOLMES** (-1715), w Samuel, w Joshua; 4 Jul 1698; Groton, CT/Stonington, CT
AVERY, John (lived in London, Eng) & Sarah **BROWN**; 21 Aug 1663; Charlestown
AVERY, John (1654-) & Abigail **CHESEBROUGH**; 29 Nov 1675; Stonington, CT
AVERY, Jonathan (-1690) & Sybil **SPARHAWKE**, m/2 Michael **WIGGLESWORTH**; 22 Jul 1679; Dedham
AVERY, Joseph (-1635) & _?_

V22

same direction. Peter and Mary Mallory named children Daniel, John and William; if Mary was a Preston, these would be named for two brothers and her father. Of these names, William is the most significant, since it was an old English and not a biblical name, hence likely to have been a name previously used in the family. Mary Preston's step-mother Mary married Thomas Kimberly and removed to Stratford, with her own sons Jehiel, Hackaliah and Eliasaph. Of these, Hackaliah Preston later removed to Woodbury. Peter Mallory, Jr., eldest son of Peter and Mary, removed to Stratford and died there. A grandson, Thomas[3] Mallory (*Thomas*[2], *Peter*[1]) married in Stratford and removed shortly after to Woodbury. John, another son of Peter and Mary Mallory, married Elizabeth Kimberly, a granddaughter of Mary Preston's step-mother's second husband. Thus, the family names, connections, and migrations, fit very well the theory that Mallory's wife was Mary Preston. For all that, it should be understood that the identification is theoretical and it should be stated as a possibility, or even a probability, but not as an established fact.

AN EARLY MILES STANDISH

By Walter Goodwin Davis, of Portland, Maine

To unexpectedly read "Miles Standish" in an English record will give any American genealogist a moment of excitement, for the origin and ancestry of the gallant Plymouth captain has long been sought in vain. Even though the occurrence of the name proves to be devoid of any particular evidential value, it is perhaps worth preserving.

Thomas Burdon, a Calais merchant, made his will on June 22, ✓ 1509. The second witness was "Sir Miles Standish preest & my gostly father," and in the body of the will Sir Miles was left a gown and a small money legacy. (Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 22 Bennett.)

In the sixteenth century and earlier priests as well as knights were called "Sir." Lack of knowledge of this fact sometimes causes genealogists to go astray and credit a family with knightly status when in fact it was of lower rank. Thus Rev. George T. Ridlon, in an article on the English ancestry of the poet Henry Wadsworth Longfellow (Sprague's *Journal of Maine History*, XIV: 1), seems to believe that the yeoman family of Longfellow of Yorkshire produced two knights, "Sir Richard Langfella" and "Sir Peter Langfella," although the context of the documents in which their names appear readily proves that they were parish parsons.

The English colony of Calais drew its Merchants of the Staple, tradesmen and officials from all parts of England, so we cannot even guess at Sir Miles Standish's early home.

MISCELLANEA

American Genealogist
22:161

XI *Danbury (Conn.) Land Records*

Contributed by Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

[Land records are of importance not only in the mention of relationships and in the joining of several heirs to an estate in conveyances, but also in showing removal to other localities. A few examples of each type will be found below.]

1:65. 3 May 1780. John Linsly of Morris Town in the East Jerseys late of Danbury sells.

1:106. 22 Nov. 1781. Jonathan Hayes of "Livistons Manor" in Albany Co., N. Y., sells.

1:116. 29 Dec. 1781. John Barnum 3d, Josiah Barnum, Noah Barnum, James Wood and wife Eunice, Mary Clark, and Esther Bishop, all of Danbury, sell.

1:137. 13 June 1777. Levi Barnum of Ball Town, Albany Co., N. Y., sells.

Perry?

1:161. 29 July 1780. Ebenezer Ferry of Washington, Litchfield Co., Conn., sells.

1:172. 30 July 1782. John Bostwick of Newtown, Fairfield Co., Conn., sells.

1:182. 9 Sept. 1782. David Chidester and wife Mary of Fairfield, Conn., convey to Joseph Wildman of Danbury, land bounded west on Joseph Wildman, south on land belonging to David Boughton by his wife.

1:183. 5 Sept. 1782. Thomas Frost Jr. and wife Deborah of the Nine Partners, Dutches Co., N. Y., convey to James Stevens of Danbury, land bounded on that of Zechariah Stevens and Nathan Stevens Jr. *

1:186. 16 Sept. 1782. Daniel Beach, Everard Beach, and Caleb Beach of Stratford, and Agur Beach of Woodbury, convey.

1:190. 20 Nov. 1782. Tamar Botsford of Sharon, Conn., conveys to James Stevens of Danbury, reserving to Capt. Thomas Stevens and Zachariah Stevens a passway in accordance with a deed from Jonth Starr to Zachh, Nathl and Nathan Stevens.

1:193. 19 Oct. 1782. Joseph Hepburn and wife Hannah of Danbury, and Reuben Duning and wife Abigail of Newtown, convey to Joseph Tomlinson of New Milford, land by heirship from Estate of John Lobdell of Danbury.

9 Partners — Averill

* Thomasine Frost m. Edmund Rice, a [illegible]'s first settler)

He left children:
Richard,
John,
Nathaniel, a minor,
Joseph, a minor,
Thomas,
Martha,
Judith,
Lydia Jacob, a granddaughter, and daughter of his son Samuel, deceased.

He had the title of Serg't; and possessed, in 1660, a farm on the south side of the river, which was originally granted io Mr. Winthrop, near to the farms of Daniel Rindge and Matthew Whipple.

Richard Jacob 2, son of Richard 1, married Mary Whipple, January 15, 1673. She died January 27, 1675; and he died 1676. A daughter Mary was born January 20, 1675, and died in June. His will is dated June 8, and proved Sept. 26, 1676. He bequeathes property to his brothers,—Nathaniel, Thomas, Joseph, John; and to his sisters Martha and Judith. He appoints his two uncle Appletons, [John and Samuel, sons of Samuel,] overseers.

Joseph Jacob 2, son of Richard 1, married December 18, 1660, Susan Symonds, daughter of William and granddaughter of the Hon'ble Samuel Symonds; and had a son Samuel born Dec. 1, 1691, and died aged thirteen days; and Joseph, born March 12, 1692.

1697, December 6. Inventory of Estate of Joseph Jacob.

Farm, £452, 10.

Debts due from estate, £288, 6, 9.

Among which are,—To sister Moody, £6. To sister Hasey, £4. To Bro. Willard, £7, 13. To Bro. Willard for boarding ye boy, £5. To Abra: ffits, for boarding ye child, £4.

Ensign Thomas Jacob 2, son of Richard 1, married Sarah Brown, December 21, 1671. He was Freeman, 1674, voter, 1679. Thomas Jaackob, Tythingman, 1679; subscribed to the Bell, 1699, and had a seat assigned "at the Table," in the Meeting-house, 1700.

Hammett Papers – Abraham Hammett
(GRC Repr 1980) SHS

Nathaniel Jacob 2, son of Richard 1, voter 1679; commoner, 1678. His will is dated Nov. 4, 1688. He bequeathes to his brother Thomas twenty pounds; to brother Jno: Jacobs, thirty pounds; sister Judith Hasey, twenty pounds. "I give to ye standing minister or ministers twenty shillings per year, during ye continuance of such a ministry as is now settled in Ipswich as to Doctrine & form." "I also give vnto my Lo: Coss'n, Lev't Jno: Appleton, five pounds." The rest was given to his brother Joseph.

✓ JACKSON, John, possessed a houselot in 1635; was a commoner in 1641; a subscriber to Major Denison, 1648,—the year of his death. The inventory of his estate is dated Sept. 18, 1648. His widow Catherine married William White, and sold the John Jackson land and house to John West, before June 28, 1649.

INGLISH, William, possessed land near Reedy Marsh, 1638.

JEWETT, Jeremiah,—the eldest son of Joseph Jewett of Rowley,—was a commoner in 1664.

Of his father, [Joseph Jewett of Rowley,] we gather the following:

1660, February 15. Joseph Jewett of Rowley, his will: goods to be divided equally among my seven children, as well those two that I have by my last wife as the five I had before. Always provided that my eldest sonne, Jeremiah Jewett, must have a double portion of all the estate I have, both in New England & old England: provided that one hundred pounds I have already payed to my sonne Phillip Nelson, that shall be counted as part of what I doe now give him.

I doe give to my sonne Jeremiah Jewett, the farm I bought of Joseph Murry. I mean all such lands bought of him or any other that are on the northwest side of the river called Egypt River, with all the meadow I bought of Robert Lord, senior, & Nathaniel Stow, provided he accept of it at five hundred pounds.

As to my two youngest children and their portion, I leave to the disposing of my brother, Maximillian Jewett, The Hammett Rows: (1633-1700) - Abraham Hammett (1650-1699-repro 1792)

Capt. John Whipple claimed the right of commonage for Joseph Whipple's heirs, March 9, 1707-8.

Joseph Whipple, jr., subscribed £1 to the bell, 1699. He had: Ruth b. Oct. 27, 1692: Anna, b. July 29, 1695.

[NOTE. Joseph Foster, U. S. N., says: The John Whipples are most grievously confounded by different writers; there is a book, however, which can be taken as authority, "Genealogy of the Whipple Family, by J. H. Boutelle."]

WELCH, Philip and Hannah Haggett, married Feb. 20, 1666, and had: Philip, born Dec. 27, 1668

John and Sarah Welch, had: John, born Sept. 6, 1693.

Moses Welch, born October 20, 1685.

Thomas Welch, born April 13, 1691.

✓ WHITE, William. Had a houselot at the corner of High and North Main streets, in 1635. His residence was on a lot which he possessed in 1634, on the south easterly side of Meeting-house green, near where the Female Academy now stands. [See Henry Sewall.] He possessed another houselot in 1635, adjoining a lot of John Hassell.

1641. He was a commoner.

1664. Had a share in Plum Island.

1671, May 21. He was freeman.

1679. He was a voter in Town affairs.

In October, 1647, he mortgaged to Ralph Dix a farm of two hundred acres, for £60.

✓ He married Katherine, widow of John Jackson who died 1648; and with her sold to John West before June 28, 1649, a dwelling house and land which had belonged to Jackson. She died June 2, 1671.

1659, January 16. He mortgaged to Samuel Ingalls ye part of my farm which I sold unto John West and purcased of him again.

His death is recorded: "William White died August 25, 1684, or thereabout."

James White, was a voter in Town affairs in 1679. Had horses on the common, 1697.

George White married Lydia Lamson, April 5, 1671, and had: Lidia, b. Jan. 5, 1672; Nath'l, b. Feb. 3, 1673.

WHITRED, William. Possessed a houselot at the farther end of the High street, in 1638.

1648. One of Major Denison's subscribers.

1664. As tenant of John Perkins, a share in Plum Island

1667, Feb. 11. He had granted to him to make use of five acres of land, by Nicholas Marble's farm, during life.

1640, October 17. He mortgaged to William Tinge his houselot containing two acres.

1646, Feb. 4. Sold Moses Pingry, saltmaker, a house.

1653, Oct. 15. He sold conditionally one half of his farm to Richard Brabrook.

Thomas Whitred had a share in Plum Island, 1664.

His wife, Frances, died April 26, 1658.

He had son William, born March 31, 1658.

He exhibited an inventory of his father's estate, Dec. 9, 1668: House and land, £10; Cattle, £20; Total, £84, 13.

1672, September 3. Robert Colborn appraised the estate of Thomas Whittredge; will noncupative; proved by his brothers, Robert Morgan and Richard Norman: "Brethren, you being most Intimate with me, and dearest, in whom we have put our Confidence: and in whom I doe Confide: of all our relatives remaining alive: I have therefore sent for you - - to committ unto you my three sonnes, which I had by your sister,—my wife now taken from me. He said he had been very sick. But yesterday, Mr. Newman administering phisick unto him, he was revived and something better. Sonnes, Thomas, Richard, William. He would send for his brother Morgan againe, he being nearest to him." His brother Samuel Whitredge and his son-in-Law John [Twaste?]

1695, March 11. Thomas Whitredge appointed administrator of the estate of William Whitredge, his grandfather. Joseph Morgan and Philip Fowler sureties.

Jackson (white)

WHITMAN, Robert, was commoner, 1641; was employed to keep a flock of sheep south side of the river, 1661; had a share in Plum Island, 1664; was a voter in Town affairs, 1679.

He purchased a house and land of Thomas Manning, March 15, 1647.

by Clarence Almon Torrey

JACKSON, Samuel & 1/wf _?_ (-1638); ca 1634; Scituate

JACKSON, Samuel & Hester **SILLIS/SEALIS** (1619-); 20 Nov 1639; ?Scituate

JACKSON, Samuel (-1715) & (1/wf) ?[Jedidah **HIGBEE**]; b 167[?1]; Fairfield, CT

JACKSON, Samuel & _?_; b 1676; Boston

JACKSON, Samuel & Mary **MELCHER**; 12 Oct 1693; Dover, NH

JACKSON, Samuel & _?_; b 1695; Stratfield, CT

JACKSON, Samuel & Hannah **MARE**; 7 Dec 1698; Boston

JACKSON, Sebas (-1690) & Sarah **BAKER** (1651-1725), Roxbury; 19 Apr 1671; Cambridge

JACKSON, Thomas (1640-) & Hannah [**JOHNSON**]; b 1663; Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, Thomas & Hannah **TAYLOR** (-1689); 2 Jul 1685; Reading

JACKSON, Thomas & Temperance _?_; b 1687; Boston

JACKSON, Thomas (Bro-in-law of William **HUGHS**) & Priscilla **GRAFTON** (1671-1698+); 15 Oct 1690; Boston

JACKSON, Walter (-1683) & Jane _?_, m/2 Henry **RICE**; b 1669; Dover, NH

JACKSON, William (-1688) & Joan _?_; b 1639; Rowley

JACKSON, William (?1670-) & Mary _?_; b 1700; Dover, NH

JACKSON, _?_ & Mary **FERRIS**, m/2 John **STURTEVANT** 1709; Fairfield, CT

JACKLIN, Edmund (-1631) & Susan/?Susanna [**PEASE**] (-1687); b 1640; Boston

JACKLIN, John & Elizabeth _?_; b 1674(5?); Boston

JACKLIN, Samuel (1640-1681) & Mercy _?_; b 1673; Boston

JACKMAN, James (-1694, ae 83) (had nephew Henry **SHORT**) & Joanna _?_; b 1644; Newbury

JACKMAN, James & Rachel [**NOYES**] (1661-1718+); b 1683; Newbury

JACKMAN, Richard & Elizabeth **PLUMER**; 26 Jun 1682; Newbury

JACKSON, Abraham & Remember **MORTON** (-1707); 18 Nov 1657; Plymouth

JACKSON, Abraham (1655-1740) & Elizabeth **BISCOE** (-1737); 20 Nov 1679; Watertown

JACKSON, Abraham, Jr. & Margaret **HIXAT/HIX/HICKS**; 7 Jan 1685; Plymouth

JACKSON, Caleb (1652-1718) & Elizabeth **HOW** (1661-1701); ca 1682; Rowley

JACKSON, Clement (-1708) & Sarah **HALL**, m/2 Joseph **HUBBARD** 1717+; 17 Oct 1700; Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, Daniel & Elizabeth **JOHNSON**; 2 Apr 1697; Boston/Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, Daniel & Mary [**PRESTON**] (-1734); b 1701?; Stratfield, CT/Newton, CT

JACKSON, Edmund (-1675) & 1/wf Martha _?_ (-1652); Boston

JACKSON, Edmund (-1675) & 2/wf Mary (**COLE**) **GAWDREN** (-1660, ?11 Mar 1659, 18 Jan 1659, 1658/9), wid (had son Elisha b 12 Feb 1658/9, bapt 20 Feb 1658/9); 7 Jan 1652/3; Boston

JACKSON, Edmund (-1675) & 3/wf Elizabeth **PILKENTON/(PILKINGTON)**, m/2 William **BEALE** 1676; 27 Oct 1660, 1659 (dau Sarah b 24 Sep 1660, Mary bapt 30 Sep 1660); Boston

JACKSON, Edmund (-1724) & Mary **WHITMARSH** (1674-1737); 19 Mar 1690/1; Hingham/Braintree/Weymouth/Abington

JACKSON, Edward (-1681) & 1/wf Frances _?_ (-1648?); in Eng, b 1631(2?); Cambridge/Newton

JACKSON, Edward (-1681) & 2/wf Elizabeth (**NEWDIGATE**) **OLIVER** (-1709), w John; 14 Mar 1648/9; Cambridge

JACKSON, Edward (1652-1727) & 1/wf Grace _?_ (1655-1685); b 1681; Newton

JACKSON, Edward (1652-1727) & 2/wf Abigail [**WILSON**] (1664-1746); ca 1686; Newton

JACKSON, Edward & Mary [?**THAYER**] (not **NEWTON**); b 1696; Newton

JACKSON, Ephraim & 1/wf Mary [**CURRIER**]; ca 1700

JACKSON, Eleazer (1669-) & Hannah **RANSON** (?1670-); 29 Jan 1690/1; Plymouth

JACKSON, George & 1/wf _?_; by 1684; Marblehead

JACKSON, George & 2/wf Mary (**ABORN**) **NICK**, w William; 8 Dec 1690; Marblehead

JACKSON, Henry (?1606-1686) (cousin of John **TEY**) & _?_; b 1635?; Watertown/Fairfield, CT

JACKSON, Henry (-1718, Stratfield) & Mary [**ABBOTT**?], dau Geo.; ca 1680-90?; Stamford, CT/Stratford, CT

JACKSON, James & _?_ [**SMITH**]; b 10 Oct 1666; Cape Neddick

JACKSON, James & Rachel [**NOYES**]; 1682

JACKSON, James (-1705) & Rebecca [**HALLETT**] (?1675-1730); 1694; Flushing, LI

JACKSON, James (-1718) & Sarah [?**RICE**]; ca 1700; Dover, NH

JACKSON, Jeremiah & Faith [**PECK**] (1658-), m/2 Cornelius **WALDO**; b 1677; Boston

JACKSON, John & Eleanor _?_ (?1601, 1602-1673+), m/2 Jonas **BAILEY**, m/3 Gyles **BARGE**; b 1630; Gloucester/Scarboro

JACKSON, John & Margaret [?**MACHIAS**] (1599-1643+); b 1633, in Eng; Salem

✓ **JACKSON**, John (-1648) & Catherine _?_; b 1635?; Ipswich

JACKSON, John (-1667) & Joanna _?_ (-1675+); ?by 1635; Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, John (-1675) & 1/wf _?_; b 1639; Cambridge/Newton

JACKSON, John (1610-1670, 1673) & Abigail _?_ (1610-1672+); b 1639; Boston

JACKSON, John (-1675) & 2/wf Margaret _?_ (1624-1684); b 1643?; Cambridge

JACKSON, John (-1656) & 2/wf Mary [**GOOSE**] (-1664+), w William; aft 1650, bef 1655; Salem

JACKSON, John (-1683) & Mary **HULL** (-1665); 1 Mar 1653/4; New Haven/Derby, CT

JACKSON, John & Jane **THOMAS**; 14 Nov 1657; Boston

JACKSON, John & Susanna **JONES** (1639-1662); 12 Jul 1659, 22 Jul; Gloucester

JACKSON, John (1640-1689) & Elizabeth [**SMITH**], dau Giles; ?1662; Stamford, CT

JACKSON, John & (2/wf) Margaret _?_; aft 1662

JACKSON, John (-1683) & Sarah (_?_) **SMITH** (-1686+), w George; 2 Jul 1668; New Haven

JACKSON, John (-1725) & Elizabeth [**SEAMAN**] (1647-); ?ca 1668; Hempstead, LI

JACKSON, John & Elizabeth **POORE**; 27 Apr 1669; Rowley

JACKSON, John & Elizabeth _?_; b 1671; Boston

JACKSON, John (1645-1709) & Sarah _?_ (Feb 1650-1700); ca 1671?; Cambridge

JACKSON, John & Sarah [**PALMER**]; bef 1672; Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, John & _?_; b 1674; Eastchester, NY

JACKSON, John & (?3/wf) Hannah **HOPPAN**; 16 Jul 1679; Dorchester ✓

JACKSON, John & Sarah _?_; b 1682; Bradford

JACKSON, John & Abigail (_?_) (**DREW**) **ELLINS**, w Samuel, w Anthony; m cont 7 Oct; 1685

JACKSON, John (-1691) & Margaret [**CLARK**], m/2 Philip **WHITE** 1693±, m/3 Roger **SWAN** by 1701; by 1688; Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, John (1673-), Plymouth & Abigail **WOODWORTH** (ca 1664-); 24 Dec 1695, 25 Dec 1695; Scituate/Plymouth

JACKSON, John & Susanna **HAYDEN**; 19 May 1699; Boston

JACKSON, John (1675-) & 1/wf Mary [**CURTIS**]; b 1701; Newton

JACKSON, Jonathan (-1693) & Elizabeth [**BAKER**] (1641-1681); ca 1668; Newton/Boston

JACKSON, Jonathan & Hannah/Anna/Ann **GARFIELD**; 6 Dec 1681; Rowley

JACKSON, Jonathan (1647-) & _?_; b 1685; Scituate

JACKSON, Jonathan (1672-) & Mary **SALTER**; 26 Jun 1700; Boston/Newton

JACKSON, Joseph (-1681) & Mary [**GODWIN**], m/2 Joseph **SEELEY** by 1684; ca 1670?; Fairfield, CT

JACKSON, Joseph & Elizabeth _?_; b 1683; Boston

JACKSON, Joseph & Mary [**SARGENT**] (1673-); ca 1691; Newcastle

JACKSON, Joseph (-1714, Stratford) & Elizabeth (**SANFORD**) **JACKSON**, w Joshua, m/3 Thomas **CHAMBERS**; 23 Nov 1699; Fairfield, CT

JACKSON, Joshua (-1698) & Elizabeth [**SANFORD**] (1679-), m/2 Joseph **JACKSON** 1699, m/3 Thomas **CHAMBERS**; prob 1697, Nov or Dec; Stratfield, CT

JACKSON, Manus & Rebecca _?_; b 1643; Charlestown

JACKSON, Moses (-1712) & (1/wf) Deborah **HYATT**; 24 Oct 1672; Fairfield, CT

JACKSON, Moses (-1712) & 2/wf Esther (?**STEVENS**) [**SEELEY**], w Obadiah; ca 1682 (prob); Stratfield, CT

JACKSON, Moses (?1665-1746) & 1/wf Hannah [**TROWBRIDGE**] (1668-); b 1689

JACKSON, Nathaniel & Ruth **JENNEY**; 20 Dec 1686; Plymouth

JACKSON, Nathaniel & Margaret **ELLINS**; 14 May 1694

JACKSON, Nicholas (-1698) & 1/wf Sarah **RILEY** (-1655); - Jul 1646; Rowley

JACKSON, Nicholas (-1698) & 2/wf Elizabeth (_?_) **CHAPLIN** (-1694); 9 Dec 1656; Rowley

JACKSON, Richard (-1672, ae 90) & 1/wf Isabel _?_ (-1661/2); Cambridge

JACKSON, Richard & [?Joan ?**SEWARD**]; ca 1657; Portsmouth, NH

JACKSON, Richard (-1672, ae 90) & Elizabeth **MARSH BROWN** (-1677), w George, w Richard; 12 May 1662; Cambridge

JACKSON, Robert (1620-1685) & Agnes [**PUDDINGTON?/WASHBURNE**]; b 1645; Stamford, CT/Hempstead, LI/Jamaica, LI

Jackson

Pope's Pioneers pg 254/5

John, fisherman, ae. 40, with Margaret, ae. 36, and John, ae. 2, came in the Blessing in July, 1635. Settled at Cambridge, propr., deacon. Ch. Caleb b. and d. 12 (10) 1645, Anna b. 8 (1) 1647, Abigail b. 4 (6) 1648.

The inv. of his est. taken 30 Jan. 1674, was filed April 6, 1675. Agreement made 20 Dec. 1676, between the widow Margaret, James Trowbridge, Noah Wiswall, Samuel Truesdall, Daniel Preston and Elijah Kendrick, who had married daughters of the deceased, his son Abram and daus. Deliverance and Sarah, for the partition of the estate.

John, wholesale man in Burchen Lane, ae. 30, came in the Defense in July, 1635. Settled at Salem. Memb. chh. with wife Margaret, 1639. Frm. June 2, 1641. Sold lumber to go to Conn. June 2, 1644.

Will dated 31 (1) prob. (4) 1655; wife Mary; son John J.; Margaret Nouel.

✓ John, Ipswich, propr. 1635.

Inv. of his goods and est. 18 (7) 1648. Admin. gr. to widow Katharine; one son and 5 daus., all under 21 years; her *husband* to be possessed of the est., bring up the children, and pay them their portions when due. Evidently she had married again before she settled the estate, but we do not find record of it.

John, his house burned in 1636. [W.]

John, carpenter, Boston, frm. May 10, 1643. Wife Abigail adm. chh. 12 (7) 1640. She d. and he m. 14 (9) 1657, Jane, dau. of Evan Thomas. Ch. of John and Abigail: Sarah b. 15 (6) 1639, Abigail b. 24 (6) 1641, John b. 26 (4) 1643, Hannah b. 2 (5) 1645, Peter bapt. 12 (7) 1647, d. 5 (9) 1653, Mary bapt. 4 (9) 1649, ae. about 6 days, Benjamin bapt. 23 (12) 1650, d. 11 (9) 1653, Mary bapt. 25 Oct., 1652, *Sarah* bapt. 31 Oct., 1652; ch. of John and Jane: John b. and d. 1658, John b. Feb. 24, 1662. He deposed to admin. of Thomas Millard in 1669-70, ae. about 60 years; Abigail deposed, ae. same.

Will dated 10 Dec. prob. 29 Jan. 1672. Wife Abigail, son John, dau. Sara Eustace; youngest dau. Mary; working tools to grand child John Eustace.

Stepney, came a. 1643, caus. entry on our County rec. of a certif. from the Treasr. under Ordin. of the two ho. of Parliam. at Westminster, that he had brot. in for them light gold and money to amt. of £40. on 7 Sept. 1642, and again £22. 10 on 12 Oct. and again £32. 10 on Feb. foll. In an Indent. betw. the Right Honor. Sir Richard Saltonstall, knt. Lord Mayor of London, and two other Commisrs. of her Majesty, 40th yr. of Queen Eliz. and the parties deput. to collect the first of three subsidies grant. by Parliam. the yr. preced. bear. date 1 Oct. 1598, for the rat. of St. Helen's Parish, Bishopgate Ward, I find the names of Edward Jackson, John Alsop, and Thomas Child (all in a foll. generat. repeat. among N. E. peop.) chargeab. with William Shakspeare, the great poet of humanity, as liable with others to that rate. Among the details of minute circumstances in the life of our immortal bard by a score of pens, I do not recollect, that his resid. in that parish of London is ment. He was freem. 1645, purch. 1646 the beautif. farm of 500 acres from Gov. Bradstreet, for £140, wh. had been sold to him for six cows by Thomas Mayhew, in 1638, bef. he went to the Vineyard, rep. 1647 and 15 yrs. more, sev. times honor. with notice as the aid of apostle Eliot in the evangeliz. of the Ind. d. 17 July 1681 in 77th yr. perhaps, tho. the gr.st. whose accuracy I distrust, says, aged 79 yrs. 5 mos. mak. large gift of ld. in Billerica to Harv. Coll. He liv. in what was call. the village, now Newton. By his first w. brot. prob. from Eng. nam. Frances, he had, says the fam. tradit. four s. and four ds. but we may doubt the story, as names of only six that were there bapt. are furnish.; and yet others may have been b. to him after that rec. On the parish reg. of bapt. at Whitechapel, Mr. Somerby found Israel, 9 Mar. 1631, wh. d. in infancy; Margaret, 1 Jan. 1633; Hannah, 1 May 1634; Rebecca, 12 Oct. 1636; Caleb, 10 Oct. 1638; and Joseph, 13 Sept. 1639. In favor of the tradit. one may add Jonathan; Sebas, wh. was b. on the pass. from Eng. it is said; and Frances, wh. d. 5 Oct. 1648; but that this was his w. is far more prob. tho. the histor. of Newton counts her the ch. His sec. w. m. 14 Mar. 1649, was Eliz. d. of John Newgate of Boston, wid. of John Oliver, the scholar (wh. d. 30 Sept. 1709 at a good age, even if deduct. from the report of 91 yrs. be allow.) by wh. he had Sarah, 5 Jan. bapt. at Boston 21 Apr. 1650; Edward, 15 Dec. 1652; Lydia, 1656; Eliz. 28 Apr. 1658; ano. Hannah, a. 1660, m. a. 1681, the sec. Nathaniel Wilson; and Ruth, 16 Jan. 1664, wh. d. 1692, unm. Hannah, the first b. of those brot. from Eng. m. a. 1650, John Ward; Rebecca m. sec. Thomas Prentice; Sarah m. 21 Mar. 1678, Rev. Nehemiah Hobart of N. and d. 23 Feb. 1712; Lydia m. 1680, Joseph Fuller, and d. 12 Jan. 1726; Eliz. m. 28 Mar. 1677, John Prentice, and next, Jonas Bond, and d. 25 Jan. 1741. EDWARD, Cambridge, in the village, br. of Abraham, was k. by the Ind. at Medfield, I suppose, on 21 Feb. 1676, in Philip's war. EDWARD, Newton, s. of the first Edward, and the only one by his sec. w. freem. 1685, by w. Grace had Edward, b. 25 Dec. 1681, d. young; and his w. d. 8 Apr. 1685. He next m. Abigail, d. of Nathaniel Wilson, had Eliz. 23 Feb. 1687; Abigail, 13 May 1690, d. young; Hannah, 10 Aug. 1692; Samuel, 19 May 1695; Alice; Edward, again, 3 Apr. 1700; and Abigail, again, 14 Sept. 1705. He was rep. 1702, deac. and d. 30 Sept. 1727. His wid. Abigail d. 1746, aged 83. EDWARD, Newton, eldest s. of Sebas of the same, by w. Mary had Experience, b. 9 Aug. 1696; Edward, 1 Oct. 1698; Isaac, 2 Feb. 1701; Sarah, 28 Oct. 1703; Sebas, 20 Apr. 1706; Michael, 28 Feb. 1709; Jonathan, 25 June 1713; and Ann, Aug. 1714; and he d. 27 Mar. 1748. His wid. d. 1753. GEORGE, Marblehead, went, says Farmer, as surgeon in the wild Canada exped. of Phips 1690, but outliv. it, had w. Mary, and bot. a farm in Scituate 1702. HENRY, Watertown 1637, one of the lessees of the fishing wear at that place, perhaps was freem. of Fairfield 1669, had large est. may be the man, wh. came from London, 1635, aged 29, in the Elizabeth and Ann, for no other of the name can I find earlier. JAMES, Charlestown 1640, but Frothingham says no more. JAMES, PATRICK, and RICHARD, unhappy Scotch prisoners from the gr. battle of Worcester, 3 Sept. 1651, sent over hither in the John and Sarah, on board of wh. in Nov. they were laden, and disembog. at Boston in May foll. to be sold, all d. I doubt not, speedily, of broken heart or other malady. But at Dover was one JAMES, tax. 1659 and 61. JOHN, Salem, had gr. of ld. 1637, says Felt, came prob. in 1635 from London, in the Blessing, aged (Two) 40; with w. Margaret, 36; and s. John, 2; suffer. loss of his ho. by fire Oct. 1636, as told by Winth. I. 200, and may have been the "godly B 1595 man," sav. from shipwr. as he also tells, II. 19; was a fisherman, acc. the custom ho. rec. perhaps the freem. 2 June 1641, tho. not so prob. as that the Ipswich man was he; d. June 1656, hav. made his will, in wh. he names w. Mary, and s. John, b. 31 Jan. preced. JOHN, Cambridge, bapt. at Stepney, near London 6 June 1602, was elder br. of Edward, and I presume came in the Defence 1635, from London, aged 30, call. 1635 at the custom ho. "wholesale man in Burchen lane," by w. wh. perhaps d. soon, had beside perhaps two ds. Sarah and Theodosia, John (wh. d. 17 Oct. 1675 in 36th yr. prob. never m.); was freem. perhaps 2 June 1641, but more prob. 10 May 1643, and by w. Margaret had Caleb, b. 12 Dec. 1645, d. in 2 days; Hannah, 7 June 1646, says Hist. of N. 327, prob. error for 7 Jan. 1647; Abigail, 14 Aug. 1648; Margaret, 20 June 1649; Edward, 14 Jan. 1651, k. by the Ind. at Medfield, 21 Feb. 1676; Mary; Abraham, 14 Aug. 1655, bef. ment.; Deliverance, 9 Nov.

Jackson, Abraham, Plymouth, apprent. of Secr. Morton, m. 18 Nov. 1657, Remember, d. of the Secr. had Lydia, b. 19 Nov. 1658; Abraham; Nathaniel; Eleazer, Oct. 1669; and John. His w. d. 24 July 1707, and he d. 4 Oct. 1714. Lydia m. Israel Leavit; and next, Preserved Hall. **Abraham**, Newton, s. of John, m. 20 Nov. 1679, Eliz. d. of John Briscoe, wh. d. 12 Sept. 1737; freem. 1690, d. 29 June 1740, leav. only s. John, b. 25 Apr. 1682. But other ch. were Eliz. b. 8 Aug. 1680, wh. by h. Ephraim Williams was mo. of the worthy found. of Williams Coll.; Sarah, 1683; Margaret, 1685; Mary, 2 Dec. 1686, prob. d. soon; Hannah; Mary, again, 19 Jan. 1689; Abigail, 21 Mar. 1690, d. soon; Abigail, again, 1692, d. bef. 13 yrs.; Abraham, 12 Mar. 1693, d. soon; and Thomas, 6 Sept. 1694, d. at 9 yrs. **Caleb**, Rowley, s. of Nicholas, had Caleb, b. 1687, and a d. **David**, Boston, in his will of 11 Dec. 1683, pro. 3 Jan. foll. gave all his est. to br. Daniel, "*if he return*," otherwise to Henry Boulton, and Edmund Shore, made excors. so that I infer, he was a bachelor, and prob. trans. **Edmund**, Boston 1635, shoemaker, join. our ch. 15 Nov. of that yr. by w. Martha, wh. d. 12 Nov. 1652, had Hannah, b. 1 Mar. 1636; John, 20 Oct. 1638; Thomas, 1 Mar. 1640; Samuel, 27 June, bapt. 2 July 1643; Jeremiah, 14, bapt. 20 July 1645; Mary, 17 Feb. or Apr. 1647; and Isaac, 22 Nov. 1651. He next m. 7 Jan. 1653, eight wks. after d. of the first w. Mary, d. of Samuel Cole, wid. of —— Gawdren, if the rec. be right, and had Edmund, 30 Oct. 1654, prob. d. young, as he is not ment. in will of gr.f. Cole; Eliz. 11 Feb. 1657; and Elisha, 12 Feb. 1659; and this w. d. 11 Mar. foll. By third w. Eliz. he had Sarah, 24 Sept. 1660; Martha, 11 Feb. 1662; Susanna, 2 Dec. 1663, d. soon; Susanna, again, 19 Sept. 1666; Edmund, 5 Oct. 1668, d. young; Edmund, again, 2 Aug. 1672; and Mary, 22 Dec. 1674; and d. next yr. His will of 2 May 1675, pro. 28 July foll. names elder ch. Samuel, Jeremiah, and Hannah Andrews, provides mainten. for five younger, Sarah, Martha, Susanna, Edmund, and Mary; made w. Eliz. extrix.; from wh. I presume all the other ch. had d. tho. their gr.f. hav. 15 yrs. bef. provid. for two of the three, it is not cert. The name is by Drake, 235 and 245, misprint. Edward, tho. he refers to the fac-simile of his signature, plain eno. on p. 243. His wid. d. soon and eldest s. Samuel, act. as admor. under the will. He was freem. 25 May 1636, and prob. came from old Boston. **Edmund**, Boston, m. 27 Oct. 1660, Eliz. Pilkington, if there be no error in the rec. of wh. I have strong suspicion that the date is too late by one yr. and also that he is the same person as the preced. for I find not any other of the same name, but **Edmund**, Weymouth, wh. by w. Mary had Samuel, b. 22 July 1691, and may have rem. to Abington. ***Edward**, Cambridge, a nailer from Whitechapel parish in London, where liv. his f. Christopher, was bapt. 3 Feb. 1604, or 5, at

1657; Joshua, 15 Sept. 1659; and Grace, whose date is, like Mary's, unkn. He bot. in 1639 the est. of Miles Ives, was deac. and d. 30 Jan. 1675. His wid. Margaret d. 28 Aug. 1684, in 60th yr. Theodosia m. 10 Dec. 1664, capt. Noah Wiswall; next, Samuel Newman of Rehoboth; Hannah m. Elijah Kenrick, and next, 20 Jan. 1682, John Hyde; Abigail m. Daniel Preston; Margaret m. 30 Jan. 1674, James Trowbridge, as sec. w.; and Mary m. Samuel Truesdale. JOHN, Boston, perhaps br. of Henry, came in the Elizabeth and Ann 1635, aged 27, a carpenter, by w. Abigail had Sarah, b. 15 Aug. 1639, bapt. 13 Sept. 1640, his w. hav. the wk. preced. unit. with our ch.; Abigail, 24, bapt. 29 Aug. 1641; John, 26 June, bapt. 2 July 1643; Hannah, 2, bapt. 27 July 1645; Peter, 12 Sept. 1647, d. young; Mary, 4 Nov. 1649; Benjamin, 23 Feb. 1651, d. young; and Mary, again, 25 Oct. 1652; d. after 1673. JOHN, Ipswich, prob. freem. 2 June 1641, for the name above his, and that below, belong. there; left. wid. Catharine, wh. m. 18 Sept. 1648; one s. and five ds. JOHN, Boston, m. 14 Nov. 1657, Jane, d. of Evan Thomas, had John, b. 11 Feb. 1659. One John took o. 14 July 1657 at Exeter; tho. of what import, is less clear. See Geneal. Reg. VIII. 77. JOHN, Scarborough 1663. JOHN, Gloucester, s. of John of Salem, b. in Eng. m. 12, or as ano. reads the rec. 22 July 1659, Susanna Jones, had John, b. 3 June 1660, and she d. 10 Apr. 1662. JOHN, Portsmouth, d. a. 1654, leav. wid. Joanna, and s. Richard, perhaps b. in Eng. JOHN, New Haven, by w. Mary, wh. d. 1665, had one ch. b. 1654, ano. 1655, neither of whose names is ment. by the rec.; Mary, b. 15 Oct. bapt. 22 Nov. 1657; Grace, 4, bapt. 6 Feb. 1659; Mehitable, 5 Jan. bapt. 1 Apr. 1660; and Hannah, 13, bapt. 15 Mar. 1663. But among proprs. in 1685 this name does not appear. JOHN, Cambridge 1672, the freem. prob. of 1674, was s. of deac. John of the same; d. 17 Oct. 1675, unm. In his will made after d. of his f. his mo.-in-law is rememb. and to his unm. sis. Sarah it giv. £50, but to ea. of his other sis. £5, and resid. of his prop. to brs. Edward, and Abraham, wh. are excors. But of Cambridge ano. JOHN, wh. was lieut. and resid. legatee of Richard Jackson, had w. Sarah, wh. d. 15 Nov. 1700, aged 50 yrs. and 8 mos. By her he had, prob. no issue; but by w. Deborah, d. perhaps of Giles Fifield of Charlestown, had Fifield, b. 8 Apr. 1702; John, 12 Jan. 1704; James, 1706; Xene, 2 Apr. 1708; and he d. 26 Sept. 1709, aged 64. See Harris. JOHN, Newton, s. of Sebas of the same, by w. Mary Curtis had John, b. 24 July 1701, d. young; Mary, 23 Nov. 1702; Hannah, 1 July 1704; Amos, 31 Oct. 1706; and Abigail, 8 Feb. 1708. He took 3 Oct. 1712, sec. w. Mary Bettis of Watertown, rem. to Woodstock, Conn. had Eliz. b. 16 Oct. 1713; Margery, 1 June 1716; and Jonathan, 9 June 1718. JOHN, Portsmouth, s. of Richard of the

too young (age 16 at marriage date)

this one ☆

same, d. 1691, leav. wid. Margaret, and s. John; but was prob. not of mid. age, for his f. had admin. of his est. JONATHAN, Boston, s. of the first Edward of Cambridge, b. prob. in London, unit. with 3d ch. of B. 22 July 1670, freem. 1671, by w. Eliz. had Eliz. b. 16 Feb. 1668, bapt. 24 July 1670; Mary, 3, bapt. 4 Dec. 1670; Jonathan, 28, bapt. 29 Dec. 1672; Edward, bapt. 9 Jan. 1676; and Sarah, b. 9 Oct. 1679. In the gr. fire of that yr. 8 Aug. his wareho. was burn. and he d. 28 Aug. 1693. JONATHAN, Scituate, s. of Samuel, had a gr. of ld. for serv. in Philip's war, had only s. Jonathan, b. 1685; ds. Sarah, and Hannah. JONATHAN, Rowley, s. of Nicholas, had Jonathan, Joshua, Daniel, and three ds. JONATHAN, Boston, s. of Jonathan of the same, m. 26 June 1700, Mary, d. of Jabez Salter, had Jonathan, b. 28 Apr. 1701, d. soon; Mary, 4 Apr. 1702; Jonathan, again, 14 June 1704; Eliz. 26 Nov. 1705; Edward, 3 Jan. 1707, d. soon; Edward, again, 26 Feb. 1708; and Jabez, 25 Mar. 1715. He d. 4 May 1736, leav. large est. JOSEPH, Newton, youngest s. of Sebas of the same, m. 28 Nov. 1717, Patience, d. of Samuel Hyde, had Lydia, b. 20 Sept. 1718; Timothy, 20 Apr. 1726; Joseph, 2 Aug. 1729; and Patience, 21 Apr. 1734; and he d. 28 June 1768. His wid. d. 25 Oct. 1775, aged 84. MANUS, Charlestown, by w. Rebecca had Rebecca, b. 25 Dec. 1643; his is the only occur. of this bapt. name in the rec. exc. as a prefix to the name of Sally in the same town. NICHOLAS, Rowley 1643, had Samuel, b. 1649; Jonathan, 1650; and Caleb, 1652; was of Salem in 1668. * RICHARD, Cambridge, a gent. of distinct. rep. 1637, 8, 9, 41, 8, 53, and 61; d. 22 June 1672, aged almost 90; had tak. sec. w. in 1662, Eliz. the wid. of Richard Brown, wh. d. 11 Jan. 1677. He left no ch. His will, made that day on wh. it is said, perhaps erron. he d. made w. extrix. names kinsfolk John Jackson, and Sarah Child, and former w.'s kin. RICHARD, Portsmouth, s. of John of the same, sw. fidel. 1656, had John, wh. m. and had fam. but d. bef. his f. ROBERT, Hempstead, L. I. 1665. Wood's Hist. SAMUEL, Scituate, came in from Plymouth, says Deane; join. the ch. 25 Feb. 1638, and had d. Ann, bapt. 25 Mar. foll. but she was b. says the rec. two or three yrs. bef. and his w. d. in Mar. of the next yr. He m. 20 Nov. 1639, Esther, d. of Richard Sealis, had Bethia, bapt. 14 Mar. 1641; Esther, 5 Feb. 1643; and Samuel, 7 Feb. 1647; was freem. of that col. 1644, rem. to Barnstable, a. 1646, and d. 1682, aged 72. SEABIS, SEBIS, SEBAS, SEBES, or SEBAT, Cambridge, s. of the first Edward, b. perhaps on the passage, whence may have sprung the unchristian name, wh. was, says tradit. guess. Seaborn, liv. at the vill. now Newton, was freem. 1690; m. 19 Apr. 1671, Sarah, d. of Thomas Baker of Roxbury, had Edward, b. 12 Sept. 1672; Sebas, 12 Mar. 1674; John, 1 Mar. 1676, d. soon; Sarah, 8 Nov. 1680; Eliz. 2

Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England (Vol 2?) (ca 1850) — by John Savage

Mar. 1683; John, again, 15 Mar. 1685; Jonathan, 10 Dec. 1686; Mary, 27 Dec. 1687; and Joseph, 6 Mar. 1690. He d. 6 Dec. 1690, and his wid. d. 25 Mar. 1726, aged 84, says the histor. of Newton, not rememb. that she was b. 1650. Thomas, Plymouth, a serv. wh. ran away from his master, with three others, and on their way to Providence, rob. and murder. a solit. Ind. as full. is told in Bradford's Hist. 362–5, for wh. he, and Arthur Peach, and Richard Stinnings, in Sept. 1638, were hang. Thomas, Portsmouth, m. Hannah, d. of James Johnson, had Mary; but tho. so far I obey auth. of Hon. John Wentworth, and would submit to his dictat. whether this Mary shall be w. of John Sherburne, s. of Henry, or John, s. of John; yet I feel gr. scruples a. every thing, *without dates*. See Geneal. Reg. IX. 180, and 208. Thomas, Reading, in Mr. Eaton's list of early sett. may have rem. to Boston to be the freem. of 1690; and he, or ano. of the same name m. Eliz. and Priscilla, ds. of Nathaniel Grafton. See note on Geneal. Reg. VIII. 270. Walter, Dover 1658, was of Portsmouth in 1667; but chief. resid. at D. there was tax. 1661–75, had gr. of ld. 19 Mar. 1666 adj. his own lot; was d. Mar. 1698, when oldest s. William brot. inv. Perhaps he was br. of James of the same. William, Rowley 1639, had w. Deborah; only s. John, wh. d. bef. his f. and d. 1 May 1688, leav. only ds. Mary, w. of Isaac Foster, b. 1640; and Deborah, 1644. His eldest d. Eliz. m. prob. James Howe of Ipswich. He built the first ho. in that pt. of the town wh. bec. Bradford. William, Saybrook 1648. Twenty-one of this name had been gr. at Harv. in 1849, five at Yale, and I kn. not how many at other N. E. coll.

Q 906 E78 V.104; 326 (1968)

TABLE IV

LIST OF COMMONERS, 1641, IPSWICH MASSACHUSETTS*

William Adams
John Annable
Samuel Appleton
✓ William Averill
Henry Bachellor
Robert Beacham
Thomas Beery
Jeremy Belcher
Richard Bisgood
Thomas Bishop
✓ Thomas Boarman, Sr.
Thomas Bracey
Humphrey Bradstreet
Simon Bradstreet
Thomas Brewer
John Brown
Mathias Button
Lionel Chute
John Clark, Jr.
John Clark, Sr.
Thomas Clark
Isaac Comings
John Cowley
Robert Cross
Francis Dane
John Dane, Jr.
John Dane, Sr.
John Davis
Robert Day
Thomas Dorman
William Duglas
✓ Thomas Emerson
William Fellows
Giles Firmin
Thomas Firmin
Reginald Foster
Thomas French
John Gage
Edmund Gardner
George Giddings
William Goodhue
Henry Greene
Thomas Hart
Richard Hatley
Andrew Hodges
William Knight
John Knowlton
Thomas Knowlton
William Knowlton
William Lampson
Roger Lancton
John Lee
Thomas Lee
Edward Lumas
Richard Lumkin
Thomas Manning
Joseph Medcalfe
Joseph Morse
Robert Muzzey
Thomas Newman
John Norton
Christopher Osgood
William Paine
Moses Pengry
✓ John Perkins
John Perkins, Jr.
John Perkins, Sr.
Allen Perley
John Pettis
Henry Pindarr
Samuel Podd
John Proctor
Mark Quilter
Thomas Rawlinsome, Sr.
Joseph Redding
Nathaniel Rogers
Thomas Safford
Richard Saltonstall
Richard Schofield
Thomas Scott
John Shatswell
Theophilus Shatswell
Richard Smith
Thomas Smith
Simon Stace
Mark Symonds
✓ Samuel Symonds
✓ John Tuttle
Jonathan Wade
Daniel Warner

James Howe
Thomas Howlett
William Hubbard
✓ John Jackson
Richard Jacob
Francis Jordan
Richard Kimball
Henry Kingsbury
✓ Robert Kinsman
Alexander Knight
Richard Wattles
Thomas Wells
John Whipple
✓ Matthew Whipple
William White
Robert Whitman
John Whittingham
Theophilus Wilson
Robert Woodmansee
John Wyatt
Samuel Younglove

*Ipswich Grants, p. 84.

Within five years need arose for more commonage. The commoners voted in 1665 to divide 800 acres which included Plum Island, Hogg Island, and Castle Neck. It was to be divided among those with common rights according to the proportion of 4, 6, and 8 based on the amount of taxes paid as follows:[76]

4 - those not exceeding 6s. 8d. in a county rate
6 - those not exceeding 16s.
8 - those exceeding 16s. together with magistrates, and elders

It was decided that a single share would be 3 acres—that is to say that those under the "4" proportion would receive 3 acres; under the "6" proportion $4\frac{1}{2}$ acres; under the "8" proportion 6 acres.[77] This manner of dividing resulted in the creation of 28 double shares, 70 divisions of $1\frac{1}{2}$ shares, and 105 single-share lots. That meant a total of 203 commoners in the town in 1665, although some of the commoners were not persons. For example, the meetinghouse was given a double share.

The most significant thing about the dividing of the commons in 1665 was the manner in which it was done. By basing it on taxation these records fill the gap caused by the lack of early tax lists. The list of commoners made in 1665 also served as a ranking of material wealth and to some extent social standing. It might be said that the double shareholders were the wealthy and leading citizens. The next group, those receiving $1\frac{1}{2}$ shares, could be considered to be those of upper or middle status. Listed in the first group were the Symonds, the Hubbards, the Appletons, the Paines, the Cogswells, and most of the other names which constantly occur in any discussion of public life in the town.

Averill / Jackson

---

[76] Town Records, p. 16.
[77] *Ibid.*, p. 17.

Vol 104

LANDHOLDING IN IPSWICH

By Edward S. Perzel

Landholding in colonial New England was often the determining factor of social, economic, and even political status in a community. The manner in which land was granted, the size of the grants, to whom they were granted, the division of types of land, and the effect of the land system on the inhabitants are crucial questions in the study and understanding of any colonial society.

A grant of 100 or more acres was a considerable amount of land as far as the New England colonies were concerned. The value of land per acre was much higher than in the other areas where much larger grants were more common. A study using 42 estates probated in the years 1635 to 1664 which were located in Essex County, Massachusetts, showed landholdings ranging from 1 to 234 acres but the average was 50 acres. Of the 42 estates investigated, over half were under 20 acres in size.[1] These figures appear to coincide with the land situation in Ipswich, Massachusetts, during the first thirty years of the town's settlement.[2]

When the first settlers were sent to Ipswich they were sent without having been granted a specific geographic area to settle. This was unusual but Ipswich was hastily settled to discourage French encroachment in the area. The town was so far from any other settlement that it was very unlikely that there would be any immediate boundary conflicts. The first entry in the town records, recorded in November of 1634, was that "the length of Ipswitch should extend westward unto the buryinge place, and Eastward unto a Cove of the River, unto the planting ground of John Pirkings, the Elder."[3] This did not mean that the town boundary would follow those lines but indicated that the grants of land would be within this area and the surrounding land would be held in common.

The compactness of the town was not accidental. Originally land was to be granted only within a four-mile radius of the center of town[4] but an order was issued by the General Court in the fall of 1635 that "noe dwelling house shalbe builte above halfe myle from the meeting house, in any newe plantacon."[5] The order was amended to include Ipswich.[6] The basic motivation of establishing such compact communities was for protection against Indian attack and other dangers but was also effective for religious, political and social purposes.

Land Granting and Distribution

The method of granting and distributing the land to the initial group of settlers is important for a clear understanding of the political, economic, and social development of the town. There is, however, some confusion as to the process of granting land in early Ipswich. It appears that the earliest grants were made by a meeting of all the town's inhabitants and then a committee was appointed to lay out the grants. The first men mentioned as lot-layers, as this committee was called, were Henry Shorte, John Perkins, Robert Muzzey, and John Gage.[7] These events were recorded in November of 1634.

The fact that the General Court established a committee to grant the land in Ipswich to the individual settlers on March 4, 1634/5, causes the confusion concerning the early land-granting process. The General Court ordered:

> that John Winthrop, John Humfry, & John Endicott, Esq., or any two of them, shall have power to devide ye lands att Ipswitch, within 4 myles of the towne, to pticular psons, as in equity they shall thinke meete.[8]

This committee was established almost two years after the original settlers arrived in Ipswich.

The difference in the date of settlement and the formal grant can be explained by the control exercised by the General Court in the granting of lands and the founding of towns. Grants were

(Jackson - see over)

---

[1] Percy Bidwell and John Falconer, *History of Agriculture in Northern United States, 1620-1860* (Washington, 1925), p. 37.

[2] This paper is based on a study of the first-generation settlers in the town. For the purpose of this study the first generation has been defined as those adult males having lived in the town before 1660.

[3] Ipswich Grants, Town Meeting, 1634 (manuscript in Town Clerk's Office, Ipswich, Massachusetts), p. 1 — hereafter cited as Ipswich Grants.

[4] Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, ed., *Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England* (Boston, 1853), I, 136 — hereafter cited as *Mass. Records*.

[5] *Ibid.*, p. 157.

[6] *Ibid.*

[7] Ipswich Grants, entry 12.

[8] *Mass. Records*, I, 136.

> The New England town system, under which land was granted to the town as a corporation, and by it conveyed to members for personal improvement, took that commodity largely out of the domain of speculation and prevented, at least during the seventeenth century, the building up of large land fortunes such as characterized New York.[66]

Ipswich does lack, at least until 1660, the building up of large land fortunes. But this does not mean that large holdings were non existent. It has already been pointed out that a few prominent citizens amassed sizeable real estate holdings. However, they did not use these lands for speculative purposes or, if they did, they did so in a manner which is not revealed in the records.

Ipswich Landholders

The inhabitants of Ipswich can be divided into definite groups on the basis of landholding. These divisions were: the larger landholders, defined as those men who held 100 or more acres; the small landholders, defined as those holding less than 100 acres; the commoners which included most men in both of the above groups and others not within those two groups; the house lot owners, defined as those who owned only a house lot but no additional acreage; and finally, the non-landowners which consisted mainly of servants and were easily the smallest group.

The large landholders were the most important group in the town. They were the leading politicians and business men of the community. There was definitely some connection between landholding and political, economic, and social status in the town. These men clearly dominated town affairs. There were 71 men who qualified, on the basis of owning 100 or more acres, as large landholders. Out of these 71, 15 owned 400 or more acres. They were:[67]

Richard Saltonstall	2100 acres
Samuel Symonds	1700 acres
William Hubbard	1600 acres
Daniel Denison	1200 acres
Jonathan Wade	1000 acres — real estate valued £6000
Jeremy Belcher	900 acres
William Symonds	700 acres
Daniel Epps	700 acres
John Winthrop, Jr.	600 acres
William Paine	600 acres
Samuel Appleton	500 acres
John Whipple	460 acres
William Goodhue	425 acres
Thomas Kimball	422 acres
John Perkins, Jr.	400 acres

All but two of these men (Thomas Kimball and William Symonds) held a major political position in the town at one time or another before 1660. Six of them ranked among the top 11 officeholders in the town.[68]

The remaining large landholders and the acreage they owned were:

John Shatswell	330	William White	240
Nicholas Easton	320	Humphrey Bradstreet	230
John Cogswell	320	James Howe	225
John Spencer	320	Matthew Whipple	225
John Whittingham	300	William Knight	200
Thomas Whittingham	300	William Fellows	200
John Symonds	300	Thomas Emerson	200
John Tuttle	300	Robert Coles	200
William Whitred	260	Simon Bradstreet	200
Thomas Dudley	250	John Norton	180
Thomas Knowlton	170	John Emerson	120
Robert Paine	170	Edward Bragg	120
John Perkins, Sr.	160	Henry Archer	120
George Giddings	160	William Bartholomew	120
Robert Lord	150	William Warner	120
Philip Fowler	150	Robert Muzzey	116
Richard Brabrooke	150	Thomas Scott	110
Thomas Bishop	150	Richard Kimball	110
Corp. John Andrews	150	Samuel Dudley	110
Edward Harinden	150	Thomas Howlett	100
Daniel Ringe	150	Thomas Howlett, Jr.	100
Thomas Firmin	140	Reginald Foster	100
Thomas Boarman, Sr.	140	John Andrews, Sr.	100
John Cross	130	John Dillingham	100
Robert Andrews	130	Robert Cross	100

stepfather of Hannah (Watson) Daniel

---

[66] Thomas Jefferson Wertenbaker, *The First Americans* 1607-1690 (New York, 1929), p. 59.

[67] This list and the ones to follow were compiled from a study of deeds and land grant records. Acreage is based upon the maximum amount of land held at any one time (n. 21).

[68] The six men were: Symonds, Hubbard, Denison, Wade, Whipple, and Perkins.

Printout by Betty Storey –
but she has two
different John Jacksons
in one! The one who
married Margaret died
in Salem in 1656.
Ours died in a slightly
before —
but some of the
data on reverse is
correct.

```
                                                FAMILY GROUP RECORD-6071
17 Apr 1991
==============================================================================
HUSBAND John JACKSON , Immigrant-14452
------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN:   Abt    1595           PLACE: ,,England
CHR.:                         PLACE:
DIED:          1648           PLACE: Ipswich,Essex,MA
BUR.:                         PLACE:
MARR:   Abt    1631           PLACE: ,,England
FATHER:
MOTHER:
==============================================================================
WIFE    Margaret UNKNOWN-14453
------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN:   Abt    1599           PLACE: ,,England
CHR.:                         PLACE:
DIED:   Abt    1643           PLACE:
BUR.:                         PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
==============================================================================
CHILDREN
==============================================================================
 1.  NAME: John JACKSON-19568
---- BORN:         1633          PLACE: ,,England
 M   CHR.:                       PLACE:
     DIED:                       PLACE:
     BUR.:                       PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MARR:                       PLACE:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2.  NAME: Elizabeth JACKSON-1235
---- BORN:     Jan 1642          PLACE: Ipswich,Essex,MA
 F   CHR.:                       PLACE:
     DIED: 12 Oct 1708           PLACE:
     BUR.:                       PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Thomas WEST-1234
     MARR: 12 Dec 1661           PLACE: Beverly,Essex,MA
------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 3.  NAME: Hannah Jackson
---- BORN:                       PLACE:
     CHR.:                       PLACE:
     DIED:                       PLACE:
     BUR.:                       PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MARR:                       PLACE:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4.  NAME:
---- BORN:                       PLACE:
     CHR.:                       PLACE:
     DIED:                       PLACE:
     BUR.:                       PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MARR:                       PLACE:
==============================================================================
                                                Betty Andrews Storey
                                                5515 South Bonnie Lane
                                                Hales Corners,
                                                Wisconsin  53130  USA
                                                Phone:414-425-1472
------------------------------------------------------------------------------
```

FAMILY GROUP RECORD-6071
DOCUMENTATION

HUSBAND John JACKSON , Immigrant-14452 Yr of Birth 1595
WIFE Margaret UNKNOWN-14453 Yr of Birth 1599

HUSBAND - John JACKSON , Immigrant-14452

Savage Vol 2:530: John Jackson of Ipswich freeman on 2 June 1641, left widow Katherine. He had one son and five daughters. FIND GENEADLGY.

Torrey p 413

Not in Colket

"Pioneers of MA" by Pope p 254 John of Ipswich, a proprietor, 1635. Inventory of his goods and estate 18 (7) 1648. Administration granted to widow Katherine; one son and 5 daughters, all under 21 years, Her HUSBAND to be possessed of the estate, bringing up the chidren and pay them their portions when due. Evidently she had married again before whe settled the estate, but we do not find record of it.

ours

"Early Inhabitants of Ipswich" by Abraham Hammatt p 173: John Jackson, possessed a houselot in 1635, was a commoner in 1641, a subscriber to Major Denison in 1648 which was also the year of his death. The inventory of his estate is dated 18 Sept 1648. His widow Catherine m. William White and sold the John Jackson land and house to John West before 28 June 1649.

ours

IGI has the birth of daughter Elizabeth who married Thomas West and states that she is the daughter of John Jackson and his wife Margaret. The other children were probably born in England, no others listed as of Ipswich in the IGI.

"Planters of the Commonwealth" by Charles E. Banks p 178 has John Jackson age 40, fisherman amd Mrs Margaret Jackson aged 36 and son John aged 2 came aboard the "Blessing", John Leicester, Master. She sailed in June 1635 with passengers "to be transported to New England" and arrived at Boston in August.

this man died 1655! + left widow Mary

"The Probate Records of Essex County" Vol I 1635-1664 published by the Essex Institute (1916) p 97-98 has the administration on the estate of John jackson granted 26 (7) 1648 to his widow Kathren Jackson. She was to pay her son John Jackson and her five daughters a certain amount at the age of 21 or at marriage. The widow to have the remainder for the education of the children and "hir husband to be posessed of the whole estate presently to bring up the children," giving security for payment of the children's portions in corn or cattle. Copy of the inventory taken 18 (7) 1648 by Theophilus Wilson and John Knowlton is shown.

ours

Other marriages:

Katherine UNKNOWN-18643

WIFE - Margaret UNKNOWN-14453

Torrey p 413 has that her surname maybe ?MACHIAS

CHILD 1 - John JACKSON-19568

Nothing in Torrey to identify a marriage

He came aboard the "Blessing" with his parents — the other man

Averill - History of Topsfield

William Averill, son of William who settled in Ipswich before March 1637, was living there when he married Hannah Jackson in 1661. He was a carpenter by trade. In 1663 he purchased of Daniel Clark one hundred acres of land, with house and other buildings lying near Mile Brook.[24] It was undoubtedly a part of the Paine property. William Averill probably removed there with his family soon after. His house is said to have stood on the left side of what is now Ridge Street. It lay south of the Boardman farm. This road from Ipswich Street was first laid out in 1666 and was the way from William Averill's house to the Peabody grist mill. The town gave William Averill and Daniel Boardman liberty to dam Mile brook in 1667. William Averill's house was torn down after his son John built a house nearby.

Many of William Averill's descendants settled near him. His two sons, John and Nathaniel bought the two hundred acres of the Governor Bradstreet grant near their father's farm, in 1692. The neighborhood became known as "The Colleges," for it was said the Averills were considered some of the most intelligent people in town, prominent in town affairs and holding public offices. It has been said that the Averill family was the first one in town to subscribe for a newspaper in early times. Many of them were cabinet makers. William died in 1691 when his estate was divided among his eleven children.

W III first [illegible]

that some time before, when he "went up to hire the farm," Mr. Bradstreet showed him the boundary lines. Abraham became one of the first settlers of Boxford.

When the men were rated in 1664, Thomas Averill and Thomas Hobbs were "on Mr. Bradstreet's land." Thomas Averill was the brother of William who bought a farm in Topsfield in 1663. Thomas did not spend many years in the town but removed to Portsmouth, N. H., about 1668. Thomas Hobbs may have been the man from Ipswich in Capt. Lothrop's Company who was killed at Bloody Brook, Sept. 18, 1675.

On February 1, 1692, Governor Simon Bradstreet, then of Boston, for £250, sold to John and Nathaniel Averell 200 acres of land, "all his messuage or tenement farm lands in the present tenure of John Hawkins." The latter was also called Huckins, Huggins and Hunckins in various records. This land laid between Howlett's and Mile brooks and joined land of William Howlett, Tobijah Perkins, Daniel Boardman and John French.[1] The Averills were sons of William who had settled nearby.

Governor Bradstreet did not give his son John a title to any of his farm in Topsfield during his life. It may make it clearer to quote from the former's will which was probated in Suffolk County in 1697. He stated in the beginning that he had already given all of his eight children "such portion as I thought meet and equal & divided my plate and Household Stuff amongst them."

Among the bequests to his wife was £5 a year "oute of my Farme at Topsfield where in one John Huckins now liveth." He gave his grandson John, son of Samuel, twenty acres of meadow on the south side of Ipswich river, "sometime belonging to my Farme wherein my son John now liveth," but separated from his other meadow by the river.

The Governor gave his son John and his heirs: "my House and Farme at Topsfield where in he now liveth That is to say All the Upland adjoining to the sd House with a parcel of Land lying betwixt that and the House of John Wiles, also the Lot of Wood ground or Upland belonging to the sd Farme on the other side of the River with that parcel of meadow of about fourscore acres be the same more or less, lying entirely together betwixt the River and a certain Brook there, with the Island of Upland in the meadow, Also I give unto him — that parcel of meadow lying near the House on the same side of the Brook which I purchased of Robert

---

[1] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 255.

Muzzey together with all the swamp adjoining with about 10 or 12 acres of Upland, lying on that side the Brook betwixt the sd Swamp and the land of John Redington, sometime belonging to and used with the Farme which William Smith lately lived in, to which I have laid about 26 acres of Upland upon an Island which was part of, & belonging to my other Farme, on the other side of the Brook, as judgeing this Division equal and most convenient for both Farmes. Also I give unto him the sd John the Sum of Sixty pounds. (This £60 I intend to pay his just Debts or at least some pt of them &c) and to each of his children living at my decease ten pounds apiece. And whereas I have intailed the House and Land herein bequeathed him, to his heirs &c, my meaning is and so it is to be understood, the one halfe of moiety thereof to his eldest son and the other halfe to be equally divided amongst the rest of his children."

He gave his daughter Mercy, wife of Nathaniel Wade, the rest of the farm in Topsfield which he describes as follows: "My Farme at Topsfield wherein one John Huckins now liveth. That is to say, the dwelling house and outhouse, Hortyards and gardens together with all other Lands both Upland and Meadow belonging to the sd Farme and all lying and being betwixt a certain Brook and River, commonly called Ipswich River with twenty six acres of Upland or arable ground being part of an Island compassed about wth meadow which was formerly part of my Farme as aforesd. Also I give unto her the Lot of Upland or Woodground on the other side of the River containing the quantity of forty acres."

Later, in a codicil to his will, the Governor revoked the gift of the farm to his daughter Mercy Wade, as the Averills were in "treaty with me about the purchase of it. Instead his daughter was to have £150 out of the purchase price.

In 1710, according to the terms of Governor Bradstreet's will, John's daughter Mercy, and her husband John Hazen of Boxford, and later of New London, Conn., deeded their right in the Topsfield farm to her father for £30.[2] On Feb. 1718/9, John Bradstreet's other children, namely Simon, John, Sarah, wife of Samuel Porter, and Dorothy quit-claimed all their share in one half of the father's farm to their brother Samuel. On Feb. 4, 1722/3, Samuel and his brother Simon, John's eldest son, who was given the other half the farm by his grandfather, the Governor, "being equally interested in 157 acres and 74 poles, make a division thereof."[3] Simon had the

---

[2] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 61.
[3] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 48, leaf 18.

instruct the colonists in military discipline. He was living in Ipswich in the fall of 1637. After selling his land to William Paine he removed to Connecticut where he married a Dutch wife and in 1643, while living at Stamford, was killed by a Dutchman. Capt. Patrick's land lay north of the river and east of Fish brook and extended nearly to what is now the Common and Main Street. At Zaccheus Gould's death this land was divided among his children as will be shown elsewhere.

John Whittingham, a trader or early merchant living at Ipswich, acquired by grant or purchase about 800 acres of land that extended from about what is now the Common and Main Street, in the village, to Perkins Street on the south and was bounded on the west by the nameless brook that enters the river below the Agricultural Fair grounds and rises to the west of the village flowing under Prospect and South Main Streets. At the east this holding was bounded by undivided land and by land held by William Paine of Ipswich. Whittingham came from Sutterton, in Lincolnshire, England, and was a grandson of William Whittingham, Dean of Durham, in the time of Elizabeth. He reached Boston, about 1635 and was living in Ipswich as early as 1637. There he married a sister of the Rev. William Hubbard. Sept. 9, 1648 he sold to Capt. Bryan Pendleton, late of Watertown and later of Portsmouth, N. H., the above described land.

Captain Pendleton sold this land to George Bunker within a short time, probably in 1649, and Bunker came to Topsfield and lived here with his family until his death in 1658, by drowning.

William Paine, the Ipswich merchant, not only had bought the Capt. Daniel Patrick grant of 300 acres at some time before 1640, but had acquired by grant or unrecorded purchase about 700 acres lying on both sides of the Whittingham land and extending to the river on the south and west and to the Bradstreet grant on the east. On the north it was bounded by the land granted to Samuel Symonds.

The grants of land made by the town of Ipswich to Thomas Dorman on Feb. 22, 1649/50 amounted to about 70 acres. Most of the land lay north and east of Pye brook with the Samuel Symonds land an easterly bound and the Winthrop grant at the northeast. Dorman was the only one of the large owners of land in the New Meadows who lived on his grant and much of this land remained in the Dorman ownership until the widow Phebe Dorman sold it in 1821.

CHAPTER II

THE EARLY SETTLERS

It is greatly to be regretted that the earliest records of the town were destroyed by fire at the time John Redington, the town clerk, lost his house in 1658. This makes necessary the weaving together of scraps of information found here and there in order to picture the beginnings of the town. Land was sold to new comers and the deeds were never recorded. The somewhat isolated location of the new town was also a factor; moreover, the settlers were too much occupied in building houses for their families and shelters for their stock and in clearing land for planting, to devote time to making a personal record of their affairs.

Because of the scanty records it is impossible to state who was the first settler in Topsfield and where he built his house. The names of those known to have been there at an early date were mentioned in the first chapter. The location of their homes will be described more in detail wherever it is possible to do so. The list of thirty commoners in 1661 found in the Topsfield town records gives the first record of the early villagers.

It has been previously noted that Thomas Dorman was probably the only one of the men to whom Ipswich granted large tracts of land at "New Meadows" before it became a town, who lived on his grant. William Paine and Mr. Symonds may have resided on their grants at intervals but it is quite unlikely. Most of the proprietors were prominent men in the Colony and had their homes in Ipswich or elsewhere. They were given this land for service rendered the Colony and hoped to induce settlers to buy land there for farms and build their homes. However, the aim was not wholly to enlarge the settlement of the Colony but to increase their own fortunes by the sale of this land.

Governor Simon Bradstreet either leased or rented the Topsfield farm granted to him by Ipswich to various tenants, while part of it was later occupied by his son John who became the progenitor of the Bradstreets in Topsfield, many of whose descendants still live in the town. Abraham and John Redington may have been early tenants; the former deposing in 1662

Boston where such instruments had been ordered to be recorded by Governor Edmund Andros. He gave three of his sons all the farm he lived on. Elisha was to have the northwest end upon which he already had a house. Thomas and Timothy were to have the remainder. If the latter could not live together, then Thomas should have the father's house and pay Timothy three-fourths "towards building a house the same bigness as Elisha's."

Thomas left his son Zaccheus "the farm he now liveth upon which I had of my father Gould" provided he pay £60 to the executors. This farm was near the northern end of what is now Prospect Street and was probably included in the original Gould purchase from William Paine. In the town records under date of Aug. 19, 1674, Thomas Perkins settled the bounds between "his land at Billingate and the Townes Common Land." It joined Robert Smith's meadow and land of Barzilla Barker who lived in Rowley. This was probably the farm he left to his son Zaccheus. Deacon Thomas lived there until he purchased part of the Bunker farm in 1660.

John Wildes was in Ipswich before 1639 when he was paid 3s. by the town for service in the war with the Pequot Indians. Just how and when he acquired land in Topsfield is not known. About 1645 John Wildes married Priscilla, the daughter of Zaccheus Gould, who had moved to "New Meadows" the previous year. He either received a grant about the time land was given Governor Bradstreet and others, bought land from them or received some as a gift from his father-in-law. John Wildes was a carpenter. The original homestead stood on what is now Perkins Street near Mile Brook bridge. It remained in the family for many years. His home was not far from his brothers-in-law, Thomas Perkins and John Redington. On April 9, 1690, Mr. Wildes gave all "his houses and worldly goods" to his only surviving son Ephraim. John and Jonathan had died some years earlier, undoubtedly as a result of service in the Indian War.

The father was a prominent citizen of Topsfield, holding many important offices. Ephraim, son of John and his first wife Priscilla (Gould), as constable in Topsfield during the witchcraft period, was forced to take his father's second wife, Sarah (Averill) to Salem jail where she was later condemned and executed. Ephraim's name appears as frequently as that of his father in town affairs. He had sixteen children.

error
~~[illegible]~~
X 2

John Wildes sold several parcels of land to men who also became early settlers in the town. He sold Robert Andrews

Ephraim was Sarah's only child. Another constable served the warrant.

of Topsfield, also a carpenter, thirty acres of land[40] July 15, 1654. Soon after this, Andrews purchased 270 acres in Rowley village, now Boxford, in two deeds dated July 1661,[41] upon which he had already built a house and improved the land. This bordered on Pye Brook and land of Zaccheus Gould and was near the Topsfield line. He still owned his Topsfield land in 1661, for in the list of commoners it is referred to as "Rob't Andrews land." He continued to be identified with Topsfield people and served in the local militia. He was listed as contributing to the minister's rate in 1664. At the time of his death in 1668 he requested to be buried in Topsfield. In his will he gave his son Joseph the land in Topsfield that he "bought of John Wilds, Senr." Joseph sold the upland in 1692 to Timothy Perkins.[42] His son Robert was killed in 1675 while serving as a soldier in Capt. Gardner's Company at Narragansett fort.

Wildes/
Averill

February 17, 1698/9, John Wildes testified he sold land to Francis Bates "about 50 years ago, of which no deed of sale was given." Mr. Bates' name is on the list of commoners in 1661, but he sold his property in Topsfield, August 5, 1662, to William Smith for £40. In the deed it is referred to as "a small tenement."[43] Mr. Bates must have moved to Ipswich. On May 5, 1663, it is recorded in the Quarterly Court records that the constable of Ipswich, was ordered by the selectmen to notify Francis Bates the town was not willing to accept him as a townsman. Bates refused to move and complaint was made to the court.

When William Smith sold eight acres of upland and meadow to John How, January 18, 1674[44] he included: "commonage which belongs to the land or to me as being made a townsman by being the owner of that land at the time when the town filed their commoners and I was filed a commoner which was owner of no land in Topsfield but the land above specified."

It may be that William Smith was the one of Ipswich, who, together with Robert Wallis under date of March 1, 1653, leased the farm of William Goodhue of the same town for fourteen years. Mr. Goodhue was to build them a house and barn. They were to fence the farm for the first year's rent and then pay £20 annually.

---

[40] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 238.
[41] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 2, pages 49, 189.
[42] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 155.
[43] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 39, leaf 3.
[44] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 4, page 355.

Mr. Smith may have occupied the Bates house for a time. In 1675, in a deed he states he is "still a resident of Topsfield,"[45] and the following year[46] he sold to Thomas Baker, twenty acres of land "which he bought of ffrancis Bates."

From the town records it appears that Mr. Smith later leased the parsonage. In 1685/6 he asked the town to renew the bounds there and in 1691/2 his son William asked the town to release his mother and brother Joseph from their "ingagments in the leace." On May 3, 1685, Joseph Estey sold William Smith, Jr., 30 acres of land and house on Billingsgate Hill for £60.

Rev. William Perkins came from Gloucester to Topsfield about 1655, as the second minister. He acquired land before 1661 as he was then listed as a commoner. It may have been given him as minister there for it was not far from the first meeting house. Ten years later he mortgaged his house and seven acres of land to Thomas Clarke, a merchant late of Plymouth but then of Boston, for £20. This was bounded on the east by land of William Averill, south by a highway running between his premises and Great hill and west and north by common land on the northerly side of which stood Peabody's grist mill. It would appear that this house was in the vicinity of what was later Ridge and Perkins Streets, next to William Averill's farm. Rev. William Perkins was to pay the £20 to Thomas Clark in the city of London "within six weeks after the arrival of the ship Blessing of Boston in the river Thames, in bills of exchange charged by Perkins to his mother, Mrs. Jane Perkins, widow, dwelling at the Three Cocks on Ludgate Hill near to the west end of St. Paul's church in London."[47]

Rev. William did not meet his obligations and at the time of his death in 1682, Thomas Clarke assigned the mortgage to the former's son, Tobijah,[48] who had passed it over to his brothers, John and Timothy. These two sons shortly before their father's death, had bought from the latter twenty-eight acres of upland and meadow near the meeting house and land laid out for the ministry.[49] Four years later John sold his right in all the property to his brother Timothy, including the old home.[50] In 1698 John released for £56, all claim in his father's estate to his mother Elizabeth.[51]

---

[45] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 27, leaf 116.
[46] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 4, page 63.
[47] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 3, page 202.
[48] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 4, page 78.
[49] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 4, page 433.
[50] Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 94.
[51] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 183.

The following entry of a town meeting in Ipswich 9:Feb. 1651, was copied into the Topsfield records April 17, 1684, when committees from these two towns were appointed to run the line between Ipswich and Topsfield; "granted to Ensigne Thomas Howlett six acres of Upland to be joined to the farme which he bought of Mr. Roggers wheare the said Ensigne have built his house." No other records show that Ensign Howlett bought the three hundred acres of Mr. Rogers. There was no deed and the transaction was not mentioned elsewhere. The house was located in a field off Ipswich Street near the Ipswich line. It stood on the side of a steep hill rising from the mill pond where a heap of stones marked the site of the cellar for many years. All this land is now owned by John S. Lawrence.

The first record of Thomas Howlett is found in Ipswich. "1636 March, John Winthrop and twelve others commence a settlement here, April 1st. The Court of Assistants forbid any to reside in this place, except those already come." In the list that followed appears the name of Thomas Howlett. He was granted a house lot in Ipswich in 1636 "where his house now stands" and continually held some town office or served on various committees there until he moved to the farm granted Nathaniel Rogers in Topsfield.

Soon after Ensign Howlett came to this farm located on the hillside by the brook, he and his family became closely connected with Topsfield affairs and prominent in its history. He was listed as a commoner there in 1661. His son Thomas Howlett, to whom he gave one hundred acres, died ten years before the father, who passed away December 2, 1677, at the age of seventy-nine. Two sons were left to represent the family. William was given the house and remaider of the farm and was made executor. Samuel was given fifty acres of land. He had been invited in 1668 to settle in Topsfield and "set up his trade of smithing to do ye Townes work." He was given four acres of land upon the "Common Hill" next to land of William Smith and John French. Here he built his house which was located off Howlett Street beyond the Capen house at the foot of the hill in the pasture on the right. It was gone before 1800. His blacksmith shop stood beside the same road before the "dry bridge" is reached. Samuel Howlett was voted a commoner March 7, 1675/6.

John French was probably a brother-in-law of Thomas Howlett. The latter had married Alice French in Ipswich about 1644. John French was a tailor by trade, and was living in Topsfield as early as March 1, 1664/5, when a

Rebecca, born May 17, 1682,
Another daughter, June 14, 1686.

Joseph 2, probably son of John 1, married Sarah, daughter of John Caldwell, June 9, 1684. They had:

Sarah, born Aug. 5, 1685,
Elizabeth, born Jan. 28, 1687,
John, Feb. 26, 1692,
Benjamin, Sept. 13, 1696.

*Samuel 2, probably son of John 1, had:

Samuel, born Sept. 14, 1658,
John, born May 1661,
Joseph, Oct. 9, 1664,
Mary, June 22, 1667,
John, March 16, 1678,
William, Jan. 26, 1681.

He married Abigail Fellows, April 16, 1677. He was commoner in 1664 and 1697; Tythingman in 1679. His will is dated February 3, 1696-7, proved March 29, 1697. He bequeathes to his son Samuel, "Homestead and six acres pasturage land at heart break hill, and a three acre lot at Plum Island;" "he to maintain his mother." He mentions a daughter Mary, and a grandchild Susanna Waite. It is probable that the Samuel who married Abigail Fellows was the son of Samuel 2. He mentions in his will that he "formerly gave to son Joseph, land where his house stands." He died Feb. 7, 1696.

ATTWOOD, Thomas, was a surveyor of highways in 1673. He died April 10, 1694. By his will dated March 25, 1693-4 after legacies to his wife Elizabeth, his eldest son John, and his son Thomas, directs that the residue of his property be divided equally among his other seven children, being 5 sons and 2 daughters. The inventory of his property amounted to £267, 13, 5d. His widow married John West, Sept. 9, 1697. Elisabeth West, late widow of Thomas Attwood, Sept. 5, 1698, exhibits a list of debts paid as ex'x of Thomas Attwood. She charges "for ye bringing up Elizabeth from her father's decease to this day 4 years and 1-2 till six yr old;" "bringing up Francis for 5 yr old, 4 yr and 1-2;" "bringing up Joseph fr 3 yr old

---

* This Samuel Ayres was probably *not* a son of John 1. There was a Samuel *Arres*, servant, who came to New England with John and Elizabeth Baker, 1637. He was then 14 years of age. (See Ancestry of Priscilla Baker.) W. H. Whitmore, in his Genealogy of John Ayres, does not include Samuel among the children of John.—*Printer*

when his father died 4 yr & 1-2." She had rights of commonage in 1697.

AVERYE, Avery, Averell, or Averill, William 1, had a house lot on the south side of the river in 1638, near where the meeting house now stands. He was commoner in 1641, subscriber to towards Major Denison's allowance in 1648. He died before May 20, 1653, at which time his widow possessed a house lot near John Woodam's land. His widow, Abigail Averill, died before March 27, 1655, under which date William, probably her son, presents an inventory of her estate. The effects with their appraised value are as follows:

" House lot and house	£12	00	0
The six acre lot at muddy river,	4		
The pequitt lot 7 acres	6		
6 acres of meadow	5		
A steer 4 year old	5	10	
A cow and heifer	8	10	
A year old steer anvantage	2		
A year old haifer anvantage	2		
A calf	1	4	
Total,	£47	4	11

William Averill 2, probably son of William 1, married Hannah Jackson, July 31, 1661, in which year he was surveyor of highways. He sold to John Woodam, Oct. 4, 1658, a six acre lot of land; he possessed a lot of land Aug. 30, 1655, the "corner of which came near the mill dam." He had a son William born May 1, 1662.

(soon after Wm3 was born they moved to Topsfield)

ARDWAY, see Ordway.

ARCHER, Henry possessed a houselot and probably a house on the 'highway leading from the High street to Bridge street,' Feb. 18, 1638. He was a free holder in 1648. May 10, 1649, he together with his wife Elizabeth, who died April 11, 1669, conveys to William Story, "a farm of ninety acres, granted unto him by the Town of Ipswich, beyond Chebacco falls. He was entitled to certain commoners rights in Plum Island, &c., as Mr. Symonds' farmer in 1664. He appears to have had a house and land in town in 1656; he had granted to him "an acre of land as a house lot and privilege of commonage," February, 1667.

ALLIN, Edward, married Sarah Kimball, Nov. 24, 1658. They

three acres with commonage belonging to the dwelling house as it now lyeth bounded and fenced to the ledge of rocks near the meeting house green, from the corner of the land from the meeting house green leading to the river, to the rock wall turning down to the house where John Woodam now dwelleth, and so from the corner of the land afforsaid to the houselot of Reonald Foster, and so over to the house lot of the Widdow Averill, and thence to the corner of the rock wall aforesaid near the meeting house green in the town of Ipswich." "In exchange for another house and house lot and thirty pounds in good pay;" "viz. The dwelling house and house lot purchased of Thomas Manning adjoining to the house lot above mentioned, towards the north, & upon the river towards the south, and upon a houselot of Mr Samuel Symonds towards the west, and upon a houselot of the widdow Averill towards the east." This property was acquired when John the eldest brother was thirty one years of age, and two years after his marriage with Priscilla Glover. Samuel, the younger brother was twenty-seven years old, and was probably married the same year, their eldest son Samuel being born in 1654. It was probably the residence of both of the brothers in the early years of their marriage lives. In the later years of their lives their residences were on the Topsfield road, a little westward of where the railroad station now is. The lot above described became the sole property of John, who left it to his son John, from whom it descended to his son Daniel, whose widow and administratrix Elisabeth, in her account of administration, July 24, 1765, returns. "The old Homestead sold to Nathaniel Souther, £140, 00.§

Samuel 3, son Samuel 2, died Oct. 30, 1725, aged 71. (See epitaph and Coat of Arms, 5.) He married Elizabeth, daughter of William Whittingham, son of John of Ipswich. She survived her husband and married Rev. Edward Payson of Rowley.

In the latter part of the year 1673, and the early part of 1674, (the gloomy period of Philip's war,) there were great additions to the church.) In about four months, from December to April 12, nearly ninety were added, some in "full communion," and some by "taking the covenant." sixty-five of whom were males. On the three Sundays, Jan. 18, 25, and Feb. 1, twenty-four who are distinguished as of the "young generation," took the covenant. One of these was "Samuel Appliton, ye sonne of Major Appliton." He was then about nineteen years of age. He was justice of the court of sessions; commander of a regiment in the expedition against Canada in 1690; representative of the town several years, and of the governor's council, 1713-14. His children were Samuel, a wealthy merchant of Boston, who died in London, September 15, 1728, of the small pox; Whittingham, born December 29, 1706; Hannah Clark, Martha Wise, Elizabeth, a minor at the time of his decease in 1725. John 3 son of Samuel 2, died May 17. 1724, in the 64th year of his age. (See epitaph 7.) He is improperly distinguished as "senior," on his gravestone, his cousin John 3, son of John 2, being living, and his elder by eight years. He is so called in reference to his son John 4, who was born May 28, 1695. He married April 1, 1689, Rebeckah Ruck, daughter of John Ruck of Salem. She was living in December, 1697. He married August 31, 1700, the widow Elizabeth Dutch. March 24, 1749, died Elizabeth, widow of Mr. John Appleton. (See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg. vol. 8, 1843.) But whether the widow of John 3, or John 4 his son, or John 4 son of Samuel 3, it is not certain. Neither does it appear to which of them the following extract from the town records refers: "1748, September 17, Died Mrs. Priscilla Appleton, daughter of Mr. John Appleton; being the last of seven daughters, dying with consumption within the space of three years." Benjamin 4, son of John 3 and Elisabeth, was born November 14, 1702. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Thomas Wade, who survived him and married Mr. ——— Cogswell of Rowley. He died Feb. 12, 1731. (See epitaph 9.) He left daughters, Elisabeth, Mary and Sarah. His estate £373. Isaac 3 son of Samuel 2, died May 22, 1747, in the 83d year of his age. (See epitaph 13.) He married Priscilla, daughter of Thomas Baker, and grand-daughter of the Hon. Samuel Symonds of Ipswich. He left an only son Isaac 4, and six daughters: Priscilla Abbot, Mary Osgood, Elisabeth Fairfield, Martha White, and Rebecca who married January 19, 1728-9, William Dodge, then of Wenham, afterwards of Ipswich, and Joanna.‡ Isaac 4, son of Isaac

---

§ "101-2, Jan. 29. Liberty granted to Corn't Matthew Whipple, Mr. John and Joseph Whipple, and Mr. Isaac Ringe to build a shed for their horses of 40 feet in length and not exceeding 10 foot wide, about 20 foot from ye watch house southerly toward ye old meeting house, Ensign Wallis and his two sons to build a shed next, Serg't Lamson next, &c."

"1702. April 9th. Consideration being had of ye prejudice of ye above grant, instead thereof have granted room for sd sheds against ye orchard fence where Mr. Samuel Appleton lives, beginning about two rodds from ye lane corner towards Mr. Appleton's Barn.—*Town Records.*

‡ Isaac Appleton subscribed 6s toward the bell 1699, and John jun'r, 12s.

NEHGR 16:212-5

We are told by Scott in the *Fortunes of Nigel* that in the time of James the 1st, King of England, it was the custom in London for men in trade to send out their clerks into the street, and cry out to the passers by, "*What d'ye lack? What d'ye lack?*" Should some of our merchant-princes, or millionaires put to our Society a similar question, our answer is ready:

1. We lack a Fire-proof room to secure our rare books and manuscripts.
2. We lack a Lecture room, where the readings at our monthly meetings could be heard and better appreciated by a larger audience.
3. We lack a room for the storage of duplicates and documents, whose worth will be better known at a future day.

In a word we need a Fire-proof building; it would cost probably $20,000. One tenth or one twentieth of this amount has been already offered by a member, if nine or nineteen will join him. Who will aid in this noble undertaking?

LIST OF MEMBERS OF THE OLD CHURCH, TOPSFIELD.

[Compiled by H. G. Dunnel.]

To the Editor of the *Register:*

Sir—In the summer of 1861, while pursuing my searches among the records of the town of Topsfield, Essex county, Mass., I had an opportunity of copying the list of members of the old church, and as I have been gratified myself by it, I thought it might be of like pleasure to some of your readers, whose ancestors once resided in this county or town, and have, therefore, sent a true copy to you, for publication.

The Church of Topsfield Parish.

Mr. Knight and Mr. Perkins preached here before the formation of the church.

The church was formed, and Mr. Thomas Gilbert ordained, Nov., 1663. He was dismissed 1671, and died at Charlestown, Oct. 28, 1673.

Jeremiah Hobart ordained Oct. 2, 1672; dismissed Sept. 21, 1680, and died at Haddam, Conn., Nov. 6, 1715. Mr. Perkins also died here, May 21, 1682.

Joseph Capen ordained June 11, 1684; died June 30, 1725.

Daniel Brush ordained Nov. 17, 1779; dismissed May 26, 1788.

Asahel Huntington ordained Nov. 12, 1789; died April 22, 1813.

Radney Gove Dennis ordained Oct. 4, 1820; dismissed May 6, 1829.

James F. McEwen installed May 5, 1830; dismissed May 5, 1841.

The book kept by Rev. Joseph Capen, from 1684, heads his list thus:

A List of members in full communion at Topsfield when I was ordained, or were admitted afterwards.

MALES.

Francis Pabody, d. d
John Reddington
Abraham Reddington Sen^r
Joseph Bixby Senr
John Gould Senr
Thomas Baker
Thomas Perkins Deacon
d d May 7, 1686
John Pabody
Thomas Dorman
Ephraim Borman
Samuel Howlet
Isaac Cumins
John French
Daniel Hovey
Isaak Estie
James How Senr
Samuel Purley
Nehemiah Abbot
John Cummins
Dec 7, dismissed to Church
at Dumstable
Robert Stiles d d
Thomas Perkins Junr

Since my ordination,
were admitted of
Daniel Reddington
Tobijah Perkins
Jacob Foster Jun^r
William Pabody
John How
Ephraim Curtise
Sergeant Jacob Towne
Timothy Perkins
Daniel Wood
Daniel Clarke Sen^r d d
Samuel Simons
Thomas Hallen
John Stiles
Mr William Perkins
Samuel Stanley
Abraham How
Benjamin Foster
John Estie
Thomas Reddington
Philip Knight
Abraham Reddington
John Gould Junr
John Perley Senr
John Wilds Senr
John French Senr
Zacheus Curtis
Joseph Hail
John Kenney
Luke Hovey
Isaac Estey

John Andrews

FEMALES.

1. Deac^n Perkins Wife
2. Lieutenant Goulds "
3. Tho Dorman "
4. Isaac Easties "
5. Jacob Towns "
6. Joseph Towns "
7. Widow Mary Towne
8. Ephraim Dorman's Wife
9. John Wilds his "
10. James How his wife Senr
11. Michael Dunnels Wife
12. John Nichols wife
13. Daniel Bormans "
14. Isaak Cummins "
15. William Howletts "
16. Abraham Reddington "
17. Joseph Bixby's "
18. John Pabody's "
19. Samuel Simon's his wife
20. Robert Smith's wife
21. William Smiths "
22. Widdow Andrews
23. Nehemiah Abbots wife
24. Widdow Perley
25. William Watson his wife
26. { John French his wife
{ John Cummin his wife
27. Benjamin Bixby's wife
28. Tobijah Perkins "
29. My own Wife
30. Thos Andrew his wife
31. The Wife of Mathew Stanley Sen^r
32. The Wife of John Curtis
33. Martha Reddington
34. Sarah Bisn r
35. Ye Wife of Daniel Wood
Sarah Wood
36. a Wife of John Town Mary
37. a Wife of Samuel Howlet Sarah
37. Deliverance Wife of John Stiles
38. Wife of Jacob Foster
39. Martha Foster dismissed
to Concord
40. Joanna Stanley Wife of Samuel
41. Sarah Bixby wife of Joseph
42. Wife of John Gould Junr
43. Wife of John Ramsdell
44. Elizabeth Stiles
45. Hannah wife of Timothy Perkins
46. Hannah wife of Wm Pebody
47. Margaret Knight
48. Perkins
49. Lucy Wife of Nathan^l Wood
50. Sarah Wife of John Andrews
51. Grace Wife of Ichabod
Endicott
52. Widow Mary Hale from
Newberry
53. Margaret French

MALES.

Joseph Andrews
Jacob Smith
John Cummings
Jonathan Bixby
Isaac Burton
Joseph Esty
Daniel Clarke
Thomas Robinson.
Joseph Peabody Junr

Zacheus Gould
Samuel Foster
Amos Dorman
Joseph Towne
Nehemiah Abbott.
Abraham Foster
John Robinson Senr
John Hovey. Senr
Joseph Towne Senr
Wm Chapman
Elishe Perkins
Timothy Perley
Benjamin Bixby Senr

Thomas Gould
John Howe
Thomas Howlitt
Thomas Perley
Thomas Dorman
Job Averill
John Curtiss
John Nichols
John Hovey
Michael Duinnel Junr
Seth Dorman

Timothy Perkins
Samuel Smith.
Samuel Stanley
Paul Averill
Joseph Borman
Wm Bixbey
Ivory Hovey
Jesse Dorman
Joseph Towne
John Perkins
John Perley

FEMALES.

54. Judith Dorman
55. Dorotha Robinson Wife of John
56. Mary Perley Senr
57. Sarah Foster
58. Mary wife of Joseph Hail
59. Wife of John Kenney
60. Susanna Hovey
61. Abigal Esty
62. Wife of Jacob Foster
63. Elizabeth Curtis
64. Widdow Sarah Gill
65. Susanna wife of John "
66. Sarah Wife of Jonathan Bixby
67. Hannah Foster
68. Ruth Simons
69. Rebecca Simons
70. Hannah Burton
71. Jane Ely wife of J. E.
72. Hannah Clark
73. Hannah Robinson
74. Widdow Cooper
75. Mary Peabody
76. Elizabeth Wife of Zacheus Gould
77. Elleanor Porter
78. Mary Averill
79. Content Nicholls
80. Elizabeth French
81. Dorotha Dorman
82. Mehitable Nichols
83. Corp^{l} Joseph Towne's wife
84. Wife of Nehemiah Abbott.
85. Phebe Towne
86. Jane Perley

87. Sarah wife of John Bradstreet
88. Sarah wife of Ephraim Wilds
89. Elizabeth Chapman
90. Priscilla Capen
91. Mary Capen
92. Elizabeth Perkins
93. Catherine Perkins
94. Deborah Perley
95. Mercey Wife of Thos. Gould
96. Elizabeth Perkins
97. Mrs Baker
98. Widdow Avril
99. Abigal wife of Thos Perley
100. Abigal W of Tim^{ty} Perkins
101. Sarah (W) of John Hows Junr
102. Rebecca W of Thos Howell
103. Susanna W of Job Averill
104. Priscilla W. of John Curtis.
105. Mary Waters
106. Sarah W of Josiah Peabody
107. Deborah W of Thos Dorman
108. Mary W of John Hovey
109. Judith Perkins
110. Hannah Howlett
112. Hannah W. of Michael Dunnell

FEMALES.

113. Mary Grant wife of Samuel
114. Sarah H tle
115. Prudence wife of Joseph Borman
116. Phebe Foster
117. Wife of Samuel Towne
118. Wife of William Hollet
119. Jane wife of Ivory Hovey
120. Martha How
121. Ruth, w. of Jessie Dorman

A List males now belonging to the Church in Topsfield, May 18, 1751.

Daniel Reddington Deac*
Daniel Clark
Zacheus Gould*
Nehemiah Abbot*
Abraham Hotter*
Elisha Perkins*
Thomas Gould
John How of Middletown
John Curtis*
John Hovey
Michael Duinnel
Timothy Perkins*
Samuel Smith of Ipswich
Paul Averil Middletown
Joseph Borman*
Willliam Porter Norton.*
Deac Ivory Hovey
Jesse Dorman
John Perkins, Middleton
John Howlett Deac^{n} *
Joseph Gould
Caleb Potter Ipswich
Tobijah Perkins

Benj^{n} How†
Jacob Towne*
Abraham How Ipswich
Thos Potter Ips.
Isaac Commings Ips
Edmond Towns*
Sam^{l} Potter Ips.
Daniel Reddington Junr.
John Gould, Boxford.
John Abbot Ips
Richard Towne
Mark How Ips

Joseph Commings† Ips
Mathew Peabody
Joseph Hovey
Jacob Bixby†
John Prichard
Daniel Nelson dismissed to Lancaster
Ivory Hovey Junr†
Nathan Bixby†
Deacon Jacob Peabody

Reverend Mr If there be any mist that were in ye church before your coming it is Jonah Andrew and I cannot tell whether he belongs to us or Boxford church.

Luke Averill
Ebeneser Lake
John Wildes
Phineas Reddington†
Wm Reddington
John Lompson Junr Ips
Nathan Hood
George Bixby
Stephen Peabody, Boxf.
Wm Perkins
Thomas Howlett
Joseph Peabody
Jacob Robinson
Jacob Peabody Junr
Jacob Averal

John Andrews Boxf.
Joseph Edwards
John Symonds
Ezekiel Foster, Ips
Abraham Foster Junr. Ips
Sam^{l} Howlett Junr.
John Wood.
Amos Duinell
Doctor Dexter
Zacheus Gould
Aaron Hovey
Nehemiah How, Ips.
Pomp a negro Servant man Ips.
David Balch.
John Perkins

Rev^{d} Mr. Capen was settled in Tops. 1684.

---

* Dead. † Dismissed,

Can't find (George Rice)

I've even run into reports of a George Rice living near the Muskingum River in the Marietta, Ohio region.* There is a well-known history book account about New England's General Rufus Putnam and Rev. Manasseh Cutter who persuaded Congress to grant speculation rights to their venture "The Ohio Company Associates" composed primarily of Revolutionary War Officers. Their group did the best job of all such ventures and was soon full of primarily NY-New England settlers. The George Rice who settled there likely did so too early to be our man, but who knows?

Could our George Rice have been a Hudson River boat captain? There were many Rices in Saratoga County, some very prominent - was there a connection with the Mohawk River, or the then-influential Albany traders? Though the latter might have favored the British before the war.

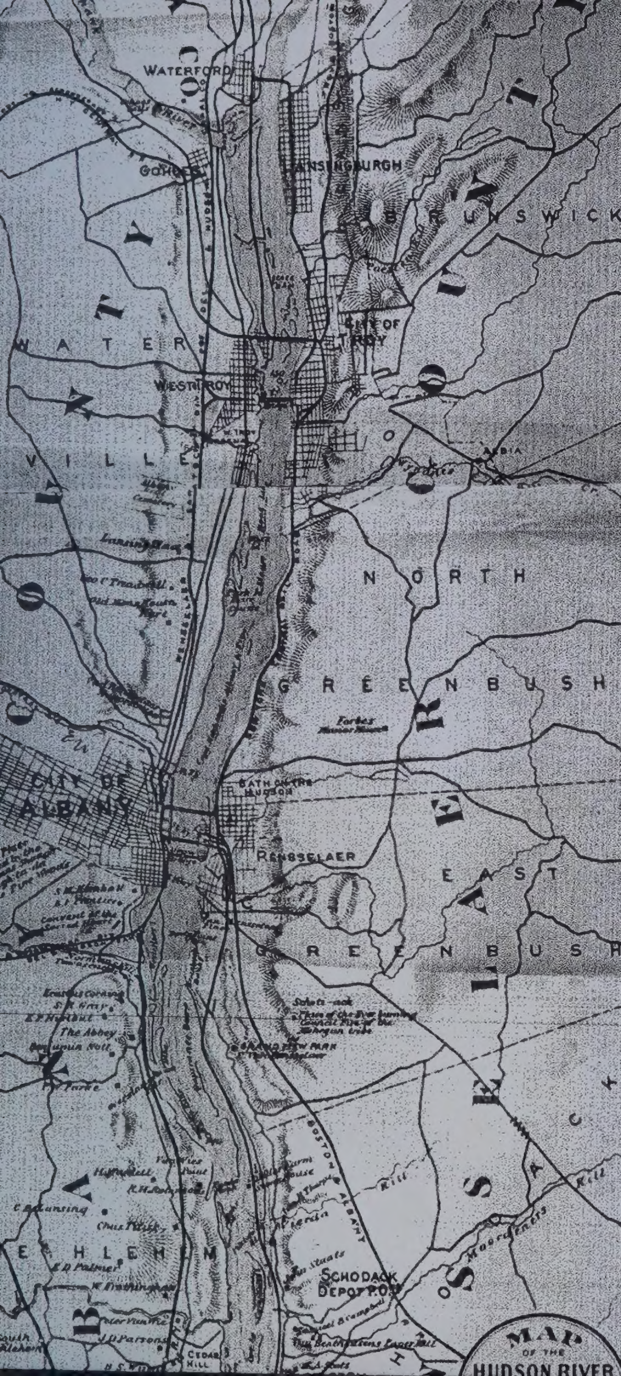
Lastly, is it possible that when Clara Avery was writing her book she asked our branch of the family for information and those descendants who told ~~the~~ things were confused about Mr. Rice's first name? If that young George Rice in Onondaga County was Rebecah's brother, could they have reversed mixed up the names of the father and the son?? If too much space has been given to a man we cannot even identify, look at it this way - Rebecah is as much our ancestor as Philo. Observe all the space we are giving his ancestors. * * * *

(give source)

---

* The Yankee Exodus - Stewart Holbrook - Page 50 + others.

Westward Expansion (get page + author)


WATERFORD
COHOES
LANSINGBURGH
BRUNSWICK
CITY OF TROY
WEST TROY
WATERVLIET
NORTH GREENBUSH
CITY OF ALBANY
BATH ON THE HUDSON
RENSSELAER
EAST GREENBUSH
SCHODACK DEPOT P.O.
BETHLEHEM
Cedar Hill
Boston & Albany
Moordeners Kill
MAP OF THE HUDSON RIVER

THE HUDSON BY DAYLIGHT MAP

FROM

NEW YORK BAY

TO THE

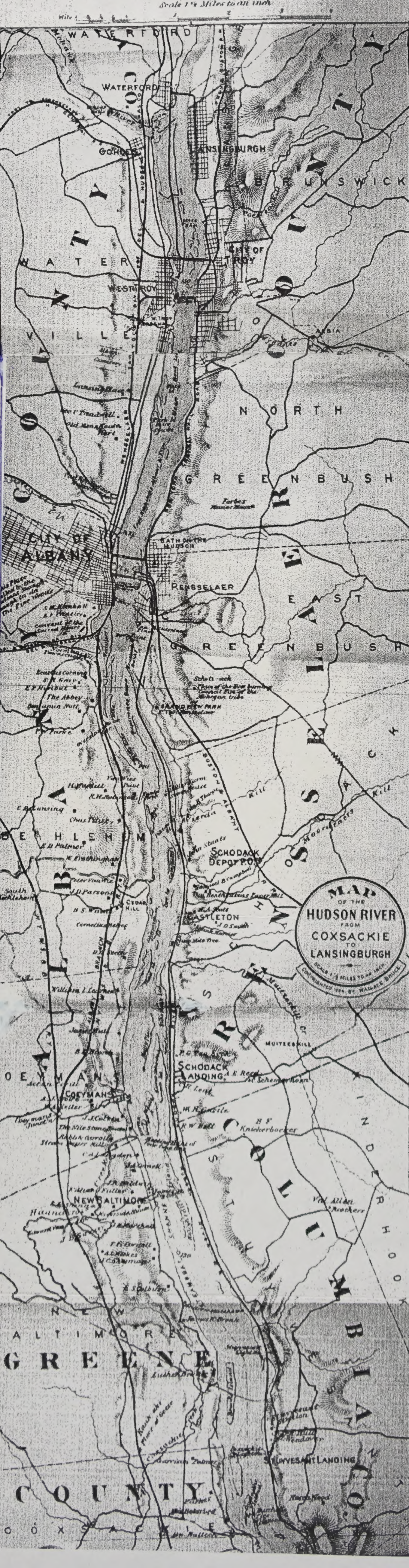
HEAD OF TIDE WATER

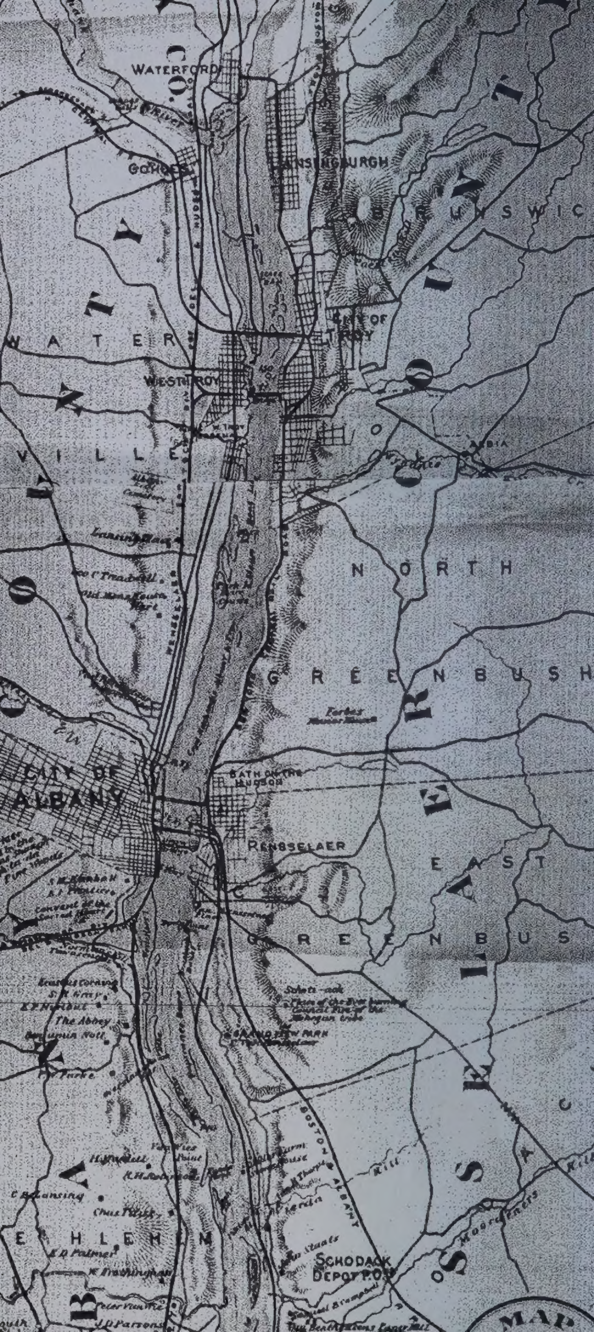
CONTAINING
NAMES OF STREAMS ISLANDS AND HEIGHTS OF MOUNTAINS
According to the latest Coast Survey
ALSO
THE NAMES OF PROMINENT RESIDENCES
HISTORIC LAND MARKS
THE OLD REACHES OF THE HUDSON AND OLD INDIAN NAMES

PUBLISHED BY
BRYANT UNION
267 Stuyvesant Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y.

COPYRIGHTED 1894, BY WALLACE BRUCE.

Any Suggestions from Residents along the River will be gladly received
Map forwarded on receipt of
PRICE 50 CTS.


Scale 1½ Miles to an inch
Mile
WATERFORD
WATERFORD
COHOES
LANSINGBURGH
BRUNSWICK
CITY OF TROY
WATERVLIET
WEST TROY
NORTH GREENBUSH
CITY OF ALBANY
BATH ON THE HUDSON
RENSSELAER
EAST GREENBUSH
ALBANY CO.
RENSSELAER
BETHLEHEM
SCHODACK DEPOT P.O.
CASTLETON
MAP OF THE HUDSON RIVER FROM COXSACKIE TO LANSINGBURGH
SCALE 1½ MILES TO AN INCH
COPYRIGHTED 1894, BY WALLACE BRUCE
Moordeners Kill
MUITZESKILL
SCHODACK LANDING
COEYMANS
COEYMANS
NEW BALTIMORE
NEW BALTIMORE
COLUMBIA CO.
KINDERHOOK
GREENE COUNTY
STUYVESANT LANDING
COXSACKIE


WATERFORD
CO.
COHOES
LANSINGBURGH
BRUNSWIC
CITY OF TROY
WATERVLIET
WEST TROY
ALBIA
Albany Cemetery
NORTH GREENBUSH
Forbes Manor House
CITY OF ALBANY
BATH ON THE HUDSON
RENSSELAER
EAST GREENBUSH
Schotack
Place of the Ever burning Council Fire of the Mohegan tribe
Erastus Corning
S.R. Gray
E.P. Hurlbut
The Abbey
Van Wies Point
C. Lansing
BETHLEHEM
E.D. Palmer
W. Frothingham
Peter Van Wie
J.D. Parsons
BOSTON & ALBANY
SCHODACK DEPOT P.O.
RENSSELAER
Kill

AVERILL FAMILY LINES

The Averill chart is shortest because I cannot locate Captain George Rice, said to have been Rebecca (Rice) (Cropsey) Averill's father. Military/Naval records searches negative so far. Not on 1790 census, could have been dead or even Marietta OH?? In 1806 a George Rice in Onondaga Co. NY was newly appointed ensign--could have been her brother as Rececca & Philo owned some land there, at Cicero. Acquaintances have suggested (since there were so many Rices in Saratoga Co) that he could have been captain of a ship on the Hudson River. Still looking.

No Mayflower ancestry unless thru Rices. #836 Deacon Philip Walker was a pretty good poet. #422 Nathaniel Brown was an ancient precursor to Proctor & Gamble. Perkins & Symonds lines among those boing back to medieval times. Symonds/Reade/Cooke family line prestigious.

The second husband of Elizabeth (Cooke)(Reade) Peters #3375, was famous in his time, though not our ancestor. Soon after her death, he went to New England, where he was called upon to replace the Rev. Roger Williams who had been banished, escaping to Rhode Island where he founded a colony. Rev. Hugh Peters was successful in his role, and many early historical records concern him. But after a while he went back to England & became a chaplain in Cromwell's army. After the Monarchy returned to power, Peters was beheaded as a regicide, just after his "friend Cooke." This stuff has been written up many times.

Speaking of martyrs, it is said that the ancestor of #1682 Adam Hawkes, a certain Thomas Hawke, was in ca 1555 AD burned at the stake on orders of "Bloody Queen Mary."

Regarding witchcraft, other than Sarah (Averill) Wildes and her connections detailed in the booklet, the bulk of the Averill Family-connected collateral lines victims were descended from this same Adam Hawkes and his wife (our ancestress) #1683 Ann (Brown)(Hutchinson) Hawkes. Adam and Ann were both dead in 1692, when her then 65 year old daughter Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Hart was jailed for witchcraft. After Ann had died, Adam (then about 60) married about 18 year old Sarah Hooper, whose father had insisted because Adam was very rich. Soon before Adam died, they had a baby girl, Sarah, Jr.

In 1692 Sarah (Hooper)(Hawkes) Wardwell; her daughters Sarah Hawkes age 21, and Mercy Wardwell, age 18; and husband Samuel Wardwell, age 49, were arrested for witchcraft. Samuel Wardwell was hung on Gallows Hill, Salem, 22 Sep 1692. Sarah the wife was sentenced to death in Jan 1693 but Colonial Gov. Phipps stopped it. All their property including their home "The House of Seven Gables" had been confiscated, however. After spending five months, including winter, in an unheated jail, the girls were found not guilty in 1693--but left penniless. The girls did marry later. Though Sarah and Samuel were related to us in marriage only, they were ancestors of Nathaniel Hawthorne, who wrote the book about the house. Of course the names were changed in the book.

Another witchcraft victim was Mary Bradbury, daughter of #1692-3 "Sarge" John and Judith (Gater) Perkins, and sister of their sons Jacob and (Dodge Line) Deacon Thomas Perkins. She was found guilty in late 1692 but, like Sarah Wardwell above, after spending six months in jail, was spared from death due to the lateness of the conviction. Her distraught husband, her clergyman, and 117 of her neighbors courageously signed a petition supporting her.

On the other side of the coin, ancestor #842 Rev. John Emerson believed witchcraft and was later made to appear foolish. See the booklet regarding his involvement.

John de Hinton - E III

Gules on a bend
argent cotised or
3 martlets ona bend sable

feudal ast gouv
page 133

1810

(1810)

Saratoga Co
NY

1810 - New York - Cannot find Philo Averill

Rice, George	Sara	190	22010 - 01010 Stillwater
Adonijah	"	213	00111-10
Christian	"	194	32010-22
Jonathan	"	219	01101-11
Noah	"	243	20001-11
Ward	"	179	10000-20

26-45

Many, many others throughout state
no other Georges

+ very many Crosbys
mostly in Kings Co Long Is
near New York City/Brooklyn

(our Rebecca's
HJ Cropsie deceased after
1810)

(1810 NY index
pg 79)
Cropsey

Cropsey, Henry	King	098	10001-12	
Hermanus	Rich	453	11101-12	
Ida	King	098	00200-01	
Jacobus	"	097	01202-01	
James	"	"	10110-01	
Jaques W.	"	"	20110-11	
Jasper	New	123	20001-31	
Jesper A	King	098	30010-01	
" T	"	097	10010-10	
John	Dutch	271	21221-21	Dutchess No of NYC
"	"	278	20201-11	
Nicholas	Rich	453	00010-20	
Valentine	King	097	32201-02	
Cropsy Andrew	Ulster	123	00101-00	

(1810)

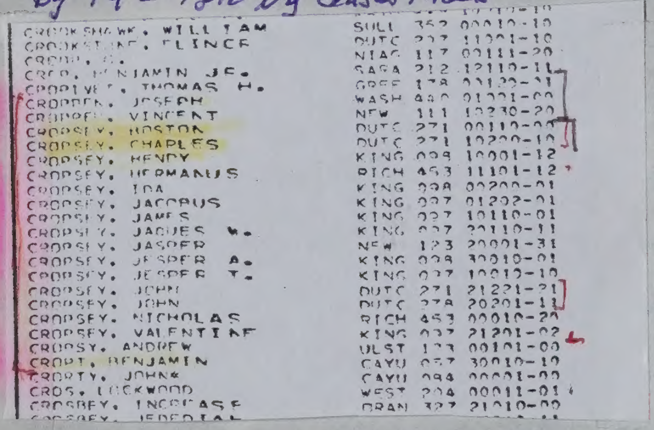
now Milford
e Hos Ct

(? Boardman, Daniel	Sara	263	01201-10	+ Several others
Orlando	"	263	00100-01	+ 5 Boardmans
Boreman Moses	"	274	00101-30	

? (Hard, N.	Sara	197	00011-00	+ others)
Philo	"	197	20110-21	
Rosavel	"	265	21110-00	
Samuel	"	215	20020-20	

for Hasbee - none close

Pg 79 - 1810 NY Census index



CROOKSHAWK. WILLIAM	SULL	352	00010-10
CROOKSTINE. FLINCE	DUTC	227	11201-10
CROOP. G.	NIAG	117	00111-20
CROP. BENJAMIN JR.	SARA	212	12110-11
CROPIVET. THOMAS H.	GREE	178	00122-11
CROPPEN. JOSEPH	WASH	440	01221-00
CROPPER. VINCENT	NEW	111	10230-20
CROPSEY. HOSTON	DUTC	271	00110-00
CROPSEY. CHARLES	DUTC	271	10200-10
CROPSEY. HENRY	KING	009	10001-12
CROPSEY. HERMANUS	RICH	453	11101-12
CROPSEY. IDA	KING	008	00200-01
CROPSEY. JACOBUS	KING	007	01202-01
CROPSEY. JAMES	KING	007	10110-01
CROPSEY. JAQUES W.	KING	007	20110-11
CROPSEY. JASPER	NEW	123	20001-31
CROPSEY. JESPER A.	KING	008	30010-01
CROPSEY. JESPER T.	KING	007	10010-10
CROPSEY. JOHN	DUTC	271	21221-21
CROPSEY. JOHN	DUTC	278	20201-11
CROPSEY. NICHOLAS	RICH	453	00010-20
CROPSEY. VALENTINE	KING	007	21201-02
CROPSY. ANDREW	ULST	123	00101-00
CROPT. BENJAMIN	CAYU	057	30010-10
CROPTY. JOHN*	CAYU	094	00001-00
CROS. LOCKWOOD	WEST	204	00011-01
CROSBEY. INCREASE	ORAN	327	21010-00

it was listed as "Cropsie."

Year_____

1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search____________________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

Search No.__________

Enclosure No.__________

Call No.__________

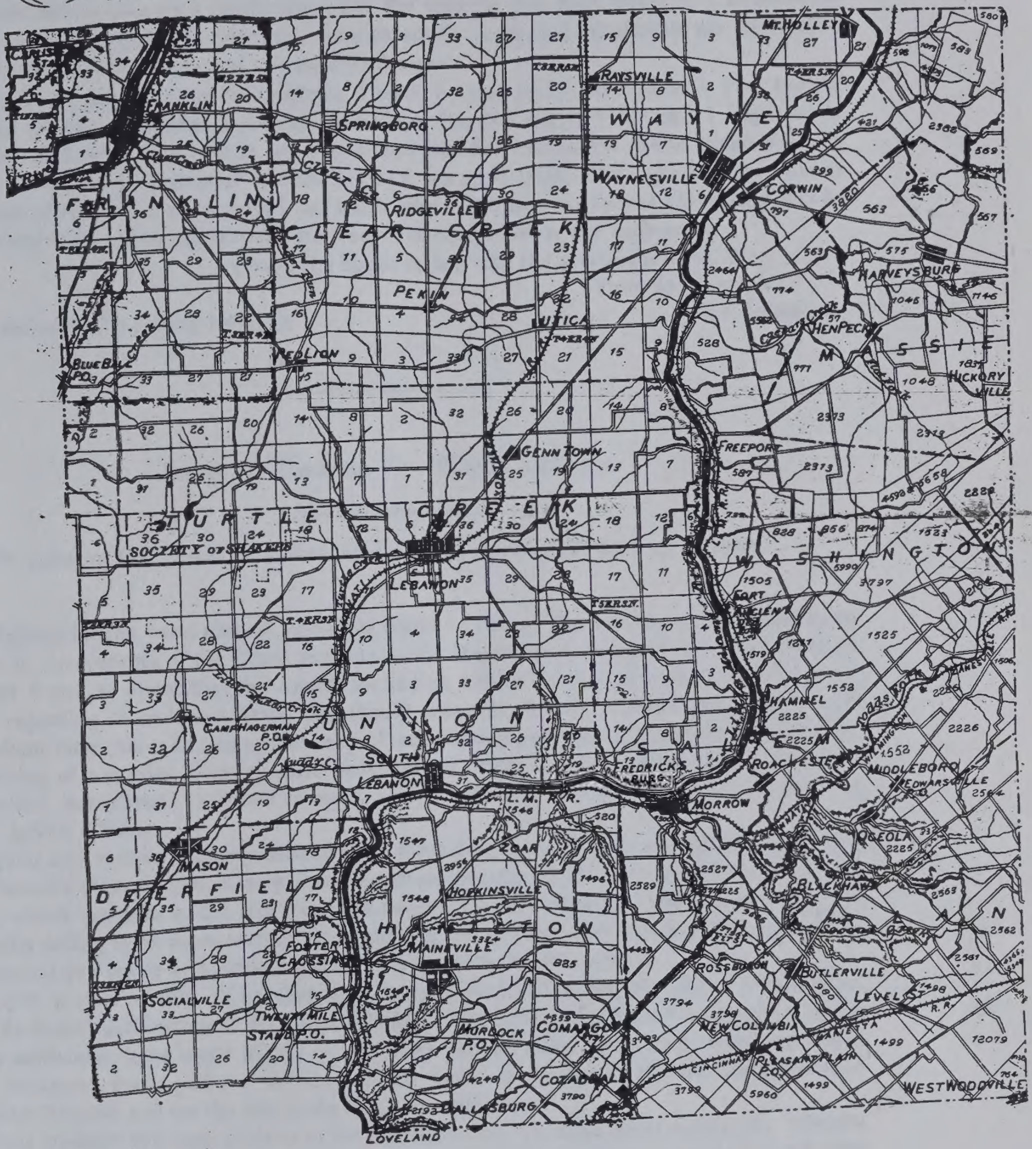
Notes:

US Census 1800 – Rutland County, Vermont

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males					Free White Females					All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10–16	16–26	26–45	45 and over	Under 10	10–16	16–26	26–45	45 and over			
	(Orwell)													
	Baker, Israel			1										
	Clark Lemuel	—	1	3	—	1	—	2	2	—	1			
	Lemuel, Jr	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—			
	Josiah	1	1	1	—	1	1	1	1	1	—			
	Hollenbeck, John	1	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	1			
	Rice, Eli	2	—	—	1	—	3	1	—	1	—			
	Jacob	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1			
	Jonas	—	1	1	—	1	—	1	1	1	—			
	Nehemiah	1	2	—	1	1	1	1	—	1	—			
	(Pawlet)													
	Avery, Elisha	2	—	1	—	1	2	2	1	1	—			
	Moses	2	1	—	1	1	3	1	—	1	1			
	Baker, Ebenezer	1	1	—	1	—	2	1	—	1	—			
	Elijah	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1			
	Ichabod	1	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	1	—			
	Rufus	1	2	1	—	1	3	—	1	—	—			
	Clark – several													
	Hurd, Bethuel	2	2	1	—	1	2	1	1	1	1			
	(Clarendon)													
108	Bordman, Ebenezer	5	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	—			
108	Elisha	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	—			
	(Hubbard town)													
112	Bordman, Josiah	—	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1			
	(Rutland)													
124	Bordman, Timothy	3	1	—	1	—	1	2	—	1	—			

MAP OF WARREN COUNTY OHIO


Carlisle Sta.
Franklin
Springboro
Raysville
Mt. Holley
Wayne
Waynesville
Corwin
Franklin
Clear Creek
Ridgeville
Harveysburg
Pekin
Utica
Henpeck
Massie
Hickoryville
Blue Ball P.O.
Redlion
Genn Town
Freeport
Turtle Creek
Society of Shakers
Lebanon
Washington
Fort Ancient
Union
Camp Hageman P.O.
South Lebanon
Fredricksburg
Hamilel
Roachester
Middleboro
Edwardsville P.O.
Morrow
L. M. R. R.
Oseola
Mason
Deerfield
Zoar
Hopkinsville
Blackhawk
Hamilton
Foster Crossing
Maineville
Rossburgh
Butlerville
Level
Socialville
Twenty Mile Stand P.O.
Murdock P.O.
Comargo
New Columbia
Pleasant Plain P.O.
Cozaddale
Ballasburg
Loveland
West Woodville

I most heartily wish Your Excellency may receive good accounts from above, and success in your endeavours to procure a reinforcement in the manner you have mentioned, as the same will be very necessary at this juncture, more especially so as the inhabitants are universally alarmed at the repeated reports of the enemys designs.

If your Excellency's leisure will permit, I shall be glad to be honored with your answer concerning the several articles mentioned in mine of the 24th and 30th Ult°. and I beg leave to assure you, that every effort which my power and situation can enable me to make, shall be made use of for the protection of the country and the good of His Majesty's service. But as this is time of harvest in these parts I am much afraid that any attempts of the enemy will be but too successfull, unless supported with troops disengaged from any such care.

I have the honor to be, with the greatest respect, Sir

Your Excellency's &c

His Excellency Sir Jeffery Amherst

W^m JOHNSON

Lords of Trade to Sir William Johnson.

[New-York Entries, Q., 215.]

Sir Wm Johnson Bart Agent for Indian Affairs in the Northern District of America.

Sir.

His Majesty having been pleased upon our report to him of the arrangements necessary to be taken in consequence of the Cessions made to His Majesty in America by the late Definitive Treaty of Peace, to direct that the Agents for Indian Affairs should correspond with Us in all matters regarding their departments, and should transmit all such informations as we should require from them, we take this opportunity of acquainting you with His Majesty's commands, not doubting of a regular & exact continuance on your part of that correspondence with this Board which has already produced so much usefull information and intelligence of the true state of Indian Affairs.

A regular and constant correspondence upon these points, at all times usefull and important, is now become essentially necessary from the great number of hitherto unknown tribes and nations, which are now under His Majesty's immediate protection, and the necessity there is of speedily falling upon some method of regulating the Indian commerce & policy, upon some more general and better established system than has hitherto taken place.

It is with a view to this object that we have proposed to His Majesty that a proclamation should be issued declaratory of His Majesty's final determination to permit no grants of lands nor any settlement to be made within certain fixed bounds under pretence of purchase or any pretext whatever, leaving all the territory within these bounds free for the hunting grounds of the Indian Nations, and for the free trade of all his subjects.

In what manner this free trade is to be regulated, and by what general plan the interests and politics of the Indians are to be form'd and directed, will in a great measure depend upon such opinions and proposals as we shall receive from you and His Majesty's Agent for the Southern district, upon this subject: and therefore we desire you will apply your utmost

Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York
Procured in Holland, England & France by John Romeyn Brodhead, Esq, Agent
Ed - E B O'Callaghan M.D. Vol VII Albany, Weed Parsons & Co - (1856)

I most heartily wish Your Excellency may receive good accounts from above, and success in your endeavours to procure a reinforcement in the manner you have mentioned, as the same will be very necessary at this juncture, more especially so as the inhabitants are universally alarmed at the repeated reports of the enemys designs.

If your Excellency's leisure will permit, I shall be glad to be honored with your answer concerning the several articles mentioned in mine of the 24th and 30th Ulto. and I beg leave to assure you, that every effort which my power and situation can enable me to make, shall be made use of for the protection of the country and the good of His Majesty's service. But as this is time of harvest in these parts I am much afraid that any attempts of the enemy will be but too successfull, unless supported with troops disengaged from any such care.

I have the honor to be, with the greatest respect, Sir
Your Excellency's &c
Wm JOHNSON

His Excellency Sir Jeffery Amherst

Lords of Trade to Sir William Johnson.

[New-York Entries, Q., 215.]

Sir Wm Johnson Bart Agent for Indian Affairs in the Northern District of America.

Sir.

His Majesty having been pleased upon our report to him of the arrangements necessary to be taken in consequence of the Cessions made to His Majesty in America by the late Definitive Treaty of Peace, to direct that the Agents for Indian Affairs should correspond with Us in all matters regarding their departments, and should transmit all such informations as we should require from them, we take this opportunity of acquainting you with His Majesty's commands, not doubting of a regular & exact continuance on your part of that correspondence with this Board which has already produced so much usefull information and intelligence of the true state of Indian Affairs.

A regular and constant correspondence upon these points, at all times usefull and important, is now become essentially necessary from the great number of hitherto unknown tribes and nations, which are now under His Majesty's immediate protection, and the necessity there is of speedily falling upon some method of regulating the Indian commerce & policy, upon some more general and better established system than has hitherto taken place.

It is with a view to this object that we have proposed to His Majesty that a proclamation should be issued declaratory of His Majesty's final determination to permit no grants of lands nor any settlement to be made within certain fixed bounds under pretence of purchase or any pretext whatever, leaving all the territory within these bounds free for the hunting grounds of the Indian Nations, and for the free trade of all his subjects.

In what manner this free trade is to be regulated, and by what general plan the interests and politics of the Indians are to be form'd and directed, will in a great measure depend upon such opinions and proposals as we shall receive from you and His Majesty's Agent for the Southern district, upon this subject: and therefore we desire you will apply your utmost

Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York
Procured in Holland, England & France by John Romeyn Brodhead, Esq, Agent
Ed - E B O'Callaghan MD Vol VII Albany, Weed Parsons & Co - (1856)

thought and attention to this important object, and that you will as soon as possible transmit to us a very full and particular report of the present actual state of Indian Affairs within your department, describing with as much accuracy as possible the several Nations or Tribes of Indians, their different interests claims & dispositions, and stating the true causes of their present apparent discontents, with your opinion by what means those causes may be removed and the public tranquillity restored, and what will, in your judgment, be a proper plan for the future management and direction of these important interests, to the satisfaction of the Indians, the benefit of free trade, and the security and interests of His Majesty's dominions. We are &c

SHELBURNE
Whitehall ORWELL[1] ED. ELIOT[2]
Aug. 5. 1763. BAMBER GASCOYNE GEO: RICE[3]

Reverend Dr. Johnson to Archbishop Secker.

[" American Colonies MS.," Lambeth Palace, No. 1123, III., No. 316.]

Stratford Augst 10th 1763.

May it please Your Grace,

I humbly thank you for your kind letter of March 30th. I am greatly concerned that you are still troubled with the Gout; but thankful that you are not (as Dr Burton informs me) wholly disabled from attention to Business. I earnestly pray for your ease and relief.

Mr Beache's Book came to me in the weight of my trouble, otherwise (having his Leave) I should have expunged and altered several things. I hope it may answer some good ends.— He seems to have now fewer complaints than he has had these 20 years. The Author of that ugly piece is not yet known, tho' he is doubtless in this Country. Indeed all deny it and seem ashamed of it, but I believe most of them had some hand in it. It could not be Mayhew for he is censured in it. But he has done a worse thing: my Answer to which, if your Grace should think fit to order it to be published, or an[y]thing else relating to it, perhaps it might be well Dr Barclay's defence against Smith should be published with it. I question whether any Reply will be made to Mr Beach. Mr Apthorp, (to whom I sent a Copy of Mr Beache's answer, to transmit to your Grace) is indeed a very worthy and accomplished young Gentleman, and I hope will be a good writer in the Cause of Religion, but he does not seem yet enough used

---

[1] FRANCIS VERNON, nephew of Admiral Vernon, was created Baron Orwell, of the kingdom of Ireland, in 1762. He was Commissioner of the Board of Trade, from December, 1762 to July, 1765; also president of the British Fishery, and represented the borough of Ipswich, at this time, in the House of Commons. He was created Viscount Orwell in 1776, and in the following year, Earl of Shipbrooke, of Newry, in the county of Down, Ireland. He died in 1783, when his title became extinct. The town of Orwell, Vermont, is supposed to have been named out of respect for his Lordship.

[2] EDWARD ELIOT represented the borough of St. Germans, in Cornwall, for which Duchy he was also Receiver-General. He was elected in 1762.

[3] GEORGE RICE, of Newton Castle, Wales, married in 1756 Cecil, only daughter of William 1st Earl of Talbot, afterwards Baroness of Dinevor. He represented Carmarthenshire in the House of Commons, for which county he was also Custos Rotulonem. In consequence of the influence of his father-in-law at Court, where he filled the office of Lord High Steward of the Household, Mr. Rice was appointed one of the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations. He died on the 3d of August, 1779. — ED.

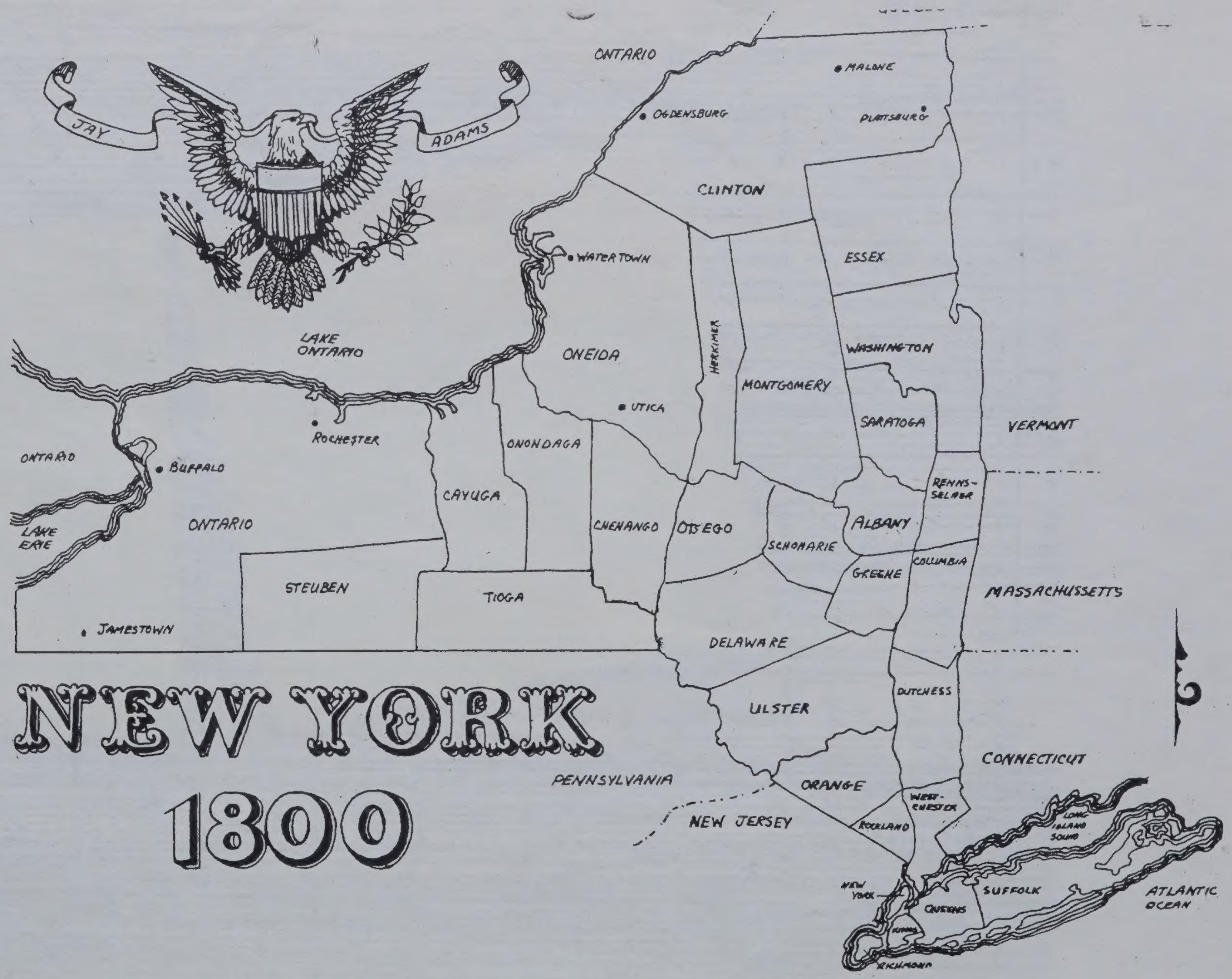
Averill

Abst of Wills Columbia Co NY 1787–1895 Vol 1 (orig rec. at Surrogate's Office, Hudson NY)

Isaac Averill
Jas Green
John Dayfoot } wit will of Abraham Ditterson of Kinderhook
dated 17 Jan pro 3 Apr 1797
ment son John, wife's bro in law Abr Hogeboom

p 24

Sally Trowbridge
p39 – Isaac Averill
Dirck Gardner of Kinderhook wit, will of Martin Kroom of Chatham NY
dated 23 Dec 1800, pro 23 May 1801


JAY
ADAMS
NEW YORK
1800
ONTARIO
LAKE ONTARIO
ONTARIO
LAKE ERIE
BUFFALO
ROCHESTER
JAMESTOWN
ONTARIO
STEUBEN
CAYUGA
TIOGA
ONONDAGA
CHENANGO
OTSEGO
ONEIDA
UTICA
WATERTOWN
OGDENSBURG
CLINTON
MALONE
PLATTSBURG
ESSEX
HERKIMER
MONTGOMERY
WASHINGTON
SARATOGA
SCHOHARIE
ALBANY
RENNSSELAER
GREENE
COLUMBIA
DELAWARE
ULSTER
DUTCHESS
ORANGE
ROCKLAND
WEST-CHESTER
NEW YORK
KINGS
RICHMOND
QUEENS
SUFFOLK
LONG ISLAND SOUND
VERMONT
MASSACHUSSETTS
CONNECTICUT
PENNSYLVANIA
NEW JERSEY
ATLANTIC OCEAN

Abst of Wills of Saratoga Co NY
1795-1845 Vol 1-3 of [illegible]
– Eliz[illegible]
#3 14, 2-3 (1840)
Origin [illegible] [illegible]

#2-3-1821 meet Ballston in
[illegible]

F127 S27 B3 (1941)
Vols 1-3
abst Gertrude
Barber

Saratoga Co. NY –
Our County & Its People
Ande – The Saratogian
(1899)
F127 S26 A5

~~40~~ 39-44 1-13
p 65, 85-95
116-120
Constable

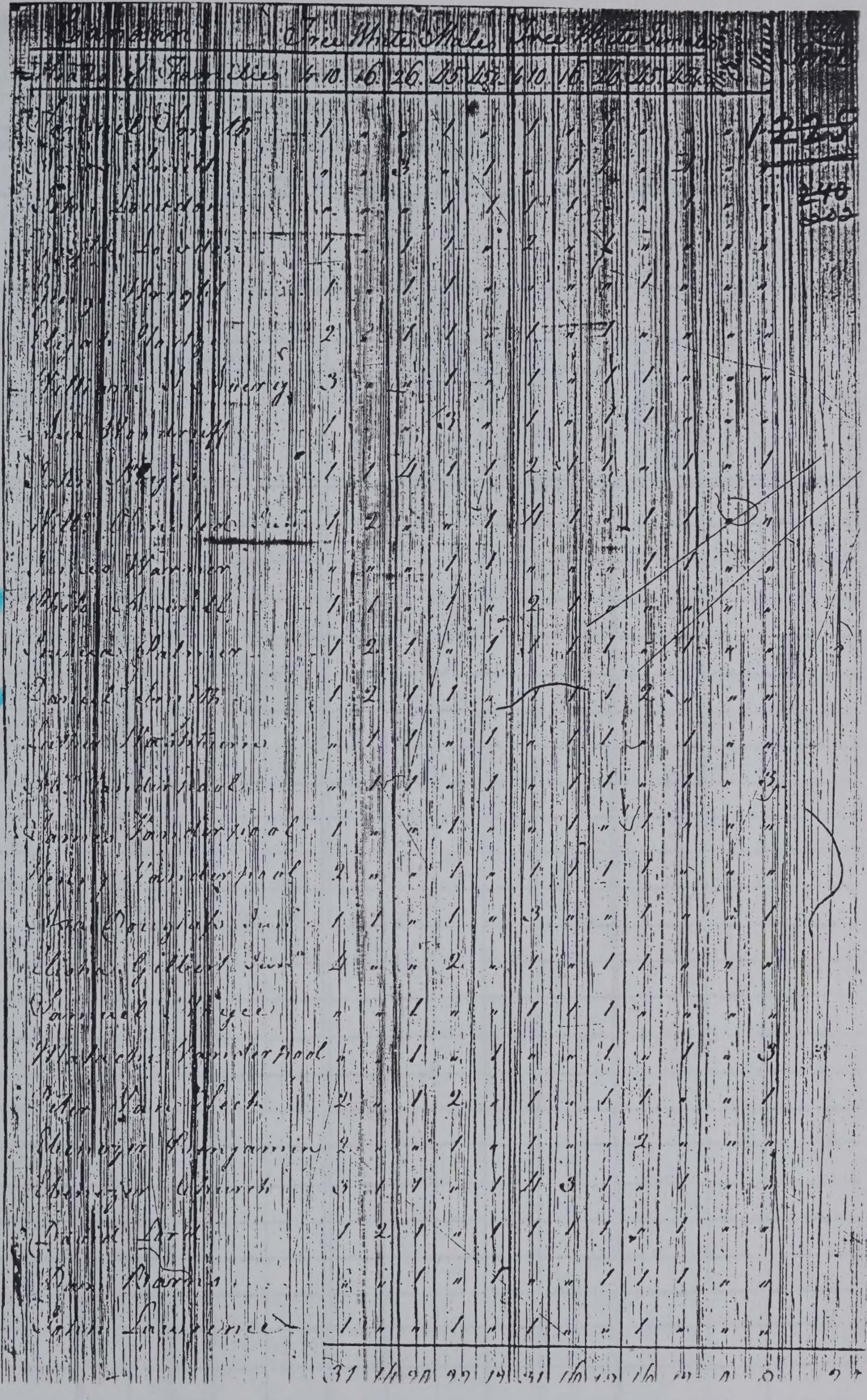
Columbia Co NY
1800 census

1800 Clermont Co NY

Philo Averill

Daniel

Wilson - boy & girl 10-16
2 girls & boy under 10



1225

248
200

[illegible] of Families	Free White Males to 10.	16.	26.	45.	45.	Free White Females to 10.	16.	26.	45.	45.	[illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible] Griffith	1	"	"	1	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	1
[illegible]	"	"	3	1	1	1	"	1	"	"	"	1
John Loudon	"	"	"	1	1	1	1	"	1	"	"	"
Joseph Loudon	1	"	1	1	"	2	"	"	"	"	"	"
George Wright	1	"	1	1	"	1	"	"	1	"	"	"
[illegible] Hardy	2	2	1	1	"	1	"	1	"	"	"	"
William Seabury	3	"	"	1	"	1	"	1	1	"	"	"
Jan Van Alstyne	1	"	"	3	"	1	"	1	1	"	"	"
[illegible] Hayes	1	1	4	1	1	2	1	1	"	1	"	1
[illegible]	1	2	"	"	1	4	1	1	1	1	"	"
[illegible] Harrison	"	"	"	1	1	"	"	"	1	1	"	"
Philo Averill	1	1	"	1	"	2	1	"	"	"	"	"
[illegible] Patterson	1	2	1	"	1	1	1	1	"	1	"	"
Daniel Griffith	1	2	1	1	"	1	1	2	"	"	"	"
[illegible] Middaugh	"	1	1	"	1	"	1	1	"	1	"	"
[illegible] Vanderpool	"	1	1	"	1	"	1	1	"	1	"	3
James Vanderpool	1	"	"	1	"	"	1	"	1	1	"	"
Henry Vanderpool	2	"	"	1	"	1	1	1	1	"	"	"
[illegible] Jun.	1	1	"	1	"	3	"	"	1	1	"	1
John Gilbert Jun.	4	"	"	2	"	1	"	1	1	"	"	"
Samuel [illegible]	"	"	1	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	"
Abraham Vanderpool	"	"	1	"	1	"	"	1	"	1	"	3
John Van Deck	2	"	1	2	1	1	"	1	1	"	"	1
Ebenezer Benjamin	2	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	2	"	"	"
Ebenezer Church	3	1	1	"	1	4	3	1	"	1	"	"
Daniel Lord	1	2	1	"	1	1	1	1	"	1	"	"
Dan. Marvin	"	"	1	"	1	"	"	1	1	1	"	"
John Lawrence	1	"	"	1	"	1	"	"	1	"	"	"
	31	14	20	22	14	31	10	13	16	[illegible]	0	0

Year 1800 **1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES**

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search ________ Original Copy ☐

Legibility of Record; ☐ Good ☐ Poor Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

Search No. ________

Enclosure No. ________

Call No. ________

Notes: NY - 1800

New York

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males					Free White Females					All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	? 45 and over			
	Saratoga Co.													
Ballston	Adonijah Rice	1	-	2	-	1	-	-	-	-	1			
Milton	Elisha Cogswell	2	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	1	-			
	James Rice	-	-	1	-	-	1	-	1	-	-			
	Freelove Baker	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-			
	Joseph Baker	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	1	-			
Greenfield	James Crapsie	1	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	1	-			1800 1775 25
	Columbia Co													
Canaan	Ephraim Boardman	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	1			
1234?) written	Stephen Baker	2	2	-	-	1	2	1	-	-	2			
	Philo Availl	1	1	-	1	-	2	1	-	-	-			

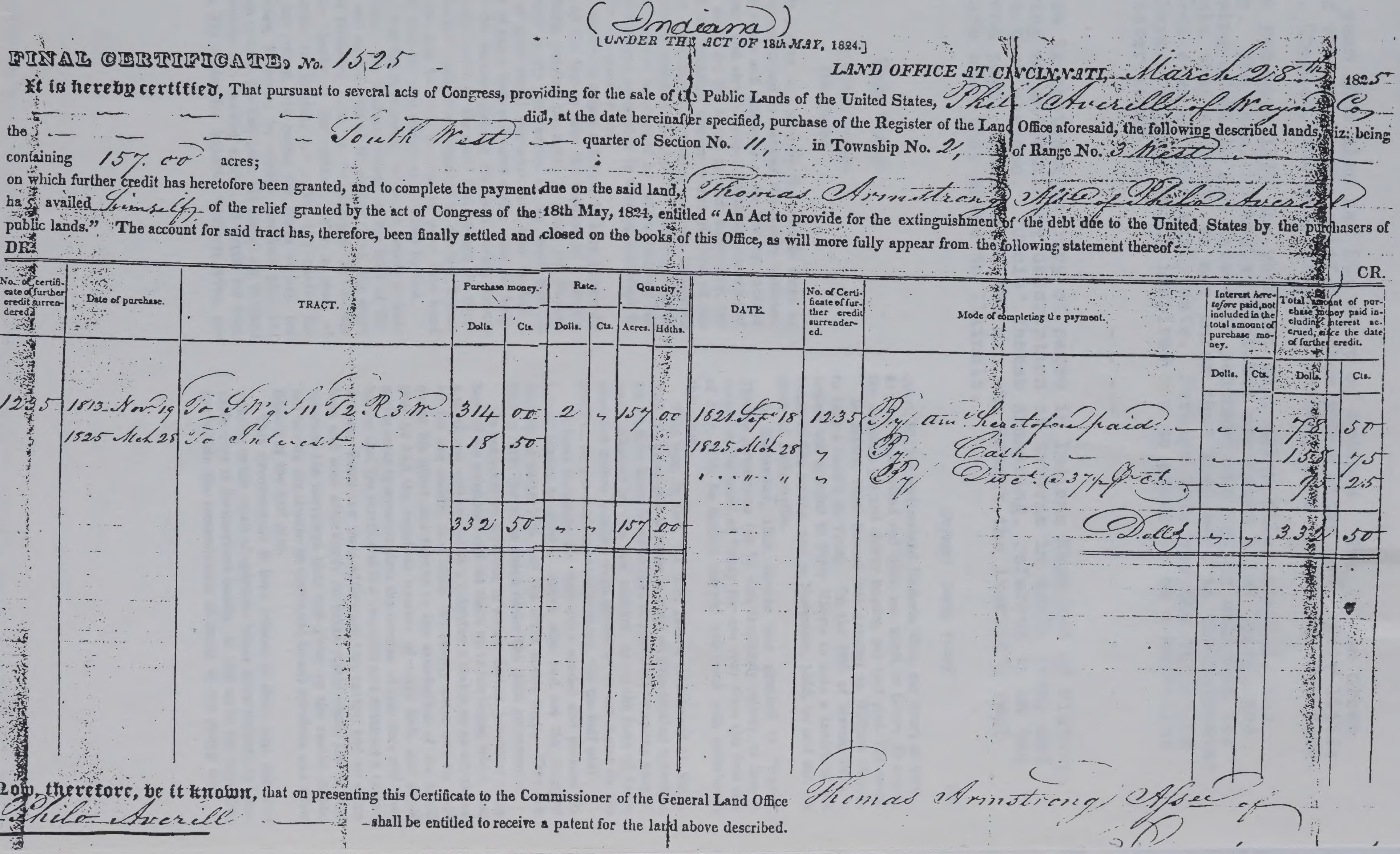
For value received, I hereby assign unto Thomas Armstrong all
my right, title, interest and claim to the aforesaid Certificate [illegible]
this is annexed which tract hereby conveyed is described as [illegible]
towit, Being the Southwest Quarter of section numbered [illegible]
township No. two of Range No. three West in the district of lands
offered for sale at Cincinnati which Lot or Quarter section contains
one hundred and fifty seven acres and which was sold first to one Philo
Averil, as mentioned in the annexed and aforesaid certificate hereby assigned
as witness my hand and seal this first day of June A.D. 1818

John Dumont {Seal}

Attest
Freeman Richards

The state of Indiana Switzerland county ss
Personally appeared before me William C. Keen, a justice of the peace in and
the said county the first day of June A.D. 1818, John Dumont assignee
Philo Averill who acknowledged the above assignment of the certifi-
numbered five thousand, four hundred and forty-five calli
south west quarter of section No. 11 in township two of range three west
district of lands sold at Cincinnati to Thomas Armstrong
Witness my hand and seal this first day of June AD 1818.

William C. Keen {Seal}
Justice of the Peace



(Indiana)

[UNDER THE ACT OF 18th MAY, 1824.]

FINAL CERTIFICATE, No. 1525

LAND OFFICE AT CINCINNATI, March 28th 1825

It is hereby certified, That pursuant to several acts of Congress, providing for the sale of the Public Lands of the United States, Philo Averill of Wayne Co. did, at the date hereinafter specified, purchase of the Register of the Land Office aforesaid, the following described lands, viz: being the South West quarter of Section No. 11, in Township No. 2, of Range No. 3 West containing 157.00 acres; on which further credit has heretofore been granted, and to complete the payment due on the said land, Thomas Armstrong Assee of Philo Averill has availed himself of the relief granted by the act of Congress of the 18th May, 1824, entitled "An Act to provide for the extinguishment of the debt due to the United States by the purchasers of public lands." The account for said tract has, therefore, been finally settled and closed on the books of this Office, as will more fully appear from the following statement thereof:—

DR. CR.

No. of certificate of further credit surrendered.	Date of purchase.	TRACT.	Purchase money.		Rate.		Quantity.		DATE.	No. of Certificate of further credit surrendered.	Mode of completing the payment.	Interest heretofore paid, not included in the total amount of purchase money.		Total amount of purchase money paid including interest accrued, since the date of further credit.	
			Dolls.	Cts.	Dolls.	Cts.	Acres.	Hdths.				Dolls.	Cts.	Dolls.	Cts.
1235	1813 Nov. 19	To S W q S 11 T2 R 3 W.	314	00	2	"	157	00	1821 Sep. 18	1235	By am.t heretofore paid	"	"	78	50
	1825 Mch 28	To Interest	18	50					1825 Mch 28	"	By Cash	—	—	155	75
									" " "	"	By Disc.t @ 37½ P ct.	—	—	98	25
			332	50	"	"	157	00			Dolls	"	"	332	50

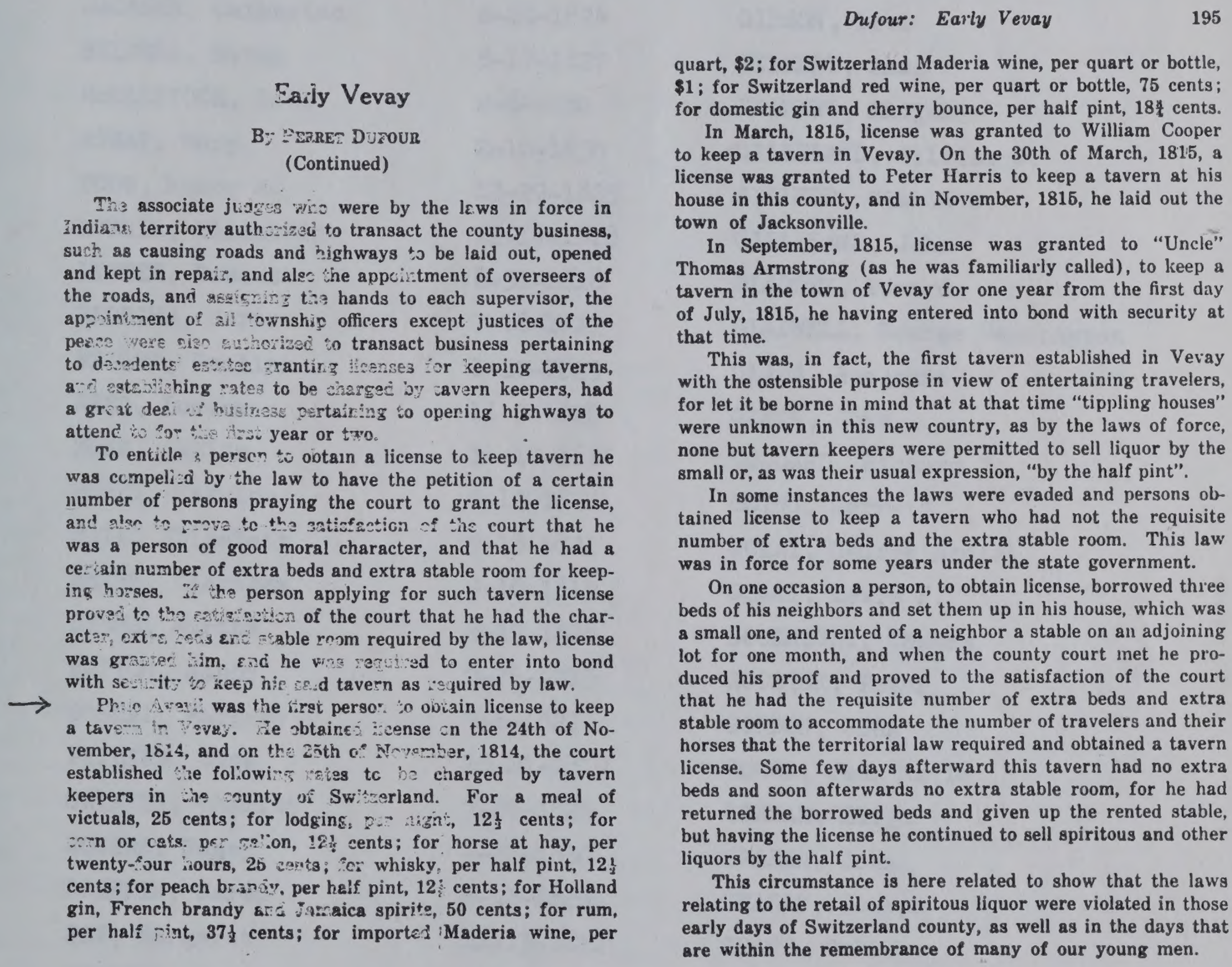
Now, therefore, be it known, that on presenting this Certificate to the Commissioner of the General Land Office Thomas Armstrong Assee of Philo Averill shall be entitled to receive a patent for the land above described.

The year 1816 also had its share of sadness. Son Rowlen Green died that year. The grief-stricken young widow took their little son, Charles, the only grandson so far, back to live in New York.

On 4 February 1817 the youngest son, Allen Wiley Averill, was born. The local Methodist minister was named Allen Wiley. and knowing of Philo and Rebecca's penchant for naming children for people they admired, we may infer that they went to the Methodist church even at this early date. Perhaps this was the beginning of Norman's piety which inspired him to study to be a Methodist minister later on.

- - - -

Below is photostatic copy of pages in Indiana Magazine of History, giving an entertaining description of taverns in early Vevay and what they charged. "Uncle" Thomas Armstrong, referred to on the second page, seems to be the man who bought the Averill's real estate when they moved to Illinois.



Early Vevay

By Perret Dufour

(Continued)

The associate judges who were by the laws in force in Indiana territory authorized to transact the county business, such as causing roads and highways to be laid out, opened and kept in repair, and also the appointment of overseers of the roads, and assigning the hands to each supervisor, the appointment of all township officers except justices of the peace were also authorized to transact business pertaining to decedents' estates granting licenses for keeping taverns, and establishing rates to be charged by tavern keepers, had a great deal of business pertaining to opening highways to attend to for the first year or two.

To entitle a person to obtain a license to keep tavern he was compelled by the law to have the petition of a certain number of persons praying the court to grant the license, and also to prove to the satisfaction of the court that he was a person of good moral character, and that he had a certain number of extra beds and extra stable room for keeping horses. If the person applying for such tavern license proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the character, extra beds and stable room required by the law, license was granted him, and he was required to enter into bond with security to keep his said tavern as required by law.

→ Philo Averill was the first person to obtain license to keep a tavern in Vevay. He obtained license on the 24th of November, 1814, and on the 25th of November, 1814, the court established the following rates to be charged by tavern keepers in the county of Switzerland. For a meal of victuals, 25 cents; for lodging, per night, 12½ cents; for corn or oats, per gallon, 12½ cents; for horse at hay, per twenty-four hours, 25 cents; for whisky, per half pint, 12½ cents; for peach brandy, per half pint, 12½ cents; for Holland gin, French brandy and Jamaica spirits, 50 cents; for rum, per half pint, 37½ cents; for imported Maderia wine, per quart, $2; for Switzerland Maderia wine, per quart or bottle, $1; for Switzerland red wine, per quart or bottle, 75 cents; for domestic gin and cherry bounce, per half pint, 18¾ cents.

In March, 1815, license was granted to William Cooper to keep a tavern in Vevay. On the 30th of March, 1815, a license was granted to Peter Harris to keep a tavern at his house in this county, and in November, 1815, he laid out the town of Jacksonville.

In September, 1815, license was granted to "Uncle" Thomas Armstrong (as he was familiarly called), to keep a tavern in the town of Vevay for one year from the first day of July, 1815, he having entered into bond with security at that time.

This was, in fact, the first tavern established in Vevay with the ostensible purpose in view of entertaining travelers, for let it be borne in mind that at that time "tippling houses" were unknown in this new country, as by the laws of force, none but tavern keepers were permitted to sell liquor by the small or, as was their usual expression, "by the half pint".

In some instances the laws were evaded and persons obtained license to keep a tavern who had not the requisite number of extra beds and the extra stable room. This law was in force for some years under the state government.

On one occasion a person, to obtain license, borrowed three beds of his neighbors and set them up in his house, which was a small one, and rented of a neighbor a stable on an adjoining lot for one month, and when the county court met he produced his proof and proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the requisite number of extra beds and extra stable room to accommodate the number of travelers and their horses that the territorial law required and obtained a tavern license. Some few days afterward this tavern had no extra beds and soon afterwards no extra stable room, for he had returned the borrowed beds and given up the rented stable, but having the license he continued to sell spiritous and other liquors by the half pint.

This circumstance is here related to show that the laws relating to the retail of spiritous liquor were violated in those early days of Switzerland county, as well as in the days that are within the remembrance of many of our young men.

(DAR 45)
Oct 2000

Switzerland County Indiana Marriage Licenses 1814-1830 (Part II Brides) (1970)
compiled by Louise Antoinette LeClerc Knox of Vevay Indiana

GULLION, Rachel	12-7-1819	FULTON, Joseph

-G-

BROWN, Almira E.	8-7-1822	GALE, Reuben S.
BROWN, Nancy	1-10-1826	GARARD, Jonathan A.
BELLAMY, Narcissa	7-30-1817	GARNER, Smith
WIAN, Polly	2-17-1820	GARRISON, Ebenezer
BRATCHIE, Mary	5-10-1825	GAUDIN, David
YOUNG, Elizabeth	3-1-1815	GERAND, Lucian
DICKERSON, Ruth	10-12-1824	GERARD, David T.
ROBERTS, Sarah	11-15-1824	GERARD, George W.
JOHNSON, Ann	12-21-1829	GERARD, Henry
GOSENELL, Rebecca	7-31-1816	GERRARD, William
JACKSON, Catherine	6-10-1824	GIBSON, Levi
SILVERS, Betsy	5-17-1827	GILBERT, Amos
McCLINTOCK, Loda	2-6-1830	GILBERT, Elijah
ATHAY, Mary	2-10-1830	✓GILLELAND, William P.
TODD, Nancy A.	12-29-1825	GILLETT, Simeon S.
✓ AVERIL, Elizabeth	12-14-1818	✓GILLILAND, John
LISTER, Rebecca	8-31-1818	GLADDEN, Edward
REDDING, Maria	7-18-1827	GLADWELL, George Washington
WRIGHT, Paulina	1-20-1829	GLASS, Benjamin
REED, Lovena	11-7-1820	GLENN, John
MOSS, Sallie	11-17-1821	GODDARD, Richard T.
FOBEY, Mahulda	9-10-1828	GOING, Garrett
HALL, Elizabeth	9-18-1821	* GOLAY, George Daniel
BEEBE, Clarissa	9-10-1819	GOLAY, Lewis F.
SYMMS, Martha	8-19-1828	GOODNIGHT, Thomas
HATTON, Nancy	7-26-1819	GOOSICK, Peter
O'NEAL, Margery	9-6-1822	GORDON, John
PHILIPS, Jane	10-21-1819	GOURD, Jean Marie
GRIFFIN, Charity	7-29-1829	GRAHAM, Elijah
ROGERS, Nancy	7-22-1830	GRAHAM, John
GRIFFIN, Sarah	8-13-1829	GRAHAM, Joseph
SIX, Margaret	11-13-1820	GRANT, Colin
MITCHUM, Lucy	11-13-1824	GRAVES, Richard C.
BRADLEY, Polly	3-25-1830	GRAY, Charles
SMITH, Florena	7-17-1830	GRAY, Hinson
GOWANS, Marguerita	10-18-1822	* GOLAY, Frederick

4-13-93

Abit, Elizabeth	William Roberts	August 24, 1816
Adams, Love	Joseph Noble	December 21, 1818
Adams, Peter	Lucy Silvers	August 18, 1821
Adams, Solomon	Polly Griffith	June 10, 1820
Allen, David	Elizabeth Jackson	May 21, 1822
Allen, Thomas	Nancy McCorkhill	December 7, 1818
Allfrey, Joseph	Elizabeth Gray	July 2, 1823
Ames, Elizabeth	William Bald	February 1, 1821
Anderson, Jane	Samuel Merrill	April 12, 1818
Anderson, Sally	Nealy Roberts	January 22, 1822
Andress, Jonathan R.	Martha Sheldon	July 31, 1820
Andrews, Henry C.	Amanda Chambers	January 21, 1823
Arnold, Polly	William Hogan	September 20, 1815
Arrowsmith, Nancy	Brakenridge Smith	September 23, 1824
Ash, Elizabeth	Samuel Miller	February 10, 1819
Atkinson, Ludicy	Abraham Dumont	January 16, 1815
Averil, Elizabeth	John Gilliland	December 14, 1818
Ayres, Sarah	Timothy Edwards	October 21, 1821
Bailey, Ann	John Riker	September 22, 1818
Baker, Patzy	Stephen Green	August 25, 1816
Bald, William	Elizabeth Ames	February 1, 1821
Ballard, William	Mary W. Taylor	March 9, 1821
Banda, John	Polly Vories	April 5, 1821
Bane, Polly	Daniel G. Shaw	April 15, 1824
Banna, Marvin	Unice Bebee	December 4, 1814
Banta, Anna	George Viles	February 21, 1820
Banta, John	Polly Reed	August 30, 1821
Banta, Keris	Albert Voris	March 3, 1825
Banta, Malta	William Viles	March 13, 1820
Banta, Nancy	James Dodd	October 4, 1824
Barker, John	Philena Moore	September 23, 1824
Barkwell, Jannetta	Nathan Underwood	December 27, 1816
Barthlet, Maria	William Tyler	August 5, 1822
Bascom, Silas	Charlotte Cole	November 24, 1819
Basset, Mary	David Blodgett	February 5, 1823
Basset, Polly Milligan	Joseph Mitchell	March 13, 1824
Bassett, Mrs Betsy	Guras Sisson	September 25, 1824
Bassett, Ebenezer	Elizabeth Mapes	February 25, 1822
Bayley, Samuel	Marguerite Woolrey	February 12, 1818
Beal, William	Eleanor Froman	August 25, 1821
Bear, Margaret	Orin Richmond	December 23, 1819
Beaty, Sara Ann	James Hatton	July 26, 1818
Bebee, Unice	Marvin Banna	December 4, 1814
Beckmann, Eloyce	Emily Theiband	September 19, 1822

SWITZERLAND
COUNTY
INDIANA

EARLY MARRIAGE RECORDS
1814 – 1825

COLLEEN ALICE RIDLEN

SWITZERLAND CO IN Cemetery Inscriptions 1817 - 1985
Vonda L. Morford (Cincinnati) (1986) F532 S97 M67

76
80
1786

Vevay Cemetery Sec 2 -

(b 1804)
136 Gilliland, Thomas d 1/3/1857 age 52y 1m 2d
" Ann, consort d 8/10/1857 in her 55y
(Sec 8) 208 " Margaret B 1881-1961
368 " William P d 11/8/1876 age 90y (b 1786) Brady Fork Cem.
Mary (wife) b. 3/30/1796 d 8/4/1874 age 78y 2m 3d - down

375 (1836) " Caroline b 8/7/1836 d 8/4/1909 bur. in Whitton family plot } Single stone for sec 4
Whitton Sarah A "mother" - William "father" - Mary b 10/1/1859 d 3/11/1912 }
(both) (1833) 1833-1923 1833-1910

Old Bethel Cem. 47 Haskell, Albert son of T, J, & Emma d 8/20/1876 age 5m 13d
Ebenezer Cem 58 (1839) " Martha b. 9/4/39 d 7/12/1902 bur same headstone Jonas McKenzie but [illegible]
McKay Cem 75 Haskell Philephena d 8/26/1878 age 5 days
Josie dau B & E b 9/3/83 d 9/5/85
Mary F wife of H. d 5/26/74 age 36y 9m
Boy dau H & M d 5/15/74 age 2m
76 " Phoebe 1834-1915 / Jonas McKay b Mar 1828 d 9/30/1889, Mary inf dau of 2/16/1863-5/20/63 Jonas & Phoebe } one stone
Mt Zion cemetery 81 " Mary E wife of A Brooks b 4/23/1866 d 1/5/1887 + other Brooks
85 { Craig Twp - Republic Cem. - deed donated by [illegible] William Haskell
86 { Haskell, Mary A 1870-1952 + John W 1871-1936 - single stone
Vevay Cem Sec 2 139 Haskell David M -1930 + Indiana 1845-1937 " "
" sec 4 168 " Lorena 1868-1957 + Dennis 1872-1934 " "
" sec 5 186 (1846) " Eunice wife of Wm J Reed 1846-1946 "mother"
" sec 8 209 " Andrew J. 1869-1934 Sarah E 1867-1930 Fred L 1877-1935 Neva C 1881-1977 1 big + 2 small stones
Sec 9 233 " Ollie S b 10/2/1858 d 3/16/1925
Sec 10 247 (1843) " George W 4/7/1843-5/20/1926, Susan 1/13/43-3/2-1910 | Eli A. 8/9/1853-3/24/1939 Ella Medary wife of Eli A 9-8-56-5/26/86
Sec 11 264 " Mollie 12/20/1862-9/13/1957; also Morton, Nelson ~~[illegible]~~ + ~~[illegible]~~ Jennings - 1900's
Sec 12 277 " Charles G 7/2/1897 - 6/3/1973 Jessie ~~[illegible]~~ + Leo S ~~[illegible]~~ 8/3/1882 - 1/6/1986 OES emblem

o.3245

LAND-OFFICE, CINCINNATI, Nov 19 181

It is hereby certified, That Philo Averill of Warren Co

id on the 19th day of Nov - 1813 purchase the lot or Southwest q of sec

umbered Eleven in township No. two of range No. 3 West

istrict of lands offered for sale at Cincinnati, which lot or quarter section

157 acres —— and which has been sold to the said

Philo averill at the rate of two dollars and cents

er acre ; amounting in the whole for ſaid lot or q section to

314 dollars and —— cents ; of which there has been paid on account agreeably to law, to

he Receiver of public monies the sum of Seventy eight dollars and

50 cents, being one fourth part of the purchase money for said lot or

q section

Now therefore be it known, That if the remaining balance, being 235 50/100 dollars

nd shall be paid to the said Receiver of public monies at Cincinnati, or to

he Treasurer of the United States, at or before the dates and periods following, that is to say,

78 50 dollars thereof on or before the 19th day of Nov 1815 ;—

—— 78 50 dollars thereof on or before the 19 day of Nov 1816 ;—and

—— 78 50 dollars thereof on or before the 19 day of Nov 1817 ; together

vith the six per cent interest on each of the said payments, from the 19 day of Nov

1813 to the periods when they shall respectively become due, and shall be paid ; then the said

Philo Averill or his assignee or other legal representative shall be entitled to receive a

patent for the lot or quarter section above described.

Nevertheless, if the said payments are made on or before they respectively become due, no interest

will be demanded.

For Dan Symmes

Register of the Land-Office.

Peyton S Symmes

Taken from Indiana Magazine of History
Volume XX

Early Vevay

By PERRET DUFOUR
(Continued)

The associate judges who were by the laws in force in Indiana territory authorized to transact the county business, such as causing roads and highways to be laid out, opened and kept in repair, and also the appointment of overseers of the roads, and assigning the hands to each supervisor, the appointment of all township officers except justices of the peace were also authorized to transact business pertaining to decedents' estates granting licenses for keeping taverns, and establishing rates to be charged by tavern keepers, had a great deal of business pertaining to opening highways to attend to for the first year or two.

To entitle a person to obtain a license to keep tavern he was compelled by the law to have the petition of a certain number of persons praying the court to grant the license, and also to prove to the satisfaction of the court that he was a person of good moral character, and that he had a certain number of extra beds and extra stable room for keeping horses. If the person applying for such tavern license proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the character, extra beds and stable room required by the law, license was granted him, and he was required to enter into bond with security to keep his said tavern as required by law.

✓Philo Averil was the first person to obtain license to keep a tavern in Vevay. He obtained license on the 24th of November, 1814, and on the 25th of November, 1814, the court established the following rates to be charged by tavern keepers in the county of Switzerland. For a meal of victuals, 25 cents; for lodging, per night, 12½ cents; for corn or oats, per gallon, 12½ cents; for horse at hay, per twenty-four hours, 25 cents; for whisky, per half pint, 12½ cents; for peach brandy, per half pint, 12½ cents; for Holland gin, French brandy and Jamaica spirits, 50 cents; for rum, per half pint, 37½ cents; for imported Maderia wine, per

quart, $2; for Switzerland Maderia wine, per quart or bottle, $1; for Switzerland red wine, per quart or bottle, 75 cents; for domestic gin and cherry bounce, per half pint, 18¾ cents.

In March, 1815, license was granted to William Cooper to keep a tavern in Vevay. On the 30th of March, 1815, a license was granted to Peter Harris to keep a tavern at his house in this county, and in November, 1815, he laid out the town of Jacksonville.

In September, 1815, license was granted to "Uncle" Thomas Armstrong (as he was familiarly called), to keep a tavern in the town of Vevay for one year from the first day of July, 1815, he having entered into bond with security at that time.

This was, in fact, the first tavern established in Vevay with the ostensible purpose in view of entertaining travelers, for let it be borne in mind that at that time "tippling houses" were unknown in this new country, as by the laws of force, none but tavern keepers were permitted to sell liquor by the small or, as was their usual expression, "by the half pint".

In some instances the laws were evaded and persons obtained license to keep a tavern who had not the requisite number of extra beds and the extra stable room. This law was in force for some years under the state government.

On one occasion a person, to obtain license, borrowed three beds of his neighbors and set them up in his house, which was a small one, and rented of a neighbor a stable on an adjoining lot for one month, and when the county court met he produced his proof and proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the requisite number of extra beds and extra stable room to accommodate the number of travelers and their horses that the territorial law required and obtained a tavern license. Some few days afterward this tavern had no extra beds and soon afterwards no extra stable room, for he had returned the borrowed beds and given up the rented stable, but having the license he continued to sell spiritous and other liquors by the half pint.

This circumstance is here related to show that the laws relating to the retail of spiritous liquor were violated in those early days of Switzerland county, as well as in the days that are within the remembrance of many of our young men.

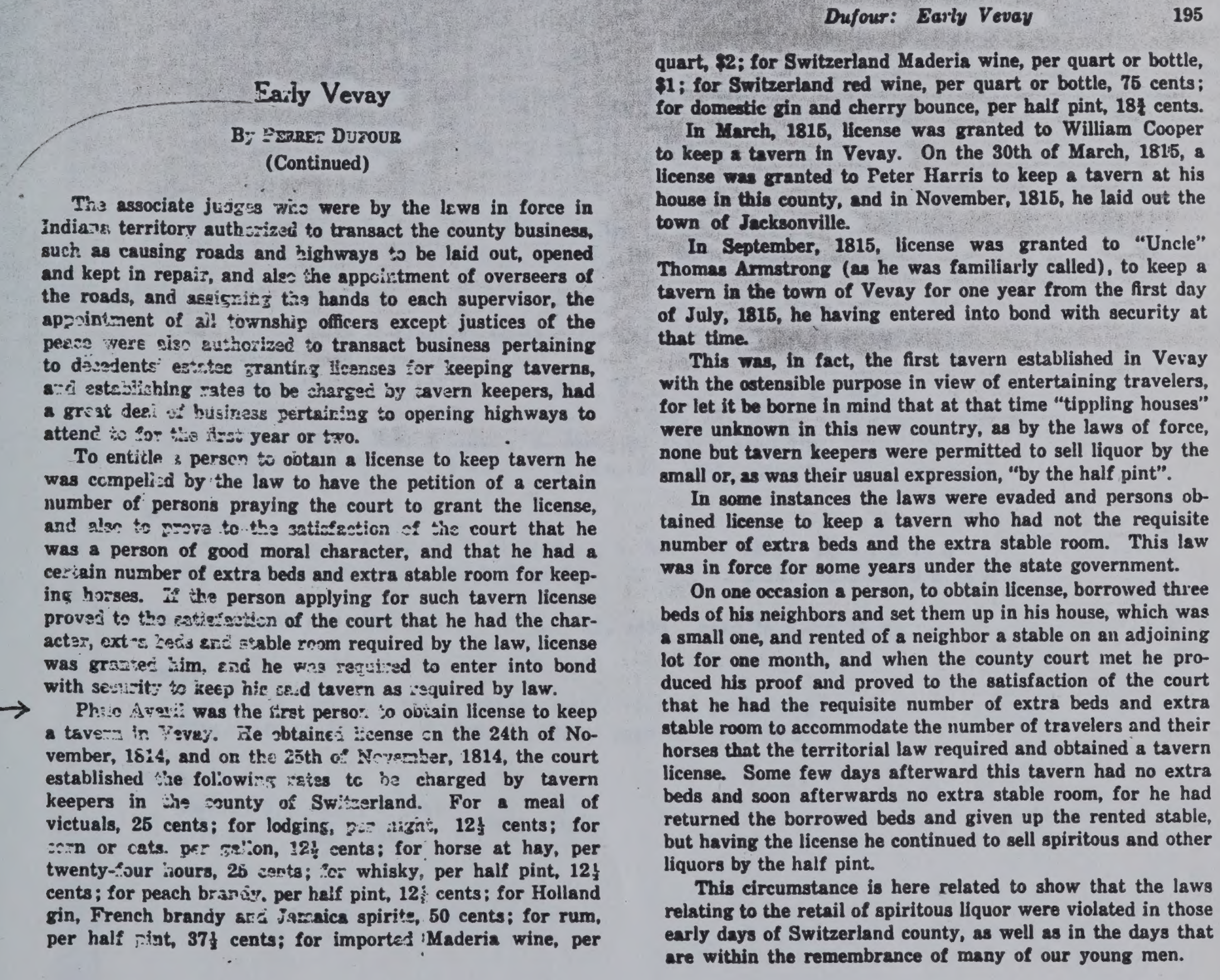
Reading this, it is hard to suppress a chuckle. Though Dufour was a diplomatic sort, his meaning is clear. Philo comes through as a Connecticut Yankee who saw no harm in bending the rules a little to make a harmless buck, if it hurt nobody. Others felt the same way.

The year 1816 also had its share of sadness. Son Rowlen Green died that year. The grief-stricken young widow took their little son, Charles, the only grandson so far, back to live in New York.

On 4 February 1817 the youngest son, Allen Wiley Averill, was born. The local Methodist minister was named Allen Wiley. and knowing of Philo and Rebecca's penchant for naming children for people they admired, we may infer that they went to the Methodist church even at this early date. Perhaps this was the beginning of Norman's piety which inspired him to study to be a Methodist minister later on.

- - - -

Below is photostatic copy of pages in Indiana Magazine of History, giving an entertaining description of taverns in early Vevay and what they charged. "Uncle" Thomas Armstrong, referred to on the second page, seems to be the man who bought the Averill's real estate when they moved to Illinois.



Early Vevay

By Perret Dufour

(Continued)

The associate judges who were by the laws in force in Indiana territory authorized to transact the county business, such as causing roads and highways to be laid out, opened and kept in repair, and also the appointment of overseers of the roads, and assigning the hands to each supervisor, the appointment of all township officers except justices of the peace were also authorized to transact business pertaining to decedents' estates granting licenses for keeping taverns, and establishing rates to be charged by tavern keepers, had a great deal of business pertaining to opening highways to attend to for the first year or two.

To entitle a person to obtain a license to keep tavern he was compelled by the law to have the petition of a certain number of persons praying the court to grant the license, and also to prove to the satisfaction of the court that he was a person of good moral character, and that he had a certain number of extra beds and extra stable room for keeping horses. If the person applying for such tavern license proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the character, extra beds and stable room required by the law, license was granted him, and he was required to enter into bond with security to keep his said tavern as required by law.

Philo Averill was the first person to obtain license to keep a tavern in Vevay. He obtained license on the 24th of November, 1814, and on the 25th of November, 1814, the court established the following rates to be charged by tavern keepers in the county of Switzerland. For a meal of victuals, 25 cents; for lodging, per night, 12½ cents; for corn or oats. per gallon, 12½ cents; for horse at hay, per twenty-four hours, 25 cents; for whisky, per half pint, 12½ cents; for peach brandy, per half pint, 12½ cents; for Holland gin, French brandy and Jamaica spirits, 50 cents; for rum, per half pint, 37½ cents; for imported Maderia wine, per quart, $2; for Switzerland Maderia wine, per quart or bottle, $1; for Switzerland red wine, per quart or bottle, 75 cents; for domestic gin and cherry bounce, per half pint, 18¾ cents.

In March, 1815, license was granted to William Cooper to keep a tavern in Vevay. On the 30th of March, 1815, a license was granted to Peter Harris to keep a tavern at his house in this county, and in November, 1815, he laid out the town of Jacksonville.

In September, 1815, license was granted to "Uncle" Thomas Armstrong (as he was familiarly called), to keep a tavern in the town of Vevay for one year from the first day of July, 1815, he having entered into bond with security at that time.

This was, in fact, the first tavern established in Vevay with the ostensible purpose in view of entertaining travelers, for let it be borne in mind that at that time "tippling houses" were unknown in this new country, as by the laws of force, none but tavern keepers were permitted to sell liquor by the small or, as was their usual expression, "by the half pint".

In some instances the laws were evaded and persons obtained license to keep a tavern who had not the requisite number of extra beds and the extra stable room. This law was in force for some years under the state government.

On one occasion a person, to obtain license, borrowed three beds of his neighbors and set them up in his house, which was a small one, and rented of a neighbor a stable on an adjoining lot for one month, and when the county court met he produced his proof and proved to the satisfaction of the court that he had the requisite number of extra beds and extra stable room to accommodate the number of travelers and their horses that the territorial law required and obtained a tavern license. Some few days afterward this tavern had no extra beds and soon afterwards no extra stable room, for he had returned the borrowed beds and given up the rented stable, but having the license he continued to sell spiritous and other liquors by the half pint.

This circumstance is here related to show that the laws relating to the retail of spiritous liquor were violated in those early days of Switzerland county, as well as in the days that are within the remembrance of many of our young men.

Switzerland County, Indiana Cemetery Inscriptions 1817-1985
F 532 S97 M67 (1986) - Wanda L. Morford - W1 5145

Welch
? , wife of Aruna(?), d. Sep. 9, 1867 aged 76 y (7 or ?) m 27 d
stone by above broken off and gone
Augustus, b. Jan. 25, 1811 d. May 5, 1897]
Matilda **Slawson**, b. Jun. 8, 1820 d. Feb. 7, 1903] single stone
military stone for Augustus: 1st Sgt. Co. E. 50 Ind. Inf.
Mary A., dau. of A. & Matilda, d. Feb. 11, 1875 aged 29 y 20 d
Taylor, son of A. & M., d. Jul. 31, 1859 aged 8 m 8 d
Benjamin, d. Sep. 9, 1884 aged 62 y 5 m 19 d
Caroline J., b. Dec. 30, 1825 d. Jul. 6, 1895
Emma, 1851 - 1938
Lawrence L., 1854 - 1938]
Elizabeth V., 1858 - 1941] single stone
Florence, b. Mar. 2, 1880 d. Jul. 4, 1881]
Albert, b. Jan. 19, 1886 d. Jun. 16, 1887] single stone
Children of L.L. & E.V.]
Harriet G., 1862 - 1958]
W. Scott, 1858 - 1947] single stone
Ruby M., b. Jul. 15, 1897 d. Aug. 31, 1985 "Mom"]
A. Gary, b. Dec. 26, 1895 d. Aug. 17, 1977 "Dad"] single stone
James Ryan, b. Apr. 3, 1980 d. Apr. 13, 1980

White
William Henry, b. Feb. 25, 1840 d. May 1, 1910
Charlie W., son of W.H. & S.E., d. Mar. 21, 1879 aged 16 y 2 m 2 d

Wiley
Rev. Allen, born in Fredrick County, Va. Jan. 15, 1789 died at Vevay, Ia. Jul. 22, 1848 in his 60th year
Margaret, wife of Rev. Allen, d. Aug. 18, 1856 aged 69 y 8 m 3 d
Rev. Melville H., son of Rev. A. & M., d. Sep. 13, 1841 aged 27 y 10 m 22 d
Maria J., dau. of M.H. & G.L., d. Apr. 18, 1838 aged 5 m
Melville H., son of M.H. & G.L., d. Jun. 27, 1842 aged 5 m

Winchester
Francis A., son of Geo. W. & Olive M., d. Nov. 20, 1849 aged 7 m 11 d
Mary Angeline, dau. of G.W. & Olive M., d. Oct. 6, 1858 aged 4 y 8 m 16 d

Winscott, Marie R., wife of A., d. Sep. 12, 1838 aged 26 y 8 m 10 d

Wooley
Silas, d. Jan. 4, 1863 / broken, reset, rest of stone gone
Effa, wife of Silas, d. Oct. 7, 1860 aged 62 y 7 m 29 d

Wright
Charles O., 1861 - 1943]
Ella A., 1869 - 1949] single stone

Shrink 50 bottom 3 10 inches wide

river was considered unsavory at best, but we did fish for carp and catfish at the mouth of the free-flowing municipal sewer pipe.

French explorers of the 17th century found a much different river. It was then a free-flowing stream, a foaming torrent in the spring floods, a sluggish ribbon in the summer droughts. They marveled at the beauty of the Ohio, calling it La Belle Rivière. And during America's early expansion the Ohio was a great highway to the West—a river of destiny, romance, and folklore.

But with increased settlement came the abuses of cities and heavy industry. The river slipped into civilized degradation, choking its aquatic life, alienating its people.

Today, although pollution and economic lethargy still vex some areas, the Ohio Valley is enjoying a hard-earned revival. Industry and commerce, boosted by the completion of bigger locks and dams, are thriving and expanding despite stricter pollution standards; successful cities like Louisville and Cincinnati are finding renewed pride in their river heritage; and the water itself is healing through an ambitious interstate effort.

In Beaver, a sewage-treatment plant now squats near the waterworks, kids swim by the railroad bridge, and bass spawn along the willow banks.

Throughout the bittersweet history of the Ohio, its soul has been the robust energy of working people. The Ohio is, above all, a working river. It has no trickling childhood of mountain streams; it is born an adult, mature and strong, from the union of the Allegheny and the Monongahela at Pittsburgh.

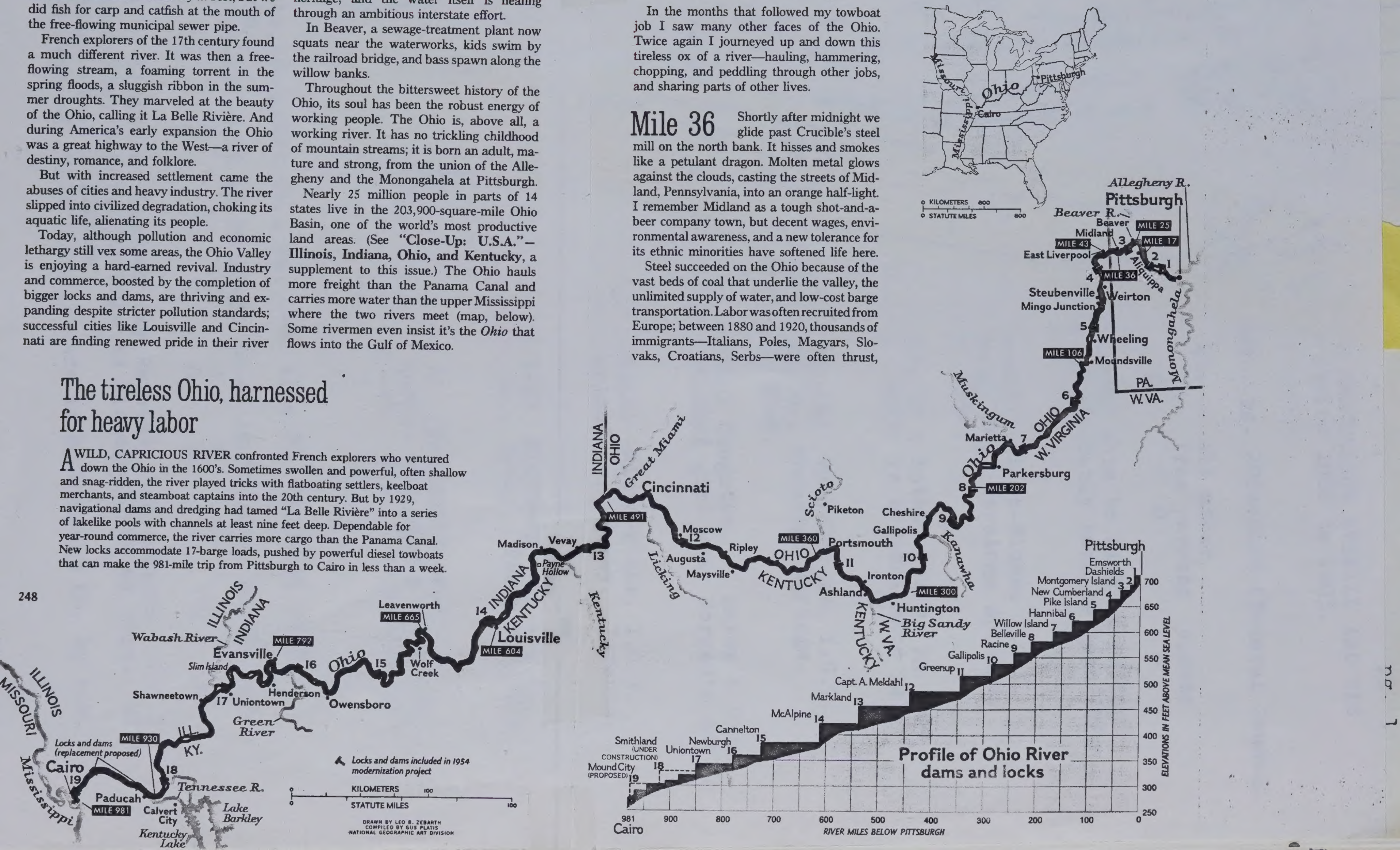
Nearly 25 million people in parts of 14 states live in the 203,900-square-mile Ohio Basin, one of the world's most productive land areas. (See **"Close-Up: U.S.A."—Illinois, Indiana, Ohio, and Kentucky**, a supplement to this issue.) The Ohio hauls more freight than the Panama Canal and carries more water than the upper Mississippi where the two rivers meet (map, below). Some rivermen even insist it's the *Ohio* that flows into the Gulf of Mexico.

In the months that followed my towboat job I saw many other faces of the Ohio. Twice again I journeyed up and down this tireless ox of a river—hauling, hammering, chopping, and peddling through other jobs, and sharing parts of other lives.

Mile 36

Shortly after midnight we glide past Crucible's steel mill on the north bank. It hisses and smokes like a petulant dragon. Molten metal glows against the clouds, casting the streets of Midland, Pennsylvania, into an orange half-light. I remember Midland as a tough shot-and-a-beer company town, but decent wages, environmental awareness, and a new tolerance for its ethnic minorities have softened life here.

Steel succeeded on the Ohio because of the vast beds of coal that underlie the valley, the unlimited supply of water, and low-cost barge transportation. Labor was often recruited from Europe; between 1880 and 1920, thousands of immigrants—Italians, Poles, Magyars, Slovaks, Croatians, Serbs—were often thrust,



The tireless Ohio, harnessed for heavy labor

A WILD, CAPRICIOUS RIVER confronted French explorers who ventured down the Ohio in the 1600's. Sometimes swollen and powerful, often shallow and snag-ridden, the river played tricks with flatboating settlers, keelboat merchants, and steamboat captains into the 20th century. But by 1929, navigational dams and dredging had tamed "La Belle Rivière" into a series of lakelike pools with channels at least nine feet deep. Dependable for year-round commerce, the river carries more cargo than the Panama Canal. New locks accommodate 17-barge loads, pushed by powerful diesel towboats that can make the 981-mile trip from Pittsburgh to Cairo in less than a week.

DRAWN BY LEO B. ZEBARTH
COMPILED BY GUS PLATIS
NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC ART DIVISION

Missouri
Mississippi
Ohio
Cairo
Pittsburgh
KILOMETERS 800
STATUTE MILES 800
Allegheny R.
Pittsburgh
Beaver R.
Beaver
MILE 25
Midland
MILE 17
MILE 43
East Liverpool
3
2
1
Aliquippa
4
MILE 36
Steubenville
Weirton
Mingo Junction
5
Wheeling
MILE 106
Moundsville
Monongahela
PA.
W. VA.
Muskingum
6
OHIO
W. VIRGINIA
Marietta
7
Ohio
Parkersburg
8
MILE 202
Cheshire
9
Gallipolis
Kanawha
Scioto
Piketon
Portsmouth
MILE 360
10
11
Ironton
Ashland
MILE 300
Huntington
Big Sandy River
KENTUCKY
W. VA.
INDIANA
OHIO
Great Miami
Cincinnati
MILE 491
Moscow
12
Augusta
Maysville
Ripley
OHIO
KENTUCKY
Licking
Kentucky
Madison
Vevay
13
Payne Hollow
14
INDIANA
KENTUCKY
Louisville
MILE 604
Leavenworth
MILE 665
Wolf Creek
15
Ohio
16
ILLINOIS
INDIANA
Wabash River
Evansville
MILE 792
Slim Island
Henderson
Owensboro
Shawneetown
17
Uniontown
Green River
ILL.
KY.
MILE 930
18
ILLINOIS
MISSOURI
Mississippi
Locks and dams (replacement proposed)
Cairo
19
Paducah
MILE 981
Calvert City
Tennessee R.
Lake Barkley
Kentucky Lake
Locks and dams included in 1954 modernization project
KILOMETERS 100
STATUTE MILES 100
Profile of Ohio River dams and locks
Pittsburgh
Emsworth 1
Dashields 2
Montgomery Island 3
New Cumberland 4
Pike Island 5
Hannibal 6
Willow Island 7
Belleville 8
Racine 9
Gallipolis 10
Greenup 11
Capt. A. Meldahl 12
Markland 13
McAlpine 14
Cannelton 15
Newburgh 16
Uniontown 17
Smithland (UNDER CONSTRUCTION) 18
Mound City (PROPOSED) 19
700
650
600
550
500
450
400
350
300
250
ELEVATIONS IN FEET ABOVE MEAN SEA LEVEL
981
Cairo
900
800
700
600
500
400
300
200
100
0
RIVER MILES BELOW PITTSBURGH

(1140) P350 Greenfield James Crapser 1 – – 1 | 1 1 – – 1 26-45 26

Rufus Price 2 – 1 – 1 | 2 1

gen

1800 Saratoga Co NY

115/6 (2)

42 7

463

193

11

260

48/9

174/5

1800 Census NY - Cropsy, Henry - ORN 291 + ULS 255

Cropsy James - KNG 6 many Cropsy/Cropsey/Crosby's

Rice, Geo - OTS 36 - many other Rices, incl SRA -

Adonijah 17, Christian 46, John ~~([illegible])~~ 25, 46 Ward 7

Daniel OTS 26 Ebenezer 28 Ezekiel 44 Holden 6 John 56 John H 6

John P 55 Peltiah 55 Samuel 46 Simeon 4 Thos 29 Timothy 21

Weldon 43 Wm 6 + 9 Wm Jr 6

PHILO AVERILL AND HIS FAMILY and NORMAN CHANCELLOR AVERILL AND HIS FAMILY. Some information covering the period 1800 to 1903.

✓ got 1800 Saratoga - Greenfield James Crapsie - any Rice?

1800 NEW YORK, Columbia Co., Canaan Twp., pg. 202A:CLMB (Federal Census)
AVERILL, Philo

	0-10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45+	all other free persons	slaves
Males	1	1	0	1	0		
Females	2	1	0	0	0	0	0

This is the earliest information we've been able to find on Philo. Later census information indicates he was probably born between 1760 - 1770 in Connecticut.

1809, July 20, NEW YORK (Latter Day Saints) Micro-Fiche. I.G.I.
AVERILL, Henry James Crosby, born Saratoga Co., Saratoga Springs.
Parents, Philo Averill and Rebecca Mrs. Rice.

e check
✓
Co.

1810 Census Have not found Philo. There is a Nathan Philo, pg. 184 Saratoga Co., who might be a relative. There is a Widow Rice pg.197 Saratoga Co., also many other Rice's.

1811, Feb. 11, NEW YORK (Latter Day Saints) Micro-Fiche. I.G.I.
AVERILL, Charlotte Baker, born Saratoga Co., Saratoga Springs.
Parents, Philo Averill and Rebecca Mrs. Rice.

1813 ??? It seems there should be another daughter. I haven't found one. The 1820 and 1830 censuses list another girl near Norman's and Charlotte's ages.

1815, June 11, INDIANA (Latter Day Saints) Micro-Fiche. I.G.I.
AVERILL, Norman Chancellor, born Switzerland Co., Vevay. Parents, Philo Averill and Rebecca Mrs. Rice.

1817, July 9, INDIANA (Latter Day Saints) Micro-Fiche. I.G.I.
AVERILL, Allen Wiley, born Switzerland Co., Vevay. Parents, Philo Averill and Rebecca Mrs. Rice.

ee
ver ✓

1820 ILLINOIS, Pope Co., pg. 77, line 27 (Federal Census)
AVREL, Philo (The index lists him as Aurel; but census says Avrel)

	0-10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45	45+	in agriculture
Males	3	0	0	0	1	0	1
Females	2	0		0	1	0	

1830 ILLINOIS, Sangamon Co., pg. 140, line 23 (Federal Census)
AVERILL,Philo

	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	etc.
Males	0	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	1	0
Females	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	1	0	0

1833, March 7, ILLINOIS (Latter Day Saints) Micro-Fiche. I.G.I.
AVERILL, Charlotte, Baker, marriage to Nicholas Teas or Tays. Hire Twp., McDonough Co., Illinois.
Probably the rest of Philo's family are in McDonnough Co. by now.

Randolph - Plum Cr.

12 Dial, Larkin 11 - - - 1 2 - - 1 - - 1 - -

St Clair - Silver Creek

426 Ogle, Morton 4 - - - 1 - 2 1 - 1 -

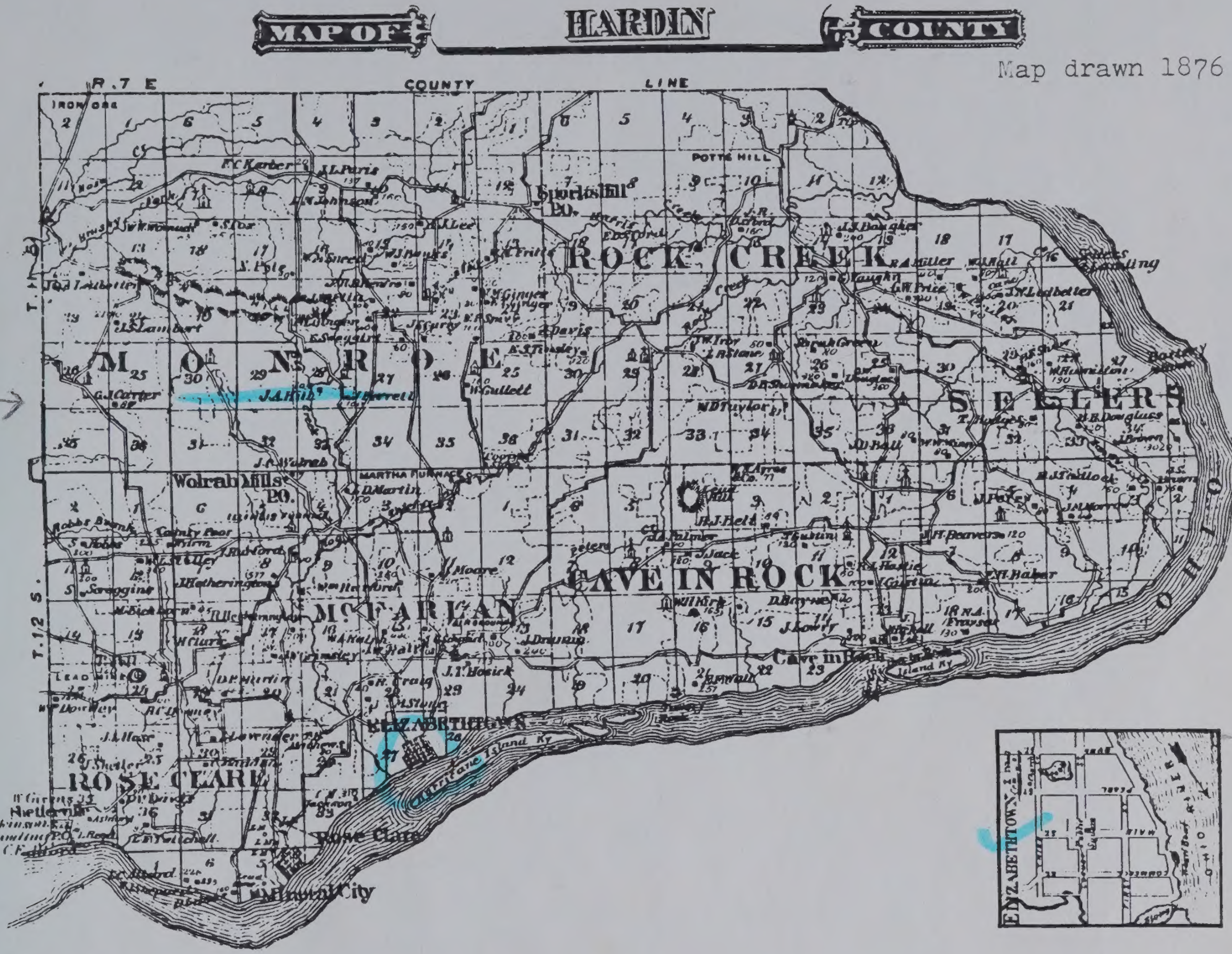
429 Griffith, David - 2 - - 2 - 2 - 1 - -

393 Griffin, Isaac 1 2 11 1 - 2 - - 1 -

253 Adkison, Robert   B2 C1 F1   G1 K1, M2
243 Armstrong, John   A2   F1   G1 H1 M1

1820 Census Pope County Illinois - page 4 (Monroe Township, 2nd Section)

		-10	10-15	16-18	16-25	26-44	45+	-10	10-15	16-25	26-44	45+	for.	agr.
#	Heads of Households	A	B	C	D	E	F	G	H	I	J	K	L	M
✓ 137	Aurel, Khilo	3	.	.	.	1	.	2	.	.	1	.	.	1
121	Balden, Joseph	2	1	1	1	4	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	4
116	Barnum, Feliny	4	.	.	2	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	2
254	Bennet, Richard	2	.	.	.	.	.	1	2	1	1	.	.	1
281	Braner, John	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	1	.	1
266	Buckner, James	1	.	.	1	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	1
265	Buckner, Widow	1	.	.	2	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	2
119	Cafen, Barnabas	.	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	1
250	Chandler, Daniel	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	1
251	Chandler, Eli	1	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	1
252	Chandler, Thomas	1	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	1
276	Clery, Veach	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1
132	Cole, John	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	1	1
287	Dees, David	2	1	.	.	1	.	4	.	.	.	1	.	2
243	Dryton, Thomas B.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	1
221	Eubanks, Motten	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	1
111	Fields, Robert	.	.	.	1	.	.	3	.	1	.	.	.	1
219	Gibson, William	2	2	.	.	.	1	2	.	.	1	.	.	2
233	Ginger, John	.	.	.	1	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	1
134	Glass, Dudly	.	.	.	.	1	.	2	.	.	.	1	.	1
133	Glass, John	4	.	.	.	1	.	2	.	2	.	1	.	2
247	Green, Jessey	4	1	1	.	1	.	1	1	1	1	.	.	2
286	Green, Jessey	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	1
289	Green, Ruben	.	.	1	.	.	.	2	1	.	.	.	.	1
246	Hail, James	1	.	.	1	.	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	1
256	Haws, John	2	2	.	1	1	.	2	.	1	.	.	.	2
258	Haws, Widow	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.
269	Hays, William	1	.	.	1	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	1
273	Hence, John	2	.	1	1	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	2
245	Hide, Isaac	2	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	1
125	Hill, Allen	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1
262	Hogg, Frances	2	2	.	1	.	.	2	.	.	1	.	.	1
229	Howard, John	1	1	3	.	.	1	1	.	.	1	.	.	2
112	Hull, James	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1
130	Hungerford, Barney	.	.	.	1	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	1
124	Hurr, David	2	.	.	.	1	.	4	1	1	.	.	.	2
248	Hutson, William	2	1	.	.	1	1	3	1	.	.	1	.	2
231	Ingram, Jonas	3	1	.	1	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	1
217	Jackson, Jonathan	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	1
291	Joiner, Cage	.	.	.	1	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	1
261	Joiner, Hickman	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1
283	Joiner, John	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	1
208	Joiner, Levy	.	.	.	.	1	1	.	1	.	1	.	.	1
218	Joiner, Lot	3	.	.	1	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	.	1
290	Joiner, Widow	.	1	.	.	.	2	.	.	.	1	1	.	1
216	Joiner, William	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1	.	.
292	Joiner, William	3	.	.	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	1	.	1
236	Jones, William	.	.	.	.	1	.	1	1	.	1	.	.	1
131	Jons, William	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1
238	Kee, Rebecka	1	.	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	1
117	Keslerson, Robert	.	.	1	.	1	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	1
118	Kesterson, Peter	.	.	.	1	.	.	2	.	.	1	.	.	1
225	King, Lowdy	3	.	.	.	1	.	.	2	1	1	.	.	1
227	Lee, Richard	2	1	.	.	1	.	2	2	1	1	.	.	2
272	Lethem, William	2	1	.	1	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	2
249	Lisenbay, Betsy	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
[illegible]	[illegible]	2	1	1	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	2	2	[illegible]	1	[illegible]	[illegible]	2


MAP OF HARDIN COUNTY
COUNTY LINE
R.7 E
T.12 S.
MONROE
ROCK CREEK
CAVE IN ROCK
McFARLAN
ROSE CLARE
Wolrab Mills P.O.
ELIZABETHTOWN
Cave in Rock
Rose Clare
Mineral City
J.A.Hill
OHIO
ELIZABETHTOWN
OHIO RIVER

Map drawn 1876

The Genealogy states they went to Elizabethtown, Pope County, IL about 1818 or 1819. Then it was in Pope (now Hardin) County. However, US 1820 census index shows them in Monroe Township (toward upper left of map). People usually identified largest nearby city, so both make sense. Philo's exact occupation while they were living there has not been stated, but it has been learned he was a Justice of the Peace who performed at least 8 marriages there from 1821-5, maybe more. * Back then justices were actual peace officers with constabulary duties sometimes even filling in for sheriffs if they were not available. A lady told me she read in a book about early southern IL that he offered a red brindle cow for sale, "appraised by himself." Sounds like Philo!

---

* "Pope County Illinois Marriage Books A-E - 1813-1877, Volume 1" compiled by Judy F. Lee & C. C. Foss (1990)

Pope Co. IL 1820 Census

[illegible]	10	16	18	26	45	45 &	10	16	26	45	45 &	[illegible]	[illegible]
Robert Fields				1			3		1				1
James Hull	1				1								
James Wilkison	3		1		1		3	2	1				1
John Voo	2		1		1						1		1
Lucs Tackit				1			1	1	1	1			1
Pliny Bonum	4			2			1		1				2
Robert Kesterson					1		1		1				1
Peter Kesterson				1			2			1			1
Barnabas Cafin			1				1		1				1
Widow Palmor	2		1	2			2	1		1			3
Joseph Balden	2	1	1	1	4				1				4
John Meson	1	1			1		2			1			2
Widow Donock	2	2	2	4	2			2			1		3
David Hurn	2				1		4	1	1				2
Allen Hill			1					1					1
Dixen Scott		1	1										1
William Panky		1				1	2	2			1		2
John Midelton		1							1		1		1
Henery Ross		1			1			1			1		2
Barney Hungerford				1			1		1				1
William Jons				1									1
John Cole	1				1				1			1	1
John Glaſs	4				1		2		2		1		2
Dudley Glaſs					1		2				1		1
John Raſs				1			1		1				Blacksmith
John Wilson	5			1					1				1
White Arrel	3				1		2			1			1
Joseph Neel	1			1			1		1				1
Jacob Robison	3	3	1	1	1				1				3
George Stoney	2	1	1	1	1		2		1		1		2
George Von	3	1	1		2		1		1		1		3
Alexander Township													
Elroy McCool	1			1			1	1	1		1		1
William Durman		1	2		1		2	1	1		1		2
James Greene	1	1		1			3	1		[illegible]			2
	45	14	14	22	22	1	40	14	21	6	11	1	

Pope Co IL 1820

649

Saga of Southern Illinois Vol XI #1 Spring 1984 pg 17-8 Pope Co IL

(from Shawneetown Gazette) (April & May) 1821

George JACKSON of Pope County- 7 head Hogs and 1 cow appraised by Jas. E. WILLIS $4.00.

Samuel ALEXANDER of Pope County- Black cow appraised by Jas. E. WILLIS $6.00.

David B. GLASS of Golconda- Sandy barrow appraised by Jas. E. WILLIS $2.00.

Samuel OMELVANY- Sorrel horse- of Pope County- appraised by Moses TWITCHELL, Esq. $30.

Francis GLASS of Golconda- Brindle steer appraised by Jas. E. WILLIS $8.00.

✓ Philo AVERILL of Pope County- Red brindle cow appraised by himself $22.

A Post Office is established at Fort Massac, through which the subscriber wishes to receive communications for the future. Editors of newspapers, to which he subscribes, are requested to address.

I.D. WILCOX

19 May 1821

The case of the People against John CHOISER, for the alleged murder of John YOUNG, was tried Wednesday last in the Circuit Court before the Hon. Thomas C. BROWNE. Mr. HALL, Circuit Attorney, for the People, and Messrs. McLEAN, PATTON, and EDDY, for the Prisoner. The Jury retired after a very long argument by the Counsel, and in the course of the night brought a verdict of Not Guilty, which appears to have afforded general satisfaction.

Married- On Thursday the 26th of April near Carmi, White County, Illinois, Mr. William HA()ORD of Washington, D.C. to Miss Ann McMAHON, of this county.

Whereas my husband, Edward McGINNIS, a Carpenter by trade, has been absent from me for about one year, and I have reason to believe that he is in the neighborhood of the Ohio River; this, therefore, is a request that any person who knows of his residence will inform me of the same, and oblige a stranger who has no other means to find her only friend.

Margaret McGINNIS

Notice is hereby given that I will make application at the Land Office at Shawneetown within the time required by law, for the renewal of a certificate for Lot 1190 in Shawneetown. This lot was entered by Maj. Jona. TAYLOR and the certificate issued to him; and by him to me. The certificate was lost before it had been transferred.

R.M. TARLTON Shawneetown

Taken up by David HALL of Wayne County, Illinois a brown mare Appraised at $20 before me this 15th day of February 1821.

Tirey ROBINSON, J.P.
Samuel LEECH, Clk C.C.C.W.C.

* * * * * * * * * * * *

DON'T FORGET to notify our membership chairman of any change in your address. Send a postcard to:

Mrs. Elisabeth P. LEIGHTY
511 West College St.
Carbondale, IL 62901

News for Illinois (extensively?) Lois Keller 1126 Sarat Dr Fayetteville AR 72701

from Shawneetown IL "Illinois Gazette"

Saga of Southern IL Vol XI #1 Spring 1984 pg 18

MARRIAGES PERFORMED BY PHILO AVERILL, J. P.

(data copied from book, Pope County Illinois Marriage Books A-E 1813-1877, Volume 1 compiled by Judy Foreman Lee & Carolyn Cromeenes Foss (1980). Reference# F547 P7 L44, State Historical Society, Madison WI. Copied 3 March 1993 by Norma Zaniewski.

printed page	marriage book	pg	groom	bride	official	date performed
2	A	8	Charles H. Clay	Polly Hamilton	Philo Averill, Esqr.	06 Feb 1821
			Thomas S. Belding	Violetta Sturtevant	Philo Averill, Esqr.	28 Feb 1821
3	A	1&2	Philip Vineyard	Miss Matilda McCoy	Philo Averill, J.P.	05 Oct 1822
			John Harris	Helen Phipps	Philo Averill, J.P.	15 Nov 1822
4	A	7&10	Absalom Palmer (lic 16)	Alzada Palmer	Philo Averile, J.P.	24 Aug 1823
			Calvin Palmer (lic 15)	Nelly Smock	Philo Averil, J.P.	24 Aug 1823
4	A	10&11	Richard Hughes (lic 21)	Nancy Leeper or Luper	Philo Averil, J.P.	15 Jan 1824
5	A	14	John Goble or Gobb (lic 28)	Sydney Leeper p.c.	Philo Averile, J.P.	29 Aug 1824
5	A	17&96	George Huffsey (lic 36)	Betty Harris	Philo Averill, J.P.	09 Jan 1825

lic= license. p.c.= parental consent

Pope Co IL -
Marriages by Philo Aver

Marriages Performed by Philo Averill, J.P.

excerpted from Pope County Illinois Marriage Books A-E
1813 - 1877 Volume 1 compiled by
Judy Foreman Lee + Carolyn Cromeenes Foss (1990)
(F547 P7 L44 1990 V.1 - State Hx Soc Madison WI)
copied 3 Mar 1993 - njj

pg 2 from "Book A Page (8)"
groom — bride — official — date performed
Charles H. Clay - Polly Hamilton - Philo Averill, Esqr. 06 Feb 1821
Thomas S. Belding - Violetta Sturtevant " " " 28 " "

3 Book A Page 1+2
Philip Vineyard - Miss Matilda McCoy - Philo Averill, J.P. 05 Oct 1822
John Harris - Helen Phipps - Philo Averill, J.P. 15 Nov 1822

4 Book A Page 7+10
Absalom Palmer (Lic 16) Alzada Palmer - Philo Averile, J.P. 24 Aug 1823
Calvin Palmer (Lic 15) Nelly Smock - Philo Averil, J.P 24 Aug 1823

4 Book A Page 10+11
Richard Hughes (Lic 21) Nancy Leeper/Luper - Philo Averil, J.P. 15 Jan 1824

5 Book A Page 14
John Goble/Gobb (Lic 28) Sydney Leeper - Philo Averile, J.P. PC 29 Aug 182

5 Book A Page 17+96
George Huffsey (Lic 36) Betsy Harris - Philo Averill, JP (BLA) 09 Jan 1825

These were only a few of the many marriages listed in the booklet. Copied as is regardless of any discrepancies in numbering order. (Perhaps the clerk recorded them in the order the certificates were turned in by J.P. - I saw only one done by a minister thru Aug 1825.) JP evidently Justice of the Peace. PC = parental consent. Don't recall what BLA meant. (Noticed 3 marriages in 1821-2 by a Wm Pring ē JP - did not look for more.)

Pope Co Marriages

F
547
P7
L44
1990
v.1

POPE COUNTY ILLINOIS
MARRIAGE BOOKS A – E
1813 – 1877
VOLUME I

COMPILED BY:
JUDY FOREMAN LEE & CAROLYN CROMEENES FOSS
1990

BOOK A PAGE (4)					
	James WILLIAMSON		AN	John ROBERTS, Esqr.	28 Jan 1819
	John CROTCHETT			John ROBERTS, Esqr.	19 Jan 1819
	Caleb HOTCHKISS			John ROBERTS, Esqr.	12 Nov 1818
‡	Joseph HUDDLESTO				
BOOK A PAGE (5)					
	Isaac DOVER				
	Charles HUDDLEST				
	Andrew SPILLARD				
	James RITCHICY				1819
	James NEELY		Milley SM		May 1819
	William WELLS		Polley McCO		08 Jun 1819
	Pleasant FOX		Polley KELLE		10 Jun 1819
‡	Joseph GLASS	(LIC 25)	Henrettia CRAW		23 Sep 1819
	James LEE		Elizabeth LEWIS	James D. SCOTT, Esquire	25 Aug 1819
BOOK A PAGE (6)					
‡	Jacob C. KIDD	(LIC 23)	Na		
‡	David JACKSON		L		
	(note: this lic. is written on t				
	Benanazer THOMPSON				
	John WOOD			Comm.	26 Dec 1819
	Isreal BOZARTH		Polley	Esqr.	16 Feb 1820
	Andrew SKINNER		Fanny COOPER	Rev. Stephen STILLEY	05 Mar 1820
	Hamlet FERGUSON		Claries GIVEN	Moses STUBBS, Esqr.	28 Mar ____
	Robert HANCOCK		Polley FIELD	Jas. E. WILLIS, Esqr.	09 Jul 1820
BOOK A PAGE (7)					
	George H. HANNAH		Nancy CRAWFORD	James E. WILLIS, Esqr.	26 Jul 1820
	David GILLET		Salley BASSETT	W.R. JONES, C.P.	11 Aug 1818
	Calip WILLOTT		Kinsey ? BROWN	Francis HOGG, J.P.	29 Jun 1820
	Hickman JOINER		Anna STORY	Francis HOGG, J.P.	30 Aug 1820
	John MIDDLETON		Nancy REEDER	Francis HOGG, J.P.	24 Aug 1820
	Shadrack WATERS		Esther HARRINGTON	Craven P. HESTER, J.P.	01 Nov 1820
	John WOOD		Peggy HAMILTON	William P. HANNAH, Esq.	05 Dec 1820
	James YOUNG		Hannah K. HAMILTON	William P. HANNAH, Esq.	05 Dec 1820
	Thomas ELLIS		Polley WITT	James McKEE, Esqr.	19 Nov 1820
	Samuel LYON		Elisabeth BLALOCK	Spyars SINGLETON, Esqr.	15 Feb 1821
BOOK A PAGE (8)					
	Thomas S. BELDING		Violetta STURDEVANT	✓ Philo AVERILL, Esqr.	28 Feb 1821
	William McDANIEL		Polley NORTH	Craven P. HESTER, Esqr.	29 Mar 1821
	James F. SPILMAN		Agness W. PAYNE	James E. WILLIS, Esq.	04 Apr 1821
	James CROTCHETT		Paulina ROBNETT	William P. HANNAH, Esqr.	21 Dec 1820
	John HAMILTON		Rebecca CASTEEL	William P. HANNAH, Esqr.	29 Mar 1821
	Charles H. CLAY		Polly HAMILTON	✓ Philo AVERILL, Esqr.	06 Feb 1821
	Jacob McCOLLUM		Sealey MOOGLIN	William PRINGLE, Esqr.	01 May 1821
	Elijah DYSON		Margaret HUNTER	Moses STUBBS, Esqr.	04 Apr 1821
	Thomas CRAINE		Sarah W. TANNER	William P. HANNAH, Esqr.	09 May 1821
	Jesse McCOOL		Peggy STORM	Charles JOHNSON, M.G.	13 Jun 1821
	Pleasant SHOEMAKER		Susannah WHITE	James E. WILLIS, Esqr.	15 Jul 1821
BOOK A PAGE (9)					
	James Lemuel STOKES		Jane OWENS	James E. WILLIS, Esqr.	10 Aug 1821
	Joseph POSTLEWAIT		Salley GILLASPIE	M. STUBBS, J.P.	16 Aug 1820
	James STUBBS		Nancy WOOD	Moses STUBBS, J.P.	02 Nov 1820
	Thomas J. FARIES		Betsy WRIGHT	M. STUBBS, J.P.	24 Oct 1820
	William COWAN		Mary HASTY	William P. HANNAH, J.P.	13 Sep 1821
	James PITTULLO, Senr.		Mahala COTTAN	William P. HANNAH, J.P.	27 Sep 1821

BOOK A PAGE (9)

	James PITTULO, Junr.		Sally McCURDY	William P. HANNAH, J.P.		02 Oct 1821
	James HOWARD		Polley SMITH	Francis HOGG, Esqr.		15 Nov 1821
	John HARPER		Rachell HOLAMAN	Francis HOGG, Esqr.		25 Dec 1821
	Benjamin BELFORD		Lucinda REEDER	Spyars SINGLETON		06 Dec 1821
	Asa E. TWIGGS		Matilda DEW	James E. WILLIS, Esqr.		03 Jan 1822
	James KINCAID		Polley ODLE	James N. FOX, Esqr.		13 Jan 1822
	William GRIFFITH		Mary DOOM	James E. WILLIS, Esqr.		14 Jan 1822
‡	John LEWIS	(LIC 75)	Polly SLANKARD	William P. HANNAH	(BOTC)	01 Dec 1821
	Abraham HAWKINS		Catherine BALDWIN	Moses TWITCHELL, Esquire		08 Jan 1822
	Mathias BROWN		Nancy CALVERT	Wm. P. HANNAH, Esq.		30 Jan 1822
	Hall Hutson BUZBEE		Sarah DAVIS	Rev. Thomas CAMPBELL		21 Oct 1821

BOOK A PAGE (10)

‡	Bailos GRUBBS/GRABBS		Phebe BRIDGES	Solomon RATHBONE, J.P.		01 Apr 1822
	Jonas INGRAM		Rebecca LEE	Francis HOGG, Esqr.		23 Mar 1822
	David NATIONS		Parmelia BRUFF	James E. WILLIS, Esqr.		08 Apr 1822
	Thomas YUEL		Polly STORY	F. HOGG, Esqr.		04 Apr 1822
	John BALDWIN		Eadey ARMSTRONG	Francis HOGG, J.P.		14 Apr 1822
‡	John W. JOINER	(LIC 86)	Salley NEELY	F. HOGG, Esqr.	(BOTC)	09 May 1822
‡	James THOMPSON	(LIC 85)	Betsey STANLEY	Jas. E. WILLIS, Esqr.	(BOTC)	05 Jun 1822
	Robert C. SCOTT		Nancy HIGHFILL	Benj. F. ODLE, J.P.		12 Jun 1822
	John HUGGINS		Elizabeth SLANKARD	Wm. PRINGLE, J.P.P.C.		25 Jun 1821
	David BOZORTH		Nancy WILSON	Wm. PRINGLE, J.P.P.C.		16 Dec 1822

(NOTE: Stated on some of the following OMP: "Recorded in Bk 2")

BOOK A PAGE 1

	Henry M. WOOD		Miss Margaret OMELVANY	J.E. WILLIS, Clk.	ML iss.	12 Oct 1822

BOOK A PAGE 1 & 2

	Philip VINEYARD		Miss Matilda McCOY	✓ Philo AVERILL, J.P.		05 Oct 1822
	John HARRIS		Hellen PHIPPS	✓ Philo AVERILL, J.P.		15 Nov 1822

BOOK A PAGE 1 & 4

	James JOHNSON/JOHNSTON		Anne COWSERT	Saml. OMELVANY		28 Nov 1822

BOOK A PAGE 2

	Elijah DYER		Nancy CROTCHELL	William P. HANNAH, J.P.		28 Nov 1822

BOOK A PAGE 2 & 5

	Hezekiah HAIL		Nancy/Nicy MORRIS	William P. HANNAH, J.P.		07 Jan 1823

BOOK A PAGE 2 & 4, LIC 01

‡	Amos CHIPPS		Mrs. Jane/Jenny JACKSON	Saml. OMELVANY, J.P.		24 Feb 1823

BOOK A PAGE 3 & 5, LIC 02

‡	John BELFORD		Kissey/Keziah NORINGTON (surname STORM is crossed out)	Francis HOGG, J.P.		06 Mar 1823

BOOK A PAGE 3 & 4

‡	Peter PIERCE	(LIC 03)	Mariah Ruth (Ruthey) BROWN	S. OMELVANY, J.P.		05 Mar 1823
‡	Robert HAYS Junr.		Rosey KING	William P. HANNAH, J.P.		27 Mar 1823

BOOK A PAGE 3

	Joseph BROWN		Jane BLAIR		ML iss.	22 Mar 1823
	William BROWN		Elenor MATTISON		ML iss.	25 Mar 1823

BOOK A PAGE 4 & 13, LIC 05

‡	John WRIGHT		Marian CASHOOL	Moses TWITCHELL, J.P.		25 Mar 1823

(note: MR written on same sheet of paper as BARNES/BLAIR MR)

BOOK A PAGE 4, LIC 07

‡	Javiz Taylor PEMBER		Mary ROBERTS	William P. HANNAH, J.P.		01 Apr 1823

BOOK A PAGE 4 & 5, LIC 08

‡	Thomas JONES		Abigail WHITAKER	Francis HOGG, J.P.		10 Apr 1823

BOOK A PAGE 5

‡	Absalom FISK/SISK		Margarett LAMAR	J.H. SMITH, J.P.		04 May 1823

BOOK A PAGE 5					
	William LARRISON		Elizabeth WOOD		ML iss. 19 May 1823
	John MOODY		Dianna MURPHY		ML iss. 06 Jun 1823
OK A PAGE 6					
	John HUDDLESTON		Mary BAITY		ML iss. 21 Jun 1823
‡	John ANDERSON	(LIC 03)	Sally SNOW	James E. WILLIS, J.P.	04 Jul 1823
‡	Isaac Newton HANNAH	(LIC 14)	Eleanor CRAWFORD	William P. HANNAH, J.P.	30 Jul 1823
‡	Andrew PECK (age 23)		Polly LITTLE (age 20)	James E. WILLIS, J.P.	10 Aug 1823
BOOK A PAGE 7					
	George W. BALY/BATY		Melinda HAZLE		ML iss. 11 Aug 1823
BOOK A PAGE 7 & 10					
‡	Absalom MICHAEL	(LIC 16)	Alzada PALMER	✓ Philo AVERILE, J.P.	24 Aug 1823
‡	Calvin PALMER	(LIC 15)	Nelly SMOCK	✓ Philo AVERIL, J.P.	24 Aug 1823
BOOK A PAGE 7					
‡	William CRAWFORD	(LIC 10)	Martha STEPHENS	Nimrod G. FERGUSON, J.P. (MR)	02 Sep 1823
‡	William MEREDITH	(LIC 11)	Polly ROUSE	A.J. FISK, J.P. (MR)	24 Aug 1823
BOOK A PAGE 8 & 14, LIC 12					
‡	John COURTNEY		Miranda FISK	A.J. FISK, J.P.	13 Sep 1823
BOOK A PAGE 8					
‡	Jeremiah HIGHFIELD	(LIC 17)	Artismissa SCOTT	James E. WILLIS, J.P.	12 Sep 1823
	William A. MAHAN		Polly HALL		ML iss. 20 Oct 1823
BOOK A PAGE 8 & 9, LIC 19					
‡	George STORY		Juda MARTIN	Francis HOGG, J.P.	30 Oct 1823
BOOK A PAGE 9					
	Leonard E. WEST		Margaret HAZLE		ML iss. 25 Oct 1823
‡	John YEWEL	(LIC 18)	Margaret WILEY	Francis HOGG, J.P.	18 Sep 1823
BOOK A PAGE 9 & 13, LIC 06					
‡	Barnet/Bennet BARNES		Polly Ervin/Irvin BLAIR	J. Moses TWITCHELL, J.P.	21 Dec 1823
	(note: MR written on the same sheet paper as WRIGHT/CASHOOL MR)				
OOK A PAGE 9					
	Moses SHELBY		Cynthia ELMS/ELRUS		ML iss. 29 Dec 1823
BOOK A PAGE 10					
	Franklin WITT		Malinda PERRY		ML iss. 07 Jan 1824
BOOK A PAGE 10 & 11					
‡	Richard HUGHS	(LIC 21)	Nancy LEEPER/LUPER	✓ Philo AVERIL, J.P.	15 Jan 1824
‡	John BALDWIN	(LIC 22)	Eady/Eada ARMSTRONG	Francis HOGG, J.P.	05 Feb 1824
BOOK A PAGE 10					
	William HANDLING		Lavina WRIGHT		ML iss. 04 Feb 1824
BOOK A PAGE 11					
	Philip RAMSSY		Catharine DAVIS		ML iss. 28 Feb 1824
‡	Joel DYER	(LIC 23)	Elizabeth BRIDGES		(no MR) ML iss. 18 Mar 1824
BOOK A PAGE 11 & 12, LIC 24					
‡	Alfred WOLLARD/WOOLARD		Patsey/Patey LUNY/LOONEY	Francis HOGG, J.P.	31 Mar 1824
BOOK A PAGE 11					
	Johnson WILLIAMS		Gatey SHELBY		ML iss. 12 Apr 1824
BOOK A PAGE 12					
‡	James HAWKINS	(LIC 25)	Polly HAIL/HALE	Wm. P. HANNAH, J.P.	25 Apr 1824
‡	Jeremiah BUTCHER	(LIC 29)	Jane HUNTER	J.H. SMITH, J.P.	30 May 1824
BOOK A PAGE 12 & 14					
‡	Thomas LOUTH/LOWTH	(LIC 26)	Naomi MOORE	Jas. D. SCOTT, J.P.(BOTC+BLA)	28 Apr 1824
‡	John SCOTT	(LIC 30)	Drusilla HADEN/HARDIN	Francis HOGG, J.P.P.C.	02 Jun 1824
BOOK A PAGE 13					
	John EWEL		Margaret WILEY	Francis HOGG, J.P.	18 Sep 1823
	James HAILY		Olive McCARTY	Thos. LARRISON, J.P. (MR)	16 Feb 1822

BOOK A PAGE 13					
	John STUBBS		Nancy SIMPSON, widow of John SIMPSON		ML iss. 24 Jul 1824
‡	Titus MOTT	(LIC 20)	Miss Polly MOTT	Moses TWITCHELL	(BOTC+BLA) 01 Jan 1824
BOOK A PAGE 14					
‡	Roye FORD	(LIC 27)	Margaret SMITH	✓ Francis MOORE, J.P.	19 Aug 1824
‡	John GOBLE/GOBB	(LIC 28)	Syney LEEPER	✓ Philo AVERILE, J.P.P.C.	29 Aug 1824
BOOK A PAGE 14					
	William WILLIAMSON		(blank)		(blank)
BOOK A PAGE 15 & 17, LIC 31					
‡	Archibald JUNISON/JAMISON		Elizabeth BERRY	Francis MOORE, J. Peace	14 Sep 1824
BOOK A PAGE 15					
	John RYAL		Sarah RUSSELL		ML iss. 16 Sep 1824
	John WOOD		Polly HAWKINS		(BLA) ML iss. 14 Oct 1824
‡	Joseph GLASS	(LIC 33)	Frances B. HANNAH	William P. HANNAH, J.P.	(BLA) 20 Oct 1824
BOOK A PAGE 16					
‡	Henry Fagon FRANKLIN	(LIC 35)	Polly HAY	J.H. SMITH, J.P.	(BLA) 07 Nov 1824
	Edmond R. FROGGATT		Happy CROTCHETT	J.H. SMITH, J.P.	(BLA) 09 Dec 1824
BOOK A PAGE 16, 17 & 76, LIC 34					
‡	John W. HEROD		Polly WATKINS	Francis HOGG, J.P.	(BLA) 23 Dec 1824
BOOK A PAGE 16					
	George HUGHES		Lydia WILKINSON		(BLA) ML iss. 28 Dec 1824
BOOK A PAGE 17, LIC 32					
‡	Robert SOWARD		Orpha HURFORD d/o Sarah HURFORD	Wm. GIBSON, J.P.P.C.	(BLA) 14 Oct 1824
BOOK A PAGE 17 & 96, LIC 36					
‡	George HUFFSEY		Betsy HARRIS	✓ Philo AVERILL, J.P.	(BLA) 09 Jan 1825
BOOK A PAGE 17					
	Samuel E. RICH		Elizabeth TOULSON		(BLA) ML iss. 12 Jan 1825
	James H.G. WILCOX		Caroline WHITE		(BLA) ML iss. 15 Jan 1825
BOOK A PAGE 18 & 94, LIC 37					
‡	David NEELY		Anne NEELY	J.H. SMITH, J.P.	(BLA) 23 Jan 1825
BOOK A PAGE 18 & 97, LIC 38					
‡	John CRAWFORD (LA)		Nancy R. TAGGERT BWMC: Elizabeth TAGGERT	William P. HANNAH, J.P.	02 Mar 1825
BOOK A PAGE 18 & 93, LIC 40					
‡	John DITTERLINE, Jr. (LA)		Elizabeth ELLIS BFC: James ELLIS	Thomas LEE, Baptist Minister	03 Apr 1825
BOOK A PAGE 19					
	Thomas JONES (LA)		Margaret BEATY BWMC: Margaret BEATY		ML iss. 12 Apr 1825
BOOK A PAGE 19 & 93, LIC 41					
‡	Wiley ROSE		Miss Charlotte HARRIS	Francis HOGG, J.P.	(BLA) 28 Apr 1825
BOOK A PAGE 19 & 93, LIC 42					
‡	Mr. Reuben GLOVER (LA)		Miss Rebecca HENLEY BFC: John HENLEY	John H. SMITH, J.P.P.C.	08 May 1825
BOOK A PAGE 20 & 97, LIC 43					
‡	Mr. Jesse HARPER		Miss Elizabeth YEWELL d/o John YEWELL, decd.	Robert HANCOCK, J.P.	(BLA) 27 May 1825
BOOK A PAGE 20 & 96, LIC 44					
‡	Mr. Isaac B. SCOTT		Miss Mary McCURDY	William P. HANNAH, J.P.	(BLA) 01 Jun 1825
BOOK A PAGE 20 & 97, LIC 45					
‡	Mr. William HILL		Miss Exer PANKEY	Francis HOGG, J.P.	(BLA) 28 Jul 1825
BOOK A PAGE 21 & 96, LIC 46					
‡	Mr. Benjamin HOLBROOK		Miss Kissy HUSTON BFC: William HUSTON	Benoni LEE, J.P.	18 Aug 1825

Film # 0964 513 Pope Co IL Grantee Index
Vol A years 1816-1881 filmed by LDS
Golconda IL 9 Sep 1974

Grantee	Grantor	
~~Averitt John~~	Thos Averill & wife (Averitt?)	deed 18⑥ G.Pg 213
Armstrong Thos	Thos C Baker & [illegible]	deed 1854 D1 320?
Averill, Philo	Charles and Betty Smith	Deed 1823 Book A p 141 Corel 6-147

Note - mjz 1993 Philo & Rebecca sold their land in Indiana to a Thomas Armstrong. This may not be same man.

film # 964 514 0964514 Pope Co IL Grantors Index
Vol A years darkened out
Averill, Philo & Wife to Francis Moore deed 1824
Book A page 165

Note: I don't understand why Philo taxed in 1825 if this is the property they sold in 1824! mjz

land tax list 1825

data submitted to gov't by this man the recorder

land tax list Green B Fields	NE 25	13 5	6 E	182.32
Philo Averill	NE NW 8	12.5	8 E	80
John Caldwell	15	18.5	8 E	202.49
James M Cogswell	NE 24	13.5	6 E	error in Alexander Co 188.72

our ancestor → Philo Averill

also Caldwells in McD Co → John Caldwell

There was also a Cogswell in McDonough Co IL! → James M Cogswell

I Charles Dunn clerk of the County Commissioners Court in & for the County of Pope in the State of Illinois do hereby certify that the other and foregoing is a correct copy of the list of lands lying in this County subject to taxation - - - on this 6th day of June 1825
/s/

F 547 P7 F68 (1994)
State Hx Soc - Madison WI

(Re: Philo Averill)

POPE COUNTY ILLINOIS

COUNTY COURT RECORD

BOOK A

1816 - 1831

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN
shs
1846

Compiled And Indexed By

Carolyn Cromeenes Foss

And

Judy Foreman Lee

Carolyn Cromeenes Foss

Judy Foreman Lee

1994

A:053 - 23 Jul 1819 - cont'd

Township of Golconda, **John ROBERTS and David F. MADOX** be appointed Judges of the election in Golconda Township. Ordered **Moses** ✓ **TWICHELL and Philo AVERAL** be appointed Judges of the election in Monroe Township. Ordered **Moses STUBS and James GIVINS** be appointed Judges of the election in Belgrade Township.

A:054 - *23 Jul 1819* **James ALCORN** reported that on the 19th Inst. he let out the prepairing of the Jail of Pope County agreeable to the plan furnished by this Court to **William COE** at the sum of $121. Ordered that the Court adjurn until tomorrow morning seven o'clock. /s/ **Amos CHIPPS, David S. TAYLOR, James RITCHEY.** *24 Jul 1819* Court met agreeable to adjurnment. Ordered a tax of 1/2 percentum be levied on all personal property not heretofore taxed by this court, and the Sherriff is hereby directed to collect the same, as shall be returned to him by the Tresuror. Ordered that the Sherriff advertise the following lots in the town of Golconda for sale on

A:055 - *24 Jul 1819* the second day of our next Sep term. Lott Nos. 94, 116, 98, 143, 141, 163 the terms will be made known on the day of sale giving 30 days notice. Ordered that **Jacob SHELBY** be allowed $4 for two wolf scalps certifyed by **Francis HOGG** Esqr. Ordered **Craven P. HESTER** TreAsuror of the County be allowed the sum of $40 for his servises as Lister for the present year. Ordered by the Court that **James A. WHITESIDE and Samuel A. GIVEN** be recommended to his Excellency **Shadrach BOND** Govenor of the State of Illinois as suitable persons to fill the office of Justice of the peace in this County, and that his Excellency be requested to commission them accordingly. Ordered **Samuel ALEXANDER** be allowed the sum $4.55 for writing seven deeds. Ordered a deed be made to **Robert HANCOCK** &c. for a lott in the town of Golconda No. 88 sold to **Robert SCOTT.**

A:056 - *24 Jul 1819* Ordered that a deed be made to **Robert HANCOCK** &c. for lott No.138 being a lot sold to **Robert SCOTT** by the County Court. Ordered a deed be made to **Green B. FIELD & David S. TAYLOR** for lots No. 84 & 85 in the town of Golconda being lots sold by the County to **James A. WHITESIDE.** Ordered the court adjurn until court in course. /s/ **Amos CHIPPS, James RITCHEY, David S. TAYLOR.** Monday morning *06 Sep 1819* This day the Court met being their Term appointed by law Present **James RITCHEY, Amos CHIPPS and David S. TAYLOR**, Esqrs. County Commissioners for the County of Pope. Ordered **Joshua SCOTT** be allowed the sum of $12.50 his annual sallery as Clerk of the Justices Court begining *01 Jan 1819* and ending *06 Jun* following

A:057 - *06 Sep 1819* Ordered that **Joshua SCOTT** Esqr. Clerk Circuite Court be allowed $21.25 for Stationary &c. as per acpt. Ordered **Hirum C. BUNCH** be allowed the sum of $17, for making a prop to hold the county books papers &c. Ordered **William PRINGLE** be licensed to keep tavern one year from this date that he pay a tax of $5 to the use of the County that he give bond and security in the sum of $150. Ordered the following be the rates of **William PRINGLE's** tavern:

per meals victuals----------------------------	$0.25
horse all knight well fed-------------------	.50

A:095
05 Jun 1820

allowed $1.50 for his servises as Judge of the Military election. Ordered **Solomon RATHBONE** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the Military election. Ordered **Abraham J. FISK** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the commissioners election. Ordered **Philo AVERAL** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of commissioners election also $1.50 for clerk of the Military election. Ordered **John SINGLETON** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the commissioners election also $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the military election. Ordered **John H. SMITH** be permitted to retail Spirits for the term of one year from this date by his paying a tax of three

A:096 - *05 Jun 1820* dollars and acknolledging a bond with **Hamlet FERGUSON** his security as the law directs. Ordered by the court that **John H. SMITH's** Tavern be rated as follows:

French Brandy per half pint	$.50
Rum " " "	.37 1/2
Wine first quality per half pint	.50
Wine inferior " " "	.37 1/2
Peach Brandy " " "	.25
Whiskey per half pint	.12 1/2
Strong bear per quart	.25
Keeping horse all knight	.50
Single feed	.12 1/2
meals victuals	.25
nights lodging	.12 1/2

Upon the writ of ad quad Dannum isued by this court at their last term commanding the Sherriff to summon a Jury to appear upon the land of **Harvy DAVIS** &c.

A:097 - *05 Jun 1820* which writ is returned duly executed by the sherriff with the following report by the Jury: We the Jury are of opinion after a mature examination of the mill seat of **Harvy DAVIS** &c. on Grandpierre Creek to the best of our Judgments, that the sd **DAVIS** &c. may build a butment 14 feet high without any meteriall damage to any person or persons as witness our hands this *27 May 1820* /s/ **Amos CHIPPS, Sam'l SIMMONS, Ewd. CARNERY, Asea GALLIMORE, An'd. SKINNER, Will BELFORD, Benj. BELFORD, George CRAWFORD, Arthur STORM, Alex'r BRACKISON, Francis HOGG, Isham CLAY.** Ordered that the report above be recorded and concedered as condemned as required.

A:098 - *05 Jun 1820* Ordered that **Ezekial McCOY** supervisor of **SCOTT's** road be allowed $7.50 for his servises five days. Ordered all that part of Belgrade Township lying east of a line one mile east of the line dividing ranges 5 & 6 be stricken off into a seperate township and be known and designated by the name of Washington. Ordered **Edward ROBINSON** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as supervisor of the Vianna road. Ordered **Robt. A. FARIS** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the Military election. Ordered **Linkon HARPER** be permitted to keep Tavern for the term of one year

A:099 - *05 Jun 1820* by his giving bond and security as the law directs. Ordered that the rates of **Linkon HARPER's** Tavern rates be the same as that of **John H. SMITH's**. Ordered the court adjurn

A:142 - Tues 20 Mar 1821 - cont'd

Col. Hamlet **FERGUSON** removed & **James SAUNDERS**, Dec'd. Ordered the sheriff of this county summons for the Pettit Jury, the following Gentlemen to wit, **Robert SCOTT, John WITT, George HANNAH, James L. CRAWFORD, William COWAN, Lincoln HARPER, Hiram PENNEY, John HAMILTON, Samuel PARMERLY, Thomas REED, Joshua WILLIAMS, John CROTCHET, William PRINGLE, James RITCHEY, Jessee McCOOL, John HANNAH, sr., James KING, Samuel ALEXANDER, William BELFORD, George HODGE, Richard TUNING, James D. SCOTT, Ezekiel McCOY, Philo** ✓ **AVERILL, Daniel VINEYARD, Francis HOGG, George VAUGHN & William GIBSON.**

A:143 - *Tuesday 20 Mar 1821* Ordered that **John SCOTT** be appointed constable in Alexander Township by his acknowledging Bond as the law directs &c. Ordered **Robert A. FARIES** be appointed constable in the neighbourhood **Robert SCOTT**, Esqr. by his acknowledging bond as the law directs &c. Ordered **Samuel OMELVENY,** ✓ **Philo AVERILL & James D. SCOTT**, Esqrs be appointed as Judges of Election in Monroe Township for the present year. Ordered **Robert SCOTT, James E. WILLIS & William PRINGLE**, Esqrs be appointed as Judges of Election for Golconda Township for the present year &c. Ordered **James N. FOX, Moses STUBBS & Abraham J. FISK** be appointed as Judges of Election in the South and of Pope county for the present year &c. Ordered **Samuel TANNER** be permitted to turn the road round his field that leads from Golconda to Belgrade provided he open & clear a good passable road for waggons round & into the old road. Ordered **John HENRY** be appointed constable in Golconda by his giving Bond according to law &c. Ordered **Isaac SMITH** be released from being the Guardian of **Mary Minerva PEETERS**, orphan child of **Ransom PEETERS**, Dec'd, from this time forth. Ordered **John C. HANNAH**, who was appointed pro Tempore by a Justice of the peace, is now released from acting as a constable. Ordered **George VAUGHN** be allowed $7.50 for viewing & superintending **OMELVENY's** road. Ordered the report of **John HAMILTON** and **Daniel VINEYARD** of the road from Golconda to Shawneetown

A:144 - *Tuesday 20 Mar 1821* be received & **Benjamin BELFORD** be appointed supervisor from the Saline road at the big Lick to **SKINNER's** ford on Grandpierre creek, and all hands living between Lusk creek & Grandpierre creek south of **OMELVENY's** road to work on the same. Ordered that **Pleasant ROSE** be appointed supervisor of sd road from **SKINNER's** ford to his own house and all hands within four miles of sd road to work on the same. Ordered **Daniel VINEYARD** be appointed supervisor of the road from **Pleasant ROSE'S** to the county line on a direction of **McCOOL's** ford on the Saline creek and all hands within three miles of sd road to work on the same. Ordered **James H. HANNAH** be allowed $4.43 1/2 per account filed. Ordered court adjourn until nine o'clock tomorrow morning. /s/ **Spyars SINGLETON, James A. WHITESIDE** *Wednesday 21 Mar 1821* Court met agreeable to Adjournment Present the Honorable **James A. WHITESIDE & Spyars SINGLETON.** Ordered whereas the sheriff of this county returned his Delinquent list of $30.45, which is allowed by the court & the treasurer settled this day with the court for the amount of the county levy for this year 1820. The levy being estimated at $518.39 3/4 cent. But should any error appear in the

A:156 1821 Sep. Term

service in taking **Elijah FLANNERY** to Johnson County jail. Ordered **Amos CHIPPS** be allowed $3 for expenses with **John H. SMITH** &c. Ordered **Benjamin F. ODLE** be recommended to his Excellency the Governor of this State, as a fit person to be commissioned as a Justice of the peace in Belgrade Township. Ordered **Charles SHELBY** be appointed supervisor of the Belgrade road from the Big Bay creek to prairiee creek and all hands allotted to **John COOK** formerly allowed to work on the same and all in that bounds. Ordered **Lewis DRURY** be allowed $1 as a viewer of a road &C. Ordered it be certified by this court, that **Asehel SMITH** is a man of good moral character as far as known to us from the best information we can obtain. Ordered **Charles SMITH** be appointed Guardean to the infant Heir of **Elijah STIVERS**, named **Phydellia STIVERS**, by his acknowledging Bond with **Philo AVERILL** his security in the penal sum of $320 conditioned as the law directs. Ordered **Spyars SINGLETON** be allowed $1 for one day as Judge of Election. Ordered **Spyars SINGLETON** be allowed $10 as Judge of sd court for four days. Ordered **James A. WHITESIDE** be allowed $10 as Judge of the sd court for four days.

A:157 - *Sep Term 1821* Ordered that **James RITCHEY** be allowed $5 as a Judge of the sd court for two days service. Ordered court adjourn until court in course. /s/ **James A. WHITESIDE, Spyars SINGLETON, James RITCHEY** At a commissioners court held for Pope County on *Monday 03 Dec 1821* Present the Honorable **James A. WHITESIDE, James RITCHEY, Spyars SINGLETON.** Ordered the sheriff of this county pay unto **Joshua SCOTT** Attorney in fact for **Benjamin GRAGG**, $24.50 it being for a stray horse proven to be the property of sd **GRAGG** & sold by the sheriff. Ordered **William HOWARD** be appointed constable in Monroe Township by his acknowledging Bond &c. Ordered the treasurer of this county pay **Joshua SCOTT** per account filed $117.92. Ordered **Craven P. HESTER** be allowed $7.86 1/4. Ordered **James D. SCOTT** be allowed $1 for one days service as clerk of Election. Ordered **Solomon LEMARR** be appointed supervisor of the road upon which **Benager THOMPSON** was lately appointed and the same allotment of hands as formerly. Ordered **Zebulon HALLOCK** be allowed $1 as clerk of Election.

A:158 - *03 Dec 1821* Ordered that **Elijah DYSON** be allowed $4 out of the school funds of Township 16, Range 7 East. Ordered **John MONTGOMERY** be allowed $3 out of the same school funds. Ordered **John H. SMITH** be allowed $6.50 out of same school funds. Ordered **Edward ROBERTSON** be allowed $1 as supervisor warning hands one day to work on the road. Ordered the treasurer of the Trustees of the 16 Township, Range 7 East, be allowed to execute Bond and approved security in the penal sum of $236 conditioned according to law for 1 year commencing 01 Jan next. Ordered **Julius L. WARWICK** be allowed $1 as clerk of Election. Ordered **Thomas LARISON** be allowed $8 out of the same school funds. Ordered **Franklin PERRY, John WRIGHT, John WILSON, Lewis JOHNSON, Joel WILLIAMS, Simon SHUFFLEBARGER & John SCOTT** be allowed $1 each for one days work on the road over their legal time. And **William PRINGLE** be allowed for two days of the like service $2. Ordered **James A. WHITESIDE** be allowed also for one day, $1. Ordered **Hiram PENNY** be allowed $4

A: 169 Cont'd

Belgrade Township &c. Ordered **Philo AVERILL, Moses TWITCHELL and James D. SCOTT** be appointed Judges of Election in Monroe Township for one year and the Elections to be holden at the house of **Moses TWITCHELL.** Ordered **Robert SCOTT, Solomon RATHBONE and William P. HANNAH**, Esqrs. are appointed Judges of Election for one year & the Elections to be held at the court house in Golconda.

A:170 - *Monday 03 Jun 1822* Ordered by the court that **Benoni LEE** be appointed supervisor on **McFARLAN's** road to work from the ferry to the house of **John HOWARD** & the same hands be allotted as formerly to **Josiah BASSET.** Ordered **Ezekiel McCOY** be reappointed supervisor of the road from **John HOWARD** to the county line towards Saline works &c. and the same allottment of hands as formerly &c. Ordered **David W. MURPHY** be appointed supervisor of the road from **McFARLAN's** road to **ROOD's** and hands allotted as formerly and to work to the top of the ridge between **Pleasant ROSE's** & **George RIGHTINOUR** &c. Ordered **Anthony ENSOR** be allowed $8 for eight days guarding the jail in Golconda &c. Ordered **John H. SMITH** be permitted to keep Tavern for one year from this date, by paying a tax to the county of $3 & costs &c. and acknowledging Bond according to Law, And the rates as heretofore &c. $1 of tax paid to clk. Ordered **John H. SMITH** be allowed $2 for warning hands to work on the road two days &c. Ordered **Joseph DIARMAN** be allowed $2 for two days attending upon the Grand Jury at *Apr Term 1822.* Ordered **Joseph DIARMAN** be allowed $2.20 per account filed &c. Ordered **William GLOVER** be appointed supervisor upon the road from **Hamlet FERGUSON's** ferry to Georges Byou and also on the Golconda road from the fork to the Red Lick and the hands in the settlement of sd **FERGUSON** & North as far as **WILLIAMS** mill on the road to Golconda and Massac road as far as the red lick & Georges Byou. Ordered **Solomon LEMARR** be appointed supervisor on the road from the Big Bay to the red Lick and from **GLOVER's** ferry to the Belgrade road at the guide Board near **VANEES** and **GLOVER's** road to Belgrade as far as the seven mile creek.

A:171 - *03 Jun 1822* Ordered that **Benjamin F. ODLE** be appointed supervisor on the remainder of the roads in the lower end of the county and all hands in **McCORMICK's** settlement and South and West of sd settlement and in the Belgrade Township allotted to work on the remainder of the above discribed roads in that part of the Township. Also on the Golconda road leading from Belgrade to Golconda. Ordered all hands North of **WILLIAMS** mill and South of Big Bay & North East of **McCORMICK's** settlement to work the roads from the red Lick to the Big Bay. And the road from **GLOVER's** ferry to Wilkinsonville to the road from Golconda to Belgrade. And the road from **GLOVER's** ferry to seven miles creek work by the direction of **Solomon LEMARR** &c. Ordered the road leading from Belgrade to Vienna be disannuted. Ordered **Robert SCOTT** be appointed supervisor of the road leading from Golconda to **Hamlet FERGUSON's** ferry as far as the Big Bay creek and all hands on the North side of the Bay creek including **Isaac B. SCOTT, Allen ROBERTSON** and his son, **John,** be allotted to work on the same. Ordered **Sigustmund SCOTT** be appointed constable in Golconda Township by his giving Bond and qualifying according to Law &c. And **Robert SCOTT** is approved as

(Chas. Smith + Philo Averill had reciprocal real estate transactions. Details se[illegible]reviously)

agreable to Law, and the tax be laid at half per cent agreeable to the statute in such case made and provided.

A:174 - *04 Jun 1822* Ordered that **Phillip VINEYARD** be allowed $2 for guarding **John HENEE** to jail including 50 cents expended &c. Ordered **John GINGER** be allowed $1.50 guarding **John HENNE** &c. Ordered **William HOWARD** be allowed $2.25 for guarding **John HENEE** to jail including 75 cents expended &c. Ordered **James HOWARD** constable be allowed $2.35 for service with **John HENEE** &c. Ordered **Philo AVERILL** be allowed $2.25 fees in the case of **HENEE** &c. Ordered **Samuel LYON** be allowed $1 for one day clerk of Election &c. Ordered **Josiah BASSET** be allowed $2 for warning hands to work on the road &c. Ordered **Daniel VINEYARD** be allowed $1 for warning hands to work on road &c. Ordered the sheriff of this county summon the following Jurors to attend the next Circuit Court &c. to wit, **William BELFORD, John HAMILTON, Isom CLAY, Alexander PARKENSON, James COWSERT, Moses TWITCHELL, Ezekiel McCOY, William HOUSTON, Charles SMITH, Robert KESTERSON, Daniel WATKINS, Franklin PERRY, William PRINGLE, John WILSON, Joshua WILLIAMS, Samuel SMITH, William MODGLIN, Solomon LEMARR, James N. FOX, William GLOVER, James LANE, Peter VANEE, Thomas WEBSTER & John DITTERLINE.**

A:175 - *04 Jun 1822* Ordered that the report of the viewers of the road from Golconda to Franklin Court House, to wit, We the undersigners have reviewed & marked the within described road leaving the Kaskaskia road about 100 yards this side of quarrel creek and thence by **J.A. WHITESIDE**, Esqr. and old **Mr. JOHNSON** & we think favourable of the road. /s/ **Daniel FIELD, Lincoln HARPER, John MOSS.** Ordered **Benjamin F. GAVIT** be allowed $2 for warning hands to work on the road seven days. Ordered **William PRINGLE** be appointed supervisor on the Kaskaskia road from the Massac Bluff to **John WITT** district and **Hiram PENNEY, John SCOTT, Joel WILLIAMS, Israel BOZARTH, Lewis JOHNSON, Israel BOZARTH, jr., Henry BOGGEST, Leonard D. WEST, John WILSON, John RIGHT, Franklin PERRY, Hudson BUSBY, Robert DAVIS, Mr. VEACH, David BOZARTH, Wood LAMPKIN, Thomas M. ELLIS, James ELLIS and Thomas REED and Samuel HAZEL & George BAILIE** who are to work two days under the direction of sd **PRINGLE** and the balance of their time on the Franklin road. Ordered **Lincoln HARPER** be appointed supervisor on the Franklin road from the Kaskaskia road to the crossing of the Big Bay creek and **Mathew JINKINS, George EVITTS, James MURPHY, David THOMAS, Simon SHUFFLEBARGER, Jacob CARVILL, Samuel BAILEY, George BAILEY, Cato WHITESIDE, James A. WHITESIDE, John WHITESIDE, James SNOW, Isaac SNOW, John SNOW, Jacob ROE, William JOHNSON, Bailey JOHNSON, Charles JOHNSON, jr., John CURTIS, Emsley CURTIS, Enos CURTIS, Thomas AUSTIN, Samuel AUSTIN, Joshua AUSTIN, Abraham SHUFFLEBARGER, Jacob SHUFFLEBARGER, John KING, Fredrick BINYARD, (Jesse McCOOL, Benjamin McCOOL, James BUCKNER, Leonard these names had line drawn through them)** allotted to work on the same.

A:176 - *04 Jun 1822* Ordered that **John MOSS** be appointed supervisor on the Franklin road from the crossing of Big Bay creek to the county line and **Jesse McCOOL, Benjamin McCOOL, James BUCKNER, Leonard BUCKNER** and all the hands in **MOSS** settlement and within six miles of sd road be allotted to work on the same.

A:191 - *25 Jan 1823* paid by him as a nonresident pedlar in May 1820 until the amount of $10 is retained from that time. The court adjourned until court in course /s/ **Hiram PENNEY, Francis HOGG, George HODGE.** *25 Jan 1823* Called court present **George HODGE and Francis HOGG**, Judges. By order of the court the treasuror of the State of Illinois is required to pay over to **Samuel ALEXANDER** the amount of tax due to Pope county upon nonresidents land lying within sd county. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **James E. WILLIS** the sum of $15 for making out six books three for the court and three for the treasurer $15. Court adjourned until court in course. Certificate to **Francis HOGG** for $2.50 for two days service and **George HODGE** the same for his and $5.50 each for their attendance at the last called court $10. /s/ **George HODGE, Francis HOGG**

A:192 - *Monday 03 Mar 1823* Term The county commissioners court of Pope county met present **Francis HOGG, George HODGE and William POING** who produced his certificate of election to fill the vacancy of **Hiram PENNY** remooved out of the county. By order of the court the treasurer is required to pay to **Daniel WATKINS** $2 for services in warning hands on the Saline road in Sep 1822. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Charles SHELBY** $2 for warning hands to work the Belgrade road two days during 1822. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Alexander PARKERSON** $6 for four days services in 1820 as supervisor of **OMELVANEY's** road. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Hartwell SMITH** $3.50 for his services attending the review buriel &c. of **James BEHAN**, dec'd. a drowned man. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **William GIBSON** for the use of his ferry boat and other services and articles furnished in the review of **James BEHAN**, dec'd. $2. Ordered **John WITT** is allowed to receive $1 out of the county treasury for warning hands on Kaskaskia road in 1822. Ordered **Lugar WRIGHT and Wood LAMKIN** are appointed overseers of the poor for Alexander Township for the year 1823. Ordered **James N. FOX and Julius L. WARWICK** are appointed overseers of the poor for Washington Township for the year 1823. Ordered **George H. HANNAH and William BELFORD** are appointed overseers of the poor for Golconda Township for the year 1823. Ordered **Philo AVERIL and William PANKEY** are appointed overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for the year 1823.

A:193 - By order of the court **Samuel MURDOCK** is permitted to keep tavern for one year from *14 Jan 1823* and is taxed at $8 and the clerks fees and is rated as follows to wit,

For each meals victuals--------------------------.25
For Ditto nights lodging-------------------------.12 1/2
For feeding and keeping horse per night----------.50
For single feed to horse-------------------------.12 1/2
For half pint French Brandy----------------------.50
For Ditto Peach Ditto----------------------------.25
For Ditto Rum------------------------------------.25
For Ditto Wine best quality----------------------.50
For Ditto Whiskey--------------------------------.12 1/2
For Cider per qrt--------------------------------.12 1/2

For two wheeled ditto---------------------------1.50
For during high water and during low water the following to wit,
For man & horse---------------------------------.37 1/2
For led horse-----------------------------------.18 3/4
For footman-------------------------------------.18 3/4
For Drove cattle per head-----------------------.18 3/4
For Stock do------------------------------------.12 1/2
For Hogs & sheep do-----------------------------.05
For waggon & team of 4 wheeled carriage--------1.50
For two wheeled do------------------------------1.00

By order of the court **Amassis DAVIS** is permitted to keep tavern for one year by paying a tax of $8 and the clerks fees and his tavern is rated as follows to wit,
For each meal of vituals------------------------.25
For nights lodging------------------------------.12 1/2
For feeding & keeping horse per night-----------.50
single feed to horse----------------------------.18 3/4
half pint French Brandy-------------------------.50
ditto Peach ditto-------------------------------.25
ditto Rum---------------------------------------.25
ditto wine best quality-------------------------.50
ditto whisky------------------------------------.12 1/2
Qrt. porter------------------------------------.25
Qrt. cider-------------------------------------.12 1/2
ditto beer-------------------------------------.12 1/2

A:223 - *02 Mar 1824* By order of the court the sheriff adjourned court until tomorrow morning at ten o'clock. /s/ **Francis HOGG, George HODGE** 03 Mar Court met agreeably to order of the adjournment present **Francis HOGG & George HODGE**, Judges. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Shadrach WATERS** the sum of $80 in specie or the value in State paper for two lotts No. 172 on the plat of Sarahsville. Ordered the treasurer is requested to pay to **Ezekiel McCOY** $2 for his services as supervisor two days in *1822*. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **James D. SCOTT** $20 as overseer of the poor for 1821 & 1822. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Daniel VINYARD** $8 as overseer of the poor in *1821 & 1822*. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **James ALCORN** $79.97 1/2 as certified from the circuit court in criminal cause. Ordered **Benoni LEE and Moses TWITCHEL** are appointed overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for the year *1824*.

A:224 - *03 Mar 1824* By order of the court the tax for the year *1824* is levied at one half percent on town lots and all personal property at its valuation. Ordered **Philip VINEYARD, James McFARLAND and Philo AVERIL** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for *1824*. Ordered **James A. WHITESIDE** is appointed overseer of the poor also **David THOMAS** for Alexander Township for *1824*. Ordered **Isaac WORLEY, Henry BOGGES & John VEACH** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the poor for Alexander Township for *1824*. Ordered **William BELFORD and George H. HANNAH** are appointed overseers of the poor for Golconda Township for *1824*. Ordered **James KING, Hezekiah HAIL and William P. HANNAH** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the

p 103 ✓

ditto Wine best quality	.50
ditto Whisky	.12 1/2
Quart Porter	.25
ditto cider	.12 1/2
ditto beer	.12 1/2

Attest: **James E. WILLIS**, Clk

A:228 - *07 Apr 1824* Commissioners in vacation **Francis HOGG & George HODGE. Henry SLANKARD** is permitted to keep tavern for one year and pay a tax of $12 and clerks fees and allowed to charge the following rates to wit,

For each meal & victuals	.25 cts.
nights lodging	.12 1/2
Feeding & keeping horse per night	.50
single feed	.18 3/4
Half pint French Brandy	.50
ditto Peach do	.25
ditto Rum do	.25
ditto Wine best quality	.50
ditto Whisky	.12 1/2
Quart Porter	.25
ditto cider	.12 1/2
ditto beer	.12 1/2

Attest: **James E. WILLIS**, Clk. *07 Jun term 1824* The court met agreeably to law present **Francis HOGG and George HODGE**, Judges. Motion by **Joshua SCOTT** to the court to reconsider a former motion by himself for an allowance for office rent which motion was overruled by the court. By order of the court the treasurer will pay to **James HALL** att. for services rendered by himself & **C. DUNN** in a suit **County Court vs Amos CHIPPS** $20. Ordered **James KING** is allowed to receive out of the county treasury $2 as supervisor of the Saline road.

A:229 - *07 Jun 1824* On motion of **Robert HANCOCK** a petition was laid before the court to discontinue that part of the Belgrade road which lies between Golconda and the fork with the Kaskaskia road and be established on the ridge. By order of the court **Philo AVERIL** is allowed $31.60 as overseer of the poor for Monroe Township in 1823. Ordered **William PANKEY** is allowed $10.18 as overseer of the poor for Monroe Township in 1823. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Lemile JOHNSON** $44.50 for keeping **Margaret HAWES** in part. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Thomas COWSERT** (being part of **Lemile JOHNSON's** allowance for keeping **Margaret HAWES**) $34.50 the balanace of her hire. Ordered that part of Pope county which lies North of Grand pier creek up to **OMELVANEY's** road & with that road to Lusk creek & up that creek to the county line be an election precinct called Monroe. Ordered **Moses TWITCHEL, Benoni LEE and Asa FOSTER** are appointed Judges of Election in Monreo Township or precinct.

A:230 - *07 Jun 1824* By order of the court that part of Pope county lying in the following boundery be an Election precinct called Alexandria to wit, Beginning at the mouth of root lick branch & up sd branch to Massac bluff & wth sd bluff to Lusk creek thence to the county line. Ordered **Abraham SHUFFLEBARGER, John**

WORLEY is appointed supervisor of the Vienna road from the flat lick bridge to the county line and all hands south of **Sam'l HAZLE** & west of the flat lick creek are allotted to work the same. Ordered **George HANNAH** is appointed supervisor of the state road from **John GLASS'** at the fork to **Ben F. GAVIT's** spring branch and all hands within his precinct to work the same. Ordered **James PATILLO, jr.** is appointed supervisor of the state road from **Ben F. GAVIT's** to the Massac bluff and all hands within his precinct are allotted him to work the same. Ordered **William PRINGLE** is appointed supervisor of the state & Kaskaski roads from the Massac bluff to the fork and the ford of sugar creek & has allotted him as hands to work the same within his precinct as formerly.

A:234 - *08 Jun 1824* By order of the court **John WITT** is appointed supervisor of the Kaskaskia road from the ford of sugar creek to the county line and all hands within his precinct are allotted to work the same. Ordered **David THOMAS** is appointed supervisor of the state road from its fork to big bay creek and all hands as formerly are allotted him to work the same. Ordered **John MOSS** is appointed supervisor of the state road from Big Bay creek to the county line and all hands within his precinct as formerly are allotted him to work this same. Ordered **Samuel ALEXANDER** is appointed supervisor of the Saline road from Lusk creek to **OMELVANEY's** old road and all hands within his precinct are allotted him to work the same. Ordered **Mark WHITAKER** is appointed supervisor of the Saline road from **OMELVANEY's** old road to the county line and all hands within his precinct are allotted him to work the same. Ordered **James McFARLAND** is appointed supervisor of **McFARLAND's** road from the Ohio river to **John HOWARD's** and all hands to work the same within his precinct to **John HOWARD.**

A:235 - 1824 By order of the court **John SMITH** is appointed supervisor of **McFARLAND's** road from **John HOWARD's** to the county line and all hands within his precinct are allotted as hands to work the same. Ordered **James STEEL** is appointed supervisor of **OMELVANEY's** road from the Ohio river to **SKINNER's** ford and all hands within his precinct are allotted him to work the same. Ordered the sheriff is required to summon as Grand Jurors to attend the next circuit court, **Philo AVERIL, Moses TWITCHEL, Benoni LEE, Alexander PARKERSON, Samuel OMELVANEY, Elbert ROSE, Abram WOMAC, Lewis BARKER, Abram SBARGER, Lugar RIGHT, Franklin PERRY, Thomas ELLIS, James RITCHEY, Joshua TEAGUE, Bennet HIGHFIELD, Jacob LEWIS, Richard CHOWNING, Hezekia HAIL, John HAWKINS, John CALVERT, William BELFORD, Samuel SUMMORS, John HAMILTON & James KING.** Ordered the sheriff is required to summons as Petit Jurors to attend the next circuit court, **James McFARLAND, James HOWARD, Pleasant ROSE, Samuel HURFORD, Asa FOSTER, George JACKSON, Robert KESTERSON, Zebulon HALLOCK, Jacob SBARGER, Daniel VINEYARD, William MODGLIN, David THOMAS, John MOSS, Right MODGLIN, James BUCKNER, George BAITY, Samuel HAZLE, Charles CLAY, Charles SHELBY, John LEWIS, Thomas THOMPSON, Lewis DREWRY, Benjamin BELFORD and Joseph GLASS.**

A:236 - *08 Jun 1824* By order of the court the clerk is required to issue a citation to **Amos CHIPPS**, Sheriff of Pope county to appear at the next county court to shew cause if any he has why

F 547 P7 F68 (1994)
State Hx Soc - Madison WI

Re: Philo Averill

POPE COUNTY ILLINOIS

COUNTY COURT RECORD

BOOK A

1816 - 1831

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN
shs
1846

Compiled And Indexed By

Carolyn Cromeenes Foss

And

Judy Foreman Lee

Carolyn Cromeenes Foss

Judy Foreman Lee

1994

A:053 - 23 Jul 1819 - cont'd

Township of Golconda, **John ROBERTS and David F. MADOX** be appointed Judges of the election in Golconda Township. Ordered **Moses TWICHELL and Philo AVERAL** be appointed Judges of the election in Monroe Township. Ordered **Moses STUBS and James GIVINS** be appointed Judges of the election in Belgrade Township.

A:054 - *23 Jul 1819* **James ALCORN** reported that on the 19th

---

A:095
05 Jun 1820

allowed $1.50 for his servises as Judge of the Military election. Ordered **Solomon RATHBONE** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the Military election. Ordered **Abraham J. FISK** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the commissioners election. Ordered **Philo AVERAL** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of commissioners election also $1.50 for clerk of the Military election. Ordered **John SINGLETON** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the commissioners election also $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the military election. Ordered **John H. SMITH** be permitted to retail Spirits for the term of one year from this date by his paying a tax of three

A:096 - *05 Jun 1820* dollars and acknolledging a bond with

A:142 - Tues 20 Mar 1821 - cont'd

Col. Hamlet FERGUSON removed & **James SAUNDERS**, Dec'd. Ordered the sheriff of this county summons for the Pettit Jury, the following Gentlemen to wit, **Robert SCOTT, John WITT, George HANNAH, James L. CRAWFORD, William COWAN, Lincoln HARPER, Hiram PENNEY, John HAMILTON, Samuel PARMERLY, Thomas REED, Joshua WILLIAMS, John CROTCHET, William PRINGLE, James RITCHEY, Jessee McCOOL, John HANNAH, sr., James KING, Samuel ALEXANDER, William BELFORD, George HODGE, Richard TUNING, James D. SCOTT, Ezekiel McCOY, Philo AVERILL, Daniel VINEYARD, Francis HOGG, George VAUGHN & William GIBSON.**

A:143 - *Tuesday 20 Mar 1821* Ordered that **John SCOTT** be appointed constable in Alexander Township by his acknowledging Bond as the law directs &c. Ordered **Robert A. FARIES** be appointed constable in the neighbourhood **Robert SCOTT**, Esqr. by his acknowledging bond as the law directs &c. Ordered **Samuel OMELVENY, Philo AVERILL & James D. SCOTT**, Esqrs be appointed as Judges of Election in Monroe Township for the present year. Ordered **Robert SCOTT, James E. WILLIS & William PRINGLE**, Esqrs be appointed as Judges of Election for Golconda Township for the present year &c. Ordered **James N. FOX, Moses STUBBS & Abraham J. FISK** be appointed as Judges of Election in the South and of Pope county for the present year &c. Ordered **Samuel TANNER** be permitted to turn the road round his field that leads from Golconda to Belgrade provided he open & clear a good passable road for waggons round & into the old road. Ordered **John HENRY** be appointed constable in Golconda by his giving Bond according to law &c. Ordered **Isaac SMITH** be

A:156 1821 Sep. Term

service in taking **Elijah FLANNERY** to Johnson County jail. Ordered **Amos CHIPPS** be allowed $3 for expenses with **John H. SMITH** &c. Ordered **Benjamin F. ODLE** be recommended to his Excellency the Governor of this State, as a fit person to be commissioned as a Justice of the peace in Belgrade Township. Ordered **Charles SHELBY** be appointed supervisor of the Belgrade road from the Big Bay creek to prairiee creek and all hands allotted to **John COOK** formerly allowed to work on the same and all in that bounds. Ordered **Lewis DRURY** be allowed $1 as a viewer of a road &C. Ordered it be certified by this court, that **Asehel SMITH** is a man of good moral character as far as known to us from the best information we can obtain. Ordered **Charles SMITH** be appointed Guardean to the infant Heir of **Elijah STIVERS**, named **Phydellia STIVERS**, by his acknowledging Bond with **Philo AVERILL** his security in the penal sum of $320 conditioned as the law directs. Ordered **Spyars SINGLETON** be allowed $1 for one day as Judge of Election. Ordered **Spyars SINGLETON** be allowed $10 as Judge of sd court for four days. Ordered **James A. WHITESIDE** be allowed $10 as Judge of the sd court for four days.

A: 169 Cont'd

Belgrade Township &c. Ordered **Philo AVERILL, Moses TWITCHELL and James D. SCOTT** be appointed Judges of Election in Monroe Township for one year and the Elections to be holden at the house of **Moses TWITCHELL**. Ordered **Robert SCOTT, Solomon RATHBONE and William P. HANNAH**, Esqrs. are appointed Judges of Election for one year & the Elections to be held at the court house in Golconda.

A:170 - *Monday 03 Jun 1822* Ordered by the court that **Benoni LEE** be appointed supervisor on **McFARLAN's** road to work from the

---

(Chas. Smith + Philo Averill had reciprocal real estate transactions. Details sent previously)

agreable to Law, and the tax be laid at half per cent agreeable to the statute in such case made and provided.

A:174 - *04 Jun 1822* Ordered that **Phillip VINEYARD** be allowed $2 for guarding **John HENEE** to jail including 50 cents expended &c. Ordered **John GINGER** be allowed $1.50 guarding **John HENNE** &c. Ordered **William HOWARD** be allowed $2.25 for guarding **John HENEE** to jail including 75 cents expended &c. Ordered **James HOWARD** constable be allowed $2.35 for service with **John HENEE** &c. Ordered **Philo AVERILL** be allowed $2.25 fees in the case of **HENEE** &c. Ordered **Samuel LYON** be allowed $1 for one day clerk of Election &c. Ordered **Josiah BASSET** be allowed $2 for warning hands to work on the road &c. Ordered **Daniel VINEYARD** be allowed $1 for warning hands to work on road &c. Ordered the sheriff of this county summon the following Jurors to attend the next Circuit Court &c. to wit, **William BELFORD, John HAMILTON, Isom CLAY, Alexander PARKENSON, James COWSERT, Moses TWITCHELL, Ezekiel McCOY, William HOUSTON, Charles SMITH, Robert KESTERSON, Daniel WATKINS, Franklin PERRY, William PRINGLE, John WILSON, Joshua WILLIAMS, Samuel SMITH, William MODGLIN, Solomon LEMARR, James N. FOX, William GLOVER, James LANE, Peter VANEE, Thomas WEBSTER & John DITTERLINE.**

A:192 - *Monday 03 Mar 1823* Term The county commissioners court of Pope county met present **Francis HOGG, George HODGE and William POING** who produced his certificate of election to fill the vacancy of **Hiram PENNY** remooved out of the county. By order of the court the treasurer is required to pay to **Daniel WATKINS** $2 for services in warning hands on the Saline road in Sep 1822. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Charles SHELBY** $2 for warning hands to work the Belgrade road two days during 1822. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Alexander PARKERSON** $6 for four days services in 1820 as supervisor of **OMELVANEY's** road. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Hartwell SMITH** $3.50 for his services attending the review buriel &c. of **James BEHAN**, dec'd. a drowned man. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **William GIBSON** for the use of his ferry boat and other services and articles furnished in the review of **James BEHAN**, dec'd. $2. Ordered **John WITT** is allowed to receive $1 out of the county treasury for warning hands on Kaskaskia road in 1822. Ordered **Lugar WRIGHT and Wood LAMKIN** are appointed overseers of the poor for Alexander Township for the year 1823. Ordered **James N. FOX and Julius L. WARWICK** are appointed overseers of the poor for Washington Township for the year 1823. Ordered **George H. HANNAH and William BELFORD** are appointed overseers of the poor for Golconda Township for the year 1823. Ordered **Philo AVERIL and William PANKEY** are appointed overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for the year 1823. p91

A:193 - By order of the court **Samuel MURDOCK** is permitted to keep tavern for one year from *14 Jan 1823* and is taxed at $8 and the clerks fees and is rated as follows to wit,

circuit court in criminal cause. Ordered **Benoni LEE and Moses TWITCHEL** are appointed overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for the year *1824*. p 103

A:224 - *03 Mar 1824* By order of the court the tax for the year *1824* is levied at one half percent on town lots and all personal property at its valuation. Ordered **Philip VINEYARD, James McFARLAND and Philo AVERIL** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for *1824*. Ordered **James A. WHITESIDE** is appointed overseer of the poor also **David THOMAS** for Alexander Township for *1824*. Ordered **Isaac WORLEY, Henry BOGGES & John VEACH** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the poor for Alexander Township for *1824*. Ordered **William BELFORD and George H. HANNAH** are appointed overseers of the poor for Golconda Township for *1824*. Ordered **James KING, Hezekiah HAIL and William P. HANNAH** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the

07 June 1824 pA 229

07 June 1824. p. A:229

A:229 - *07 Jun 1824* On motion of **Robert HANCOCK** a petition was laid before the court to discontinue that part of the Belgrade road which lies between Golconda and the fork with the Kaskaskia road and be established on the ridge. By order of the court **Philo AVERIL** is allowed $31.60 as overseer of the poor for Monroe Township in 1823. Ordered **William PANKEY** is allowed $10.18 as overseer of the poor for Monroe Township in 1823. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Lemile JOHNSON** $44.50 for keeping **Margaret HAWES** in part. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Thomas COWSERT** (being part of **Lemile JOHNSON's** allowance for keeping **Margaret HAWES**) $34.50 the balanace of her hire. Ordered that part of Pope county which lies North of Grand pier creek up to **OMELVANEY's** road & with that road to Lusk creek & up that creek to the county line be an election precinct called Monroe. Ordered **Moses TWITCHEL**, **Benoni LEE** and **Asa FOSTER** are appointed Judges of Election in Monreo Township or precinct.

A:230 - *07 Jun 1824* By order of the court that part of Pope county lying in the following boundery be an Election precinct called Alexandria to wit, Beginning at the mouth of root lick branch & up sd branch to Massac bluff & wth sd bluff to Lusk creek thence to the county line. Ordered **Abraham SHUFFLEBARGER**, **John**

07 June 1824 A 235

07 June 1824 p A235

McFARLAND's road from the Ohio river to **John HOWARD's** and all hands to work the same within his precinct to **John HOWARD**.

A:235 - 1824 By order of the court **John SMITH** is appointed supervisor of **McFARLAND's** road from **John HOWARD's** to the county line and all hands within his precinct are allotted as hands to work the same. Ordered **James STEEL** is appointed supervisor of **OMELVANEY's** road from the Ohio river to **SKINNER's** ford and all hands within his precinct are allotted him to work the same. Ordered the sheriff is required to summon as Grand Jurors to attend the next circuit court, **Philo AVERIL, Moses TWITCHEL, Benoni LEE, Alexander PARKERSON, Samuel OMELVANEY, Elbert ROSE, Abram WOMAC, Lewis BARKER, Abram SBARGER, Lugar RIGHT, Franklin PERRY, Thomas ELLIS, James RITCHEY, Joshua TEAGUE, Bennet HIGHFIELD, Jacob LEWIS, Richard CHOWNING, Hezekia HAIL, John HAWKINS, John CALVERT, William BELFORD, Samuel SUMMORS, John HAMILTON & James KING**. Ordered the sheriff is required to summons as Petit Jurors to attend the next circuit court, **James McFARLAND, James HOWARD, Pleasant ROSE, Samuel HURFORD, Asa FOSTER, George JACKSON, Robert KESTERSON, Zebulon HALLOCK, Jacob SBARGER, Daniel VINEYARD, William MODGLIN, David THOMAS, John MOSS, Right MODGLIN, James BUCKNER, George BAITY, Samuel HAZLE, Charles CLAY, Charles SHELBY, John LEWIS, Thomas THOMPSON, Lewis DREWRY, Benjamin BELFORD and Joseph GLASS**.

A:236 - *08 Jun 1824* By order of the court the clerk is required to issue a citation to **Amos CHIPPS**, Sheriff of Pope county to appear at the next county court to shew cause if any he has why

Marriages Performed by Philo Averill, J.P.

exerpted from Pope County Illinois Marriage Books A-E
1813 - 1877 Volume 1 compiled by
Judy Freeman Lee + Carolyn Cromeenes Foss (1990)
(F547. P7 L44 1990 V.1 - State Hx Soc Madison WI)
copied 3 Mar 1993 - mjj

pg 2 from "Book A Page (8)"
groom bride official date performed
Charles H. Clay - Polly Hamilton - Philo Averill, Esqr. 06 Feb 1821

3 Book A Page 1+2
Philip Vinegard - Miss Matilda McCoy - Philo Averill, J.P. 05 Oct 1822
John Harris - Helen Phipps - Philo Averill, J.P. 15 Nov 1822

4 Book A Page 7+10
Absalom Palmer (Lic 16) Alzada Palmer - Philo Averile, J.P. 24 Aug 1823
Calvin Palmer (Lic 15) Nelly Smock - Philo Averil, J.P 24 Aug 1823

4 Book A Page 10+11
Richard Hughes (Lic 21) Nancy Leeper/Luper - Philo Averil, J.P. 15 Jan 1824

5 Book A Page 14
John Goble/Gobb (Lic 28) Sydney Leeper - Philo Averile, J.P. PC 29 Aug 1824

5 Book A Page 17+96
George Huffsey (Lic 36) Betsy Harris - Philo Averill, JP (BLA) 07 Jan 1825

These were only a few of the many marriages listed in the booklet. Copied as is regardless of any discrepancies in numbering order. (Perhaps the clerk recorded them in the order the certificates were turned in by J.P. - I saw only one done by a minister thru Aug 1825.) JP evidently Justice of the Peace. PC = parental consent. Don't recall what BLA meant. (Noticed 3 marriages in 1821-2 by a Wm. Pring(?) JP - did not look for more.)

Marriages Performed by Philo Averill, J.P.

exerpted from Pope County Illinois Marriage Books A-E
1813 - 1877 Volume 1 Compiled by
Judy Foreman Lee + Carolyn Cromeenes Foss (1990)
(F547 P7 L44 1990 V.1 - State Hx Soc Madison WI)
copied 3 Mar 1993 - mjj

Printed
pg 2 from "Book A Page (8)" groom bride official date performed
Charles H. Clay - Polly Hamilton - Philo Averill, Esqr. 06 Feb 1821
Thomas S. Belding - Violetta Sturtevant - " " " 28 " "

3 Book A Page 1+2
Philip Vineyard - Miss Matilda McCoy - Philo Averill, J.P. 05 Oct 1822
John Harris - Helen Phipps - Philo Averill, J.P. 15 Nov 1822

4 Book A Page 7+10
Absalom Palmer (Lic 16) Alzada Palmer - Philo Averile, J.P. 24 Aug 1823
Calvin Palmer (Lic 15) Nelly Smock - Philo Averil, J.P 24 Aug 1823

4 Book A Page 10+11
Richard Hughes (Lic 21) Nancy Leeper/Luper - Philo Averil, J.P. 15 Jan 1824

5 Book A Page 14
John Goble/Gobb (Lic 28) Sydney Leeper - Philo Averile, J.P. + C 29 Aug 1824

5 Book A Page 17+96
George Huffsey (Lic 36) Betsy Harris - Philo Averill, JP (BLA) 09 Jan 1825

These were only a few of the many marriages listed in the booklet. Copied as is regardless of any discrepancies in numbering order. (Perhaps the clerk recorded them in the order the certificates were turned in by J.P. - I saw only one done by a minister thru Aug 1825.) JP ~~evidently~~ = Justice of the Peace. PC = parental consent. Don't recall what BLA meant. (Noticed 3 marriages in 1821-2 by a Wm. Pring(?) JP - did not look for more.)

Marriages Performed by Philo Averill, J.P.

exerpted from Pope County Illinois Marriage Books A-E
1813-1877 Volume I Compiled by
Judy Foreman Lee + Carolyn Cromeenes Foss (1990)
(F547 P7 L44 1990 V.1 - State Hx Soc Madison WI)
copied 3 Mar 1993 - mjj

pg 2 from "Book A Page (8)"
(groom) (bride) (official) (date performed)
Charles H. Clay - Polly Hamilton - Philo Averill, Esqr. 06 Feb 1821

3 Book A Page 1 + 2
Philip Vineyard - Miss Matilda McCoy - Philo Averill, J.P. 05 Oct 1822
John Harris - Helen Phipps - Philo Averill, J.P. 15 Nov 1822

4 Book A Page 7 + 10
Absalom Palmer (Lic 16) Alzada Palmer - Philo Averile, J.P. 24 Aug 1823
Calvin Palmer (Lic 15) Nelly Smock - Philo Averil, J.P 24 Aug 1823

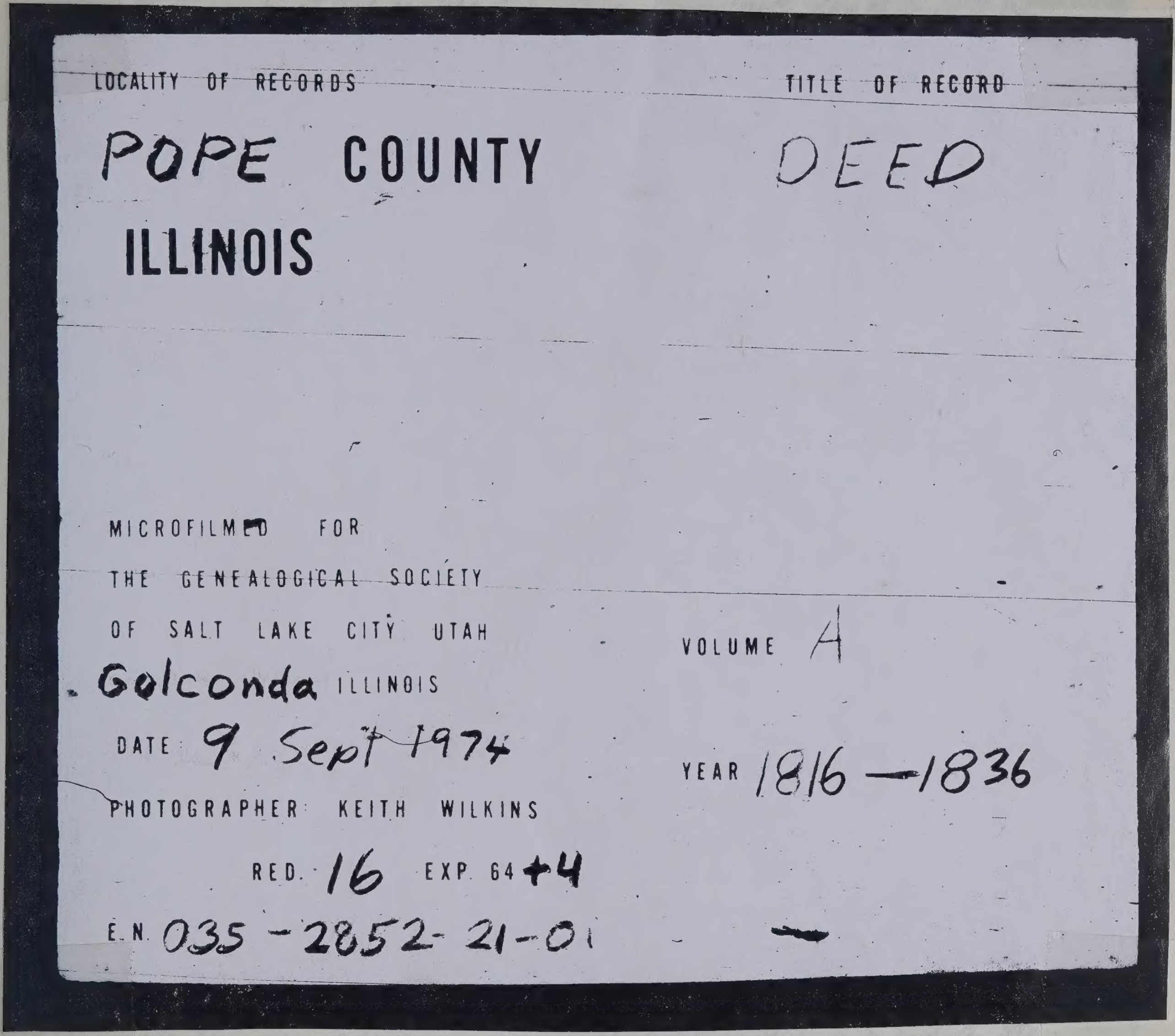
4 Book A Page 10 + 11
Richard Hughes (Lic 21) Nancy Leeper/Luper - Philo Averil, J.P. 15 Jan 1824

5 Book A Page 14
John Goble/Gobb (Lic 28) Sydney Leeper - Philo Averile, J.P. + PC 29 Aug 1824

5 Book A Page 17 + 96
George Huffsey (Lic 36) Betsy Harris - Philo Averill, JP (BLA) 09 Jan 1825

These were only a few of the many marriages listed in the booklet. Copied as is regardless of any discrepancies in numbering order. (Perhaps the clerk recorded them in the order the certificates were turned in by J.P. - I saw only one done by a minister thru Aug 1825.) JP evidently Justice of the Peace. PC = parental consent. Don't recall what BLA meant. (Noticed 3 marriages in 1821-2 by a Wm. Pring @ JP - did not look for more.)

Pope Co IL Deeds



LOCALITY OF RECORDS

POPE COUNTY
ILLINOIS

TITLE OF RECORD

DEED

MICROFILMED FOR
THE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF SALT LAKE CITY UTAH
Golconda ILLINOIS
DATE 9 Sept 1974
PHOTOGRAPHER KEITH WILKINS
RED. 16 EXP. 64 +4
E.N. 035 - 2852 - 21 - 01

VOLUME A

YEAR 1816 — 1836

141, May 1823 -

Be it remembered that heretofore. to wit, on the sixteenth day of April A. D. 1823 the following Deed was left in my Office to be recorded. to wit;

"To all persons to whom these presents shall come greeting. Know ye, that we Charles Smith and Betsey Smith of Pope County, State of Illinois for the consideration of One hundred and Seventy five Dollars received to our full satisfaction, of Philo Averill of the County aforesaid, do give, grant, bargain, sell, convey and confirm unto the said Philo Averill, sixty acres of Land, lying in the County and State aforesaid, being the North part of the South West quarter of Section Thirteen, in Township Twelve, of Range Eight, bounded as follows. Begining at the North West Corner of said quarter Section, thence running South sixty poles, thence East One hundred and sixty poles, thence North sixty poles, thence West to the place of Begining.

"To have and to hold" the above granted and bargained premises with the Appurtenances thereof, unto him the said Grantee, his heirs and Assigns for ever. To him and his own proper use, benefit and behoof for ever. And also we the said Grantors, do for ourselves our heirs, Executors, and Administrators Covenant with the said Grantee, his heirs and Assigns, that at and until the ensealing of these presents, we are well seized of the premises as a good indefeasible Estate in fee simple, and have a good right to bargain and sell the same, in manner and form as is above written; and that the same are free of all incumbrances whatsoever. And further more, we the said Grantors do by these presents, bind ourselves and our heirs for ever, to warrant and defend the above granted and bargained premises to him the said Grantee, his heirs and Assigns, against all claims and demands whatsoever. In witness whereof, we have hereunto set our hands and seals, this twelfth day of October Anno Domini, Eighteen hundred and twenty two

Charles Smith (seal)
Betsey Smith (seal)

Signed sealed & delivered in presence of
Test Jas. Hill Test Ellen Hill

This day came the above signer, Charles Smith, before me, one of the Justices assigned to keep the peace for said County, and acknowledged the above signature to his voluntary act and deed, for the purposes above mentioned, Given under my hand and Seal, this - day of October 1822

Moses Twitchell, J. P. (seal)

This day came before me, one of the Justices assigned to keep the peace for said County, Betsey Smith, and after examining her seperate from her Husband acknowledged the above signature to be her own voluntary act and deed, for the purposes above mentioned. Given under my hand and Seal this - day of October 1822.

Moses Twitchell J. P. (seal)

Duly recorded. Joshua Scott Recorder for Pope County

Be it remembered that heretofore; to wit on the fifteenth day of April in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight hundred and twenty three, the following Deed was left in my Office to be recorded. to wit

"This Indenture made and entered into this 10th day of April 1823. by and between Edmd. Searcy of the County of Henry & State of Kentucky, of the one part, And Roswell I. Sturdevant of the County of Pope & State of Illinois of the other part. Witnesseth, that the said Edmd. Searcy for & in consideration of the sum of Thirteen hundred and fifty Dollars, good and lawful Money of the United States; Have sold, and by these presents do grant, Bargain, Sell, & Convey unto Roswell I. Sturdevant one tract or parcel of Land, lying & being in the aforesaid County of Pope in the State of Illinois, on the Ohio River, and bounded as follows Viz. Begining at the mouth of the Spring Branch, on the Ohio River, thence up said Branch with the run by Lemuel Harrison: between William Jackson & [illegible]

State of Illinois } Sct. I Joshua Scott recorder in and for the County and State
Pope County } aforesd - Do hereby certify the foregoing deed and Certificate were truly recorded in my office. - Given under my hand & Seal this 12th day of Novr 1824.

Joshua Scott Recorder P.C.

Be it remembered that on this 15th day of November 1824 the following deed was left in my office to record. to wit.

To all persons to whoom these presents shall come greeting. - know ye that we Philo Averill and Rebecah Averill of Pope County State of Illinois have for the consideration of one hundred and sixty five dollars received to our full satisfaction of Francis Moore of the County aforesaid bargained sold and conveyed and by these presents confirmed unto the said Francis Moore aforesaid sixty acres of land lying in the County and State aforesaid it being the North part of the South west quarter of Section thirteen in township twelve of range eight and bounded as follows viz Begining at the north west corner of said quarter section thence running south sixty poles thence east one hundred and sixty poles thence north sixty poles thence west to the place of begining To have and to hold the above granted and bargained premises with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging - Unto the aforesaid Francis - Moore his heirs and assigns for ever to his own proper use benfit and behoof. - We also bind ourselves our heirs and assigns to warrant and defend the same to him the aforesaid Francis Moore his heirs and assigns for ever, against all claims or demands what ever in testimony hereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals this twelfth day of November one thousand eight hundred and twenty four.

Philo Averill (Seal)
Rebecah Averill (Seal)

Signed and sealed in
presents of us
Charles Smith
Bennoni Lee

State of Illinois } Sct This day personally came before
Pope County } me one of the Justices assigned to keep the peace in and for Pope County Philo Averill and acknowledged the within deed of conveyance to be as and for his voluntary act and deeds for the uses and purposes therein mentioned - Also personally came Rebecah Averill his wife and being examined seperate and apart from her ~~husband~~ acknowledge the within deed of conveyance to be her voluntary act and deed without fear of or inducements of her husband for the purposes therein mentioned in witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 12th day of November 1824

Bennoni Lee J.P.

State of Illinois } Sct I Joshua Scott Recorder in and for said County and
Pope County } Do hereby certify that the foregoing deed and certificate are Recorded in my office

Given under my hand and seal this [illegible]
1824.
Joshua [illegible]

Averill

POPE COUNTY, ILLINOIS

DEED BOOK

1811 to 1850

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Published by the Saline County Genealogical Society
P O Box 4, Harrisburg, Illinois 62946 with the permission
of Judy WINGET.

GRANTOR	GRANTEE	INSTRUMENT	DATE	BK/PG
Ruble, Nathan	Mulkey, Phillip A.	Deed	1850	E-17
Raum, John & G. B.	Trustees of Township #13	Mortgage	1850	F-18
Skinner, Henry	Vaughn, George	Bill of Sale	1816	A-1
Silvey (negro)	Morris, John	Agreement	1815	A-2
Scott, Joshua & James	Edwards, Ninian	Bond	1817	A-28
Steel, James	Omelvany, Samuel	Deed	1820	A-57
Sim, William	Pope Co., Illinois	Deed	1822	A-109
Stephens, Black	Gilmer, Campbell	Deed	1822	A-121
Smith, Charles & Betsy ✓	Averill, Philo	Deed	1823	A-141
Searcy, Edmund	Sturdevant, Rosewell S.	Deed	1823	A-141
Sturdevant, Ross	Omelvany, Samuel	Deed	1824	A-153
Stephens, Blackwell	Kane, Thomas	Deed	1824	A-170
Scott, Felix D.	Scott, Hardin	Deed	1824	A-171
Scott, Felix	Scott, Hardin	Deed	1826	A-217
Scott, Isaac B.	Woolsey, Richard	Deed	1827	A-229
Scott, Hardin	Scott, Jane	Deed	1826	A-231
Stucker, Willis	Field, Daniel	Deed	1828	A-239
Smith, J. H.	Wood, George B.	Deed	1827	A-250
Shockney, David	Field, Daniel	Bill of Sale	1827	A-252
Smith, John H.	Crotchett, John	Deed	1829	A-235
Stom, A. J.	Direct of State Bank of Illinois		1828	A-298
Stom, A. J.	Director of State Bank		1828	A-302
Stom, A. J.	Eddy & Johnson	Deed	1829	A-308
Shelby, Charles A.	Perren, Isaac	Deed	1830	A-310
Singleton, Spyars	State Bank	Deed	1831	A-360
Sim, William	Field, Daniel	Deed	1831	A-369
Sim, William	Spellman, B. F.	Deed	1831	A-389
Stephens, Blackall	Perry, John	Deed	1832	A-391
Stephens, Blackall	Raum & McNulty	Deed	1832	A-407
Steel, James	Blair, Robert & Samuel	Mortgage	1831	A-411
Smith, J. H.	Heath, John	Deed	1831	A-413
State Bank	Sim, William	Deed	1833	A-444
Scott, Hardin	McCall, Soloman B.	Deed	1833	A-471
Slankard, George	Holmes, John	Deed	1833	A-483
State Bank	Field, Daniel	Deed	1833	A-491
Smith, John H.	Neely, John, Jr.	Deed	1833	A-495
Stephens, Blackall	Clark, N. D.	Deed	1834	A-503
Smith, J. H.	Smith, Clater W.	Deed	1834	A-523
Stephens, Blackall	McNulty, Henry G.	Deed	1834	A-539
Smith, John	McCawley, James	Deed	1835	A-569
Steel, James	Cravens, Noah	Title Bond	1834	A-551
Smith, John	Warwick, Samuel F.	Deed	1835	A-576
Spellman, Benjamin F.	Lowth, Naomi	Deed	1835	A-612
Shelby, Jacob	Shelby, Canna	Deed	1835	A-616
Slankard, Henry	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1836	A-618
Sisk, Absolem	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1836	B-6
Steel, James	Cravens, Noah	Deed	1836	B-50
Stephenson, James	Smith, John H.	Deed	1837	B-53
Scott, Isaac B.	Woolsey, Richard	Deed	1836	B-74

POPE CO., ILL. DEED BOOK

GRANTOR	GRANTEE	INSTRUMENT	DATE	BK/PG
Alsbury, Thomas	Davis, Wiley	Bill of Sale	1816	A-13
Annie (negro)	Clay, Ison	Agreement	1817	A-64
Averill, Philo	Moore, Francis	Deed	1824	A-165
Adams, John Quincy	Hawkins & Wilsoxson	Patent	1825	A-206
Auditor of State	Alexander, Samuel	Deed	1827	A-271
Anderson, James	Stewart, Wm. C.	Mortgage	1830	A-354
Alexander, Samuel	Posey, W. A. G.	Deed	1830	A-365
Auditor of State	Peeples, R. H.	Deed	1829	A-399
Auditor of State	Peeples, R. H.	Deed	1831	A-399
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1832	A-508
Auditor of State	Whiteside, James A.	Deed	1829	A-578
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1831	A-640
Ashford, George B.	Robertson, George W.	Deed	1836	B-1
Alcom, James	Lowth, Naomi Sims, William	Deed	1834	B-3
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1837	B-113
Austin, Thomas	Risinger, John	Deed	1837	B-133
Arrington, Thomas H.	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1838	B-200
Armstrong, H. L.	Rose, Henry	Deed	1838	B-231
Arrington, Jill	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1838	B-261
Arrington, Thomas	Arrington & Waters	Deed	1839	B-266
Arrington & Waters	Arrington, James M.	Mortgage	1839	B-262
Alslyne, John	Moulton, Charles F.	Deed	1835	B-289
Atterbury, William	Smith, John H.	Deed	1839	B-390
Aldrich, Mark L.	Smith, Absolem	Deed	1840	B-413
Austin, Thomas	Gibson, Joseph	Deed	1840	B-452
Allen, Abraham B.	Moody, Jonathan	Deed	1840	B-499
Anderson, Thomas	Shelby, John R.	Deed	1842	C-63
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1843	C-195
Allen, Hirim	Sloan, Wesley	Mortgage	1842	C-97
Allen, Hiram	Dalzell & Fleming	Mortgage	1842	C-99
Austin, Thomas	Bridges, Henry	Deed	1842	C-112
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Mary J.	Deed	1843	C-196
Arrington, Thomas	School Commissioners	Mortgage	1844	C-250
Anderson, Jacob	Kinkaid, Christian	Mortgage	1844	C-270
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1845	C-348
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1845	C-348
Anderson, Franklin	Whiteside, Rachel	Deed	1845	C-362
Arrington, Thomas	Craig, James	Deed	1846	C-419
Alliston, William T.	Watts, William C.	Mortgage	1847	D-97
Arrington & Waters	Field & Clark	Deed	1848	D-241
Arrington, Thomas	Aock & Rawson	Deed	1848	D-183
Alliston, William F.	Alliston, John G.	Deed	1848	D-218
Arrington, Thomas H.	McCoy, Joab W.	Deed	1848	D-281
Alliston, William F.	Russell, Daniel	Deed	1849	D-412
Allen, Hiram	Dalzell, James	Deed	1848	D-281
Anderson, William	Watts, William C.	Deed	1849	D-375
Anderson, James, Jr.	Field & Clark	Deed	1849	D-412
Allard, John L.,	Frittz, Andrew J.	Deed	1850	D-452

Duplicate

POPE COUNTY, ILLINOIS

DEED BOOK

1811 to 1850

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Published by the Saline County Genealogical Society
P O Box 4, Harrisburg, Illinois 62946 with the permission
of Judy WINGET.

POPE CO., ILL. DEED BOOK

GRANTOR	GRANTEE	INSTRUMENT	DATE	BK/PG
Alsbury, Thomas	Davis, Wiley	Bill of Sale	1816	A-13
Annie (negro)	Clay, Ison	Agreement	1817	A-64
✓ Averill, Philo	Moore, Francis	Deed	1824	A-165
Adams, John Quincy	Hawkins & Wilsoxson	Patent	1825	A-206
Auditor of State	Alexander, Samuel	Deed	1827	A-271
Anderson, James	Stewart, Wm. C.	Mortgage	1830	A-354
Alexander, Samuel	Posey, W. A. G.	Deed	1830	A-365
Auditor of State	Peeples, R. H.	Deed	1829	A-399
Auditor of State	Peeples, R. H.	Deed	1831	A-399
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1832	A-508
Auditor of State	Whiteside, James A.	Deed	1829	A-578
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1831	A-640
Ashford, George B.	Robertson, George W.	Deed	1836	B-1
Alcom, James	Lowth, Naomi Sims, William	Deed	1834	B-3
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1837	B-113
Austin, Thomas	Risinger, John	Deed	1837	B-133
Arrington, Thomas H.	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1838	B-200
Armstrong, H. L.	Rose, Henry	Deed	1838	B-231
Arrington, Jill	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1838	B-261
Arrington, Thomas	Arrington & Waters	Deed	1839	B-266
Arrington & Waters	Arrington, James M.	Mortgage	1839	B-262
Alslyne, John	Moulton, Charles F.	Deed	1835	B-289
Atterbury, William	Smith, John H.	Deed	1839	B-390
Aldrich, Mark L.	Smith, Absolem	Deed	1840	B-413
Austin, Thomas	Gibson, Joseph	Deed	1840	B-452
Allen, Abraham B.	Moody, Jonathan	Deed	1840	B-499
Anderson, Thomas	Shelby, John R.	Deed	1842	C-63
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1843	C-195
Allen, Hirim	Sloan, Wesley	Mortgage	1842	C-97
Allen, Hiram	Dalzell & Fleming	Mortgage	1842	C-99
Austin, Thomas	Bridges, Henry	Deed	1842	C-112
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Mary J.	Deed	1843	C-196
Arrington, Thomas	School Commissioners	Mortgage	1844	C-250
Anderson, Jacob	Kinkaid, Christian	Mortgage	1844	C-270
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1845	C-348
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1845	C-348
Anderson, Franklin	Whiteside, Rachel	Deed	1845	C-362
Arrington, Thomas	Craig, James	Deed	1846	C-419
Alliston, William T.	Watts, William C.	Mortgage	1847	D-97
Arrington & Waters	Field & Clark	Deed	1848	D-241
Arrington, Thomas	Aock & Rawson	Deed	1848	D-183
Alliston, William F.	Alliston, John G.	Deed	1848	D-218
Arrington, Thomas H.	McCoy, Joab W.	Deed	1848	D-281
Alliston, William F.	Russell, Daniel	Deed	1849	D-412
Allen, Hiram	Dalzell, James	Deed	1848	D-281
Anderson, William	Watts, William C.	Deed	1849	D-375
Anderson, James, Jr.	Field & Clark	Deed	1849	D-412
Allard, John L.,	Frittz, Andrew J.	Deed	1850	D-452

GRANTOR	GRANTEE	INSTRUMENT	DATE	BK/PG
Ruble, Nathan	Mulkey, Phillip A.	Deed	1850	E-17
Raum, John & G. B.	Trustees of Township #13	Mortgage	1850	E-18
Skinner, Henry	Vaughn, George	Bill of Sale	1816	A-1
Silvey (negro)	Morris, John	Agreement	1815	A-2
Scott, Joshua & James	Edwards, Ninian	Bond	1817	A-28
Steel, James	Omelvany, Samuel	Deed	1820	A-57
Sim, William	Pope Co., Illinois	Deed	1822	A-109
Stephens, Black	Gilmer, Campbell	Deed	1822	A-121
✓ Smith, Charles & Betsy ✓	Averill, Philo	Deed	1823	A-141
Searcy, Edmund	Sturdevant, Rosewell S.	Deed	1823	A-141
Sturdevant, Ross	Omelvany, Samuel	Deed	1824	A-153
Stephens, Blackwell	Kane, Thomas	Deed	1824	A-170
Scott, Felix D.	Scott, Hardin	Deed	1824	A-171
Scott, Felix	Scott, Hardin	Deed	1826	A-217
Scott, Isaac B.	Woolsey, Richard	Deed	1827	A-229
Scott, Hardin	Scott, Jane	Deed	1826	A-231
Stucker, Willis	Field, Daniel	Deed	1828	A-239
Smith, J. H.	Wood, George B.	Deed	1827	A-250
Shockney, David	Field, Daniel	Bill of Sale	1827	A-252
Smith, John H.	Crotchett, John	Deed	1829	A-235
Stom, A. J.	Direct of State Bank of Illinois		1828	A-298
Stom, A. J.	Director of State Bank		1828	A-302
Stom, A. J.	Eddy & Johnson	Deed	1829	A-308
Shelby, Charles A.	Perren, Isaac	Deed	1830	A-310
Singleton, Spyars	State Bank	Deed	1831	A-360
Sim, William	Field, Daniel	Deed	1831	A-369
Sim, William	Spellman, B. F.	Deed	1831	A-389
Stephens, Blackall	Perry, John	Deed	1832	A-391
Stephens, Blackall	Raum & McNulty	Deed	1832	A-407
Steel, James	Blair, Robert & Samuel	Mortgage	1831	A-411
Smith, J. H.	Heath, John	Deed	1831	A-413
State Bank	Sim, William	Deed	1833	A-444
Scott, Hardin	McCall, Soloman B.	Deed	1833	A-471
Slankard, George	Holmes, John	Deed	1833	A-483
State Bank	Field, Daniel	Deed	1833	A-491
Smith, John H.	Neely, John, Jr.	Deed	1833	A-495
Stephens, Blackall	Clark, N. D.	Deed	1834	A-503
Smith, J. H.	Smith, Clater W.	Deed	1834	A-523
Stephens, Blackall	McNulty, Henry G.	Deed	1834	A-539
Smith, John	McCawley, James	Deed	1835	A-569
Steel, James	Cravens, Noah	Title Bond	1834	A-551
Smith, John	Warwick, Samuel F.	Deed	1835	A-576
Spellman, Benjamin F.	Lowth, Naomi	Deed	1835	A-612
Shelby, Jacob	Shelby, Canna	Deed	1835	A-616
Slankard, Henry	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1836	A-618
Sisk, Absolem	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1836	B-6
Steel, James	Cravens, Noah	Deed	1836	B-50
Stephenson, James	Smith, John H.	Deed	1837	B-53
Scott, Isaac B.	Woolsey, Richard	Deed	1836	B-74

Pope Co IL Deeds

LOCALITY OF RECORDS

TITLE OF RECORD

POPE COUNTY
ILLINOIS

DEED

MICROFILMED FOR
THE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF SALT LAKE CITY UTAH
Golconda ILLINOIS
DATE 9 Sept 1974
PHOTOGRAPHER KEITH WILKINS
RED. 16 EXP. 64 +4
E.N. 035 - 2852 - 21 - 01

VOLUME A
YEAR 1816 — 1836

This set is missing 1823
deed ~~of~~ (full page) but
has extra 1824 page

141, May 1823 –

Be it remembered that heretofore, to wit, on the sixteenth day of April A.D. 1823 the following Deed was left in my Office to be recorded. To wit;

To all persons to whom these presents shall come greeting: Know ye, that we Charles Smith and Betsey Smith of Pope County, State of Illinois, for the consideration of One hundred and Seventy five Dollars received to our full satisfaction of Philo Averill of the County aforesaid, do give, grant, bargain, sell, convey and confirm unto the said Philo Averill, sixty acres of Land, lying in the County and State aforesaid, being the North part of the South West quarter of Section Thirteen, in Township Twelve of Range Eight, bounded as follows. Begining at the North West corner of said quarter Section, thence running South sixty poles, thence East One hundred and sixty poles, thence North sixty poles, thence West to the place of Begining.

To have and to hold the above granted and bargained premises with the Appurtenances thereof, unto him the said Grantee, his heirs and Assigns for ever. To him and his own proper use, benefit and behoof for ever. And also we the said Grantors, do for ourselves our heirs, Executors, and Administrators Covenant with the said Grantee, his heirs and Assigns, that at and until the ensealing of these presents, we are well seized of the premises as a good indefeasible Estate in fee simple, and have a good right to bargain and sell the same, in manner and form as is above written; and that the same are free of all incumbrances whatsoever. And further more, we the said Grantors do by these presents bind ourselves and our heirs for ever, to warrant and defend the above granted and bargained premises to him the said Grantee, his heirs and Assigns, against all claims and Demands whatsoever. In witness whereof, we have hereunto set our hands and seals this twelfth day of October Anno Domini, Eighteen hundred and twenty two.

Charles Smith (seal)
Betsey Smith (seal)

Signed sealed & delivered in presence of
Test Jas. Hill. Test Ellen Hill.

State of Illinois } Sct. I Joshua Scott recorder in and for the County and State
Pope County } aforesd - Do hereby certify the foregoing deed and Certificate
were truly recorded in my office. - Given under my hand & seal this 12th
day of Novr 1824.

Joshua Scott Recorder P.C.

Be it remembered that on this 15th day of November 1824 the following deed was left in my office to record. to wit.

To all persons to whoom these presents shall come greeting - know ye that we Philo Averill and Rebecah Averill of Pope County State of Illinois have for the consideration of one hundred and sixty five dollars received to our full satisfaction of Francis Moore of the County aforesaid bargained sold and conveyed and by these presents confirmed unto the said Francis Moore aforesaid sixty acres of land lying in the County and State aforesaid it being the North part of the South west quarter of Section thirteen in township twelve of range eight and bounded as follows viz Beginning at the north west corner of said quarter section thence running south sixty poles thence east one hundred and sixty poles thence North sixty poles thence west to the place of begining To have and to hold the above granted and bargained premises with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging - Unto the aforesaid Francis - Moore his heirs and assigns for ever to his own proper use benefit and behoof. - We also bind ourselves our heirs and assigns to warrant and defend the same to him the aforesaid Francis Moore his heirs and assigns for ever, against all claims or demands what ever in testimony whereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals this twelfth day of November one thousand eight hundred and twenty four.

Philo Averill (Seal)
Rebecah Averill (Seal)

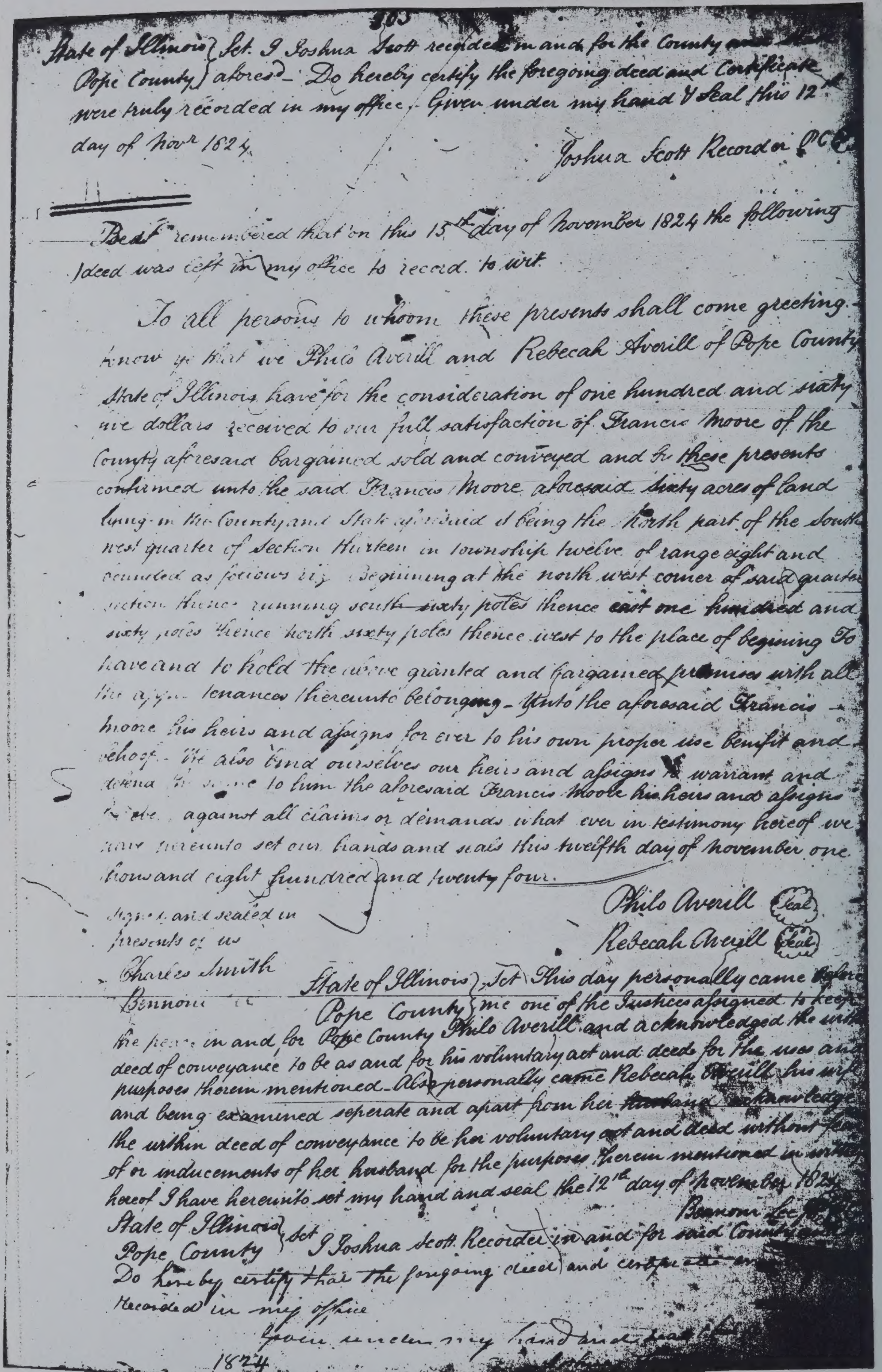
Signed and sealed in
presents of us
Charles Smith
Bennoni Lee

State of Illinois } Sct This day personally came before
Pope County } me one of the Justices assigned to keep
the peace in and for Pope County Philo Averill and acknowledged the within
deed of conveyance to be as and for his voluntary act and deed for the uses and
purposes therein mentioned - Also personally came Rebecah Averill his wife
and being examined seperate and apart from her ~~husband acknowledge~~
the within deed of conveyance to be her voluntary act and deed without fear
of or inducements of her husband for the purposes therein mentioned in witness
hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 12th day of November 1824

Bennoni Lee J.P.

State of Illinois } Sct I Joshua Scott Recorder in and for said County
Pope County }
Do here by certify that the foregoing deed and certificate were
Recorded in my office

Given under my hand and seal
1824



State of Illinois } Sct. I Joshua Scott recorder in and for the County and [illegible]
Pope County } aforesd - Do hereby certify the foregoing deed and Certificate were truly recorded in my office - Given under my hand & seal this 12th day of Novr 1824.

Joshua Scott Recorder P.C.

Be it remembered that on this 15th day of November 1824 the following deed was left in my office to record. to wit.

To all persons to whoom these presents shall come greeting - know ye that we Philo Averill and Rebecah Averill of Pope County State of Illinois have for the consideration of one hundred and sixty five dollars received to our full satisfaction of Francis Moore of the County aforesaid bargained sold and conveyed and by these presents confirmed unto the said Francis Moore aforesaid sixty acres of land lying in the County and State aforesaid it being the North part of the South west quarter of Section thirteen in township twelve of range eight and bounded as follows viz Beginning at the north west corner of said quarter section thence running south sixty poles thence east one hundred and sixty poles thence north sixty poles thence west to the place of begining To have and to hold the above granted and bargained premises with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging - Unto the aforesaid Francis - Moore his heirs and assigns for ever to his own proper use benefit and behoof - We also bind ourselves our heirs and assigns to warrant and defend the same to him the aforesaid Francis Moore his heirs and assigns for ever against all claims or demands what ever in testimony hereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals this twelfth day of November one thousand eight hundred and twenty four.

Philo Averill (Seal)
Rebecah Averill (Seal)

Signed and sealed in
presents of us
Charles Smith
Bennoni Lee

State of Illinois } Sct This day personally came before
Pope County } me one of the Justices assigned to keep the peace in and for Pope County Philo Averill and acknowledged the within deed of conveyance to be as and for his voluntary act and deeds for the uses and purposes therein mentioned - Also personally came Rebecah Averill his wife and being examined seperate and apart from her ~~husband acknowledge~~ the within deed of conveyance to be her voluntary act and deed without fear of or inducements of her husband for the purposes therein mentioned in witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 12th day of November 1824

Bennoni Lee

State of Illinois } Sct I Joshua Scott Recorder in and for said County
Pope County } Do hereby certify that the foregoing deed and certificate are Recorded in my office

Given under my hand and seal

1824

Averill

POPE COUNTY, ILLINOIS

DEED BOOK

1811 to 1850

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Published by the Saline County Genealogical Society
P O Box 4, Harrisburg, Illinois 62946 with the permission
of Judy WINGET.

[illegible]

POPE CO., ILL. DEED BOOK

GRANTOR	GRANTEE	INSTRUMENT	DATE	BK/PG
Alsbury, Thomas	Davis, Wiley	Bill of Sale	1816	A-13
Annie (negro)	Clay, Ison	Agreement	1817	A-64
Averill, Philo	Moore, Francis	Deed	1824	A-165
Adams, John Quincy	Hawkins & Wilsoxson	Patent	1825	A-206
Auditor of State	Alexander, Samuel	Deed	1827	A-271
Anderson, James	Stewart, Wm. C.	Mortgage	1830	A-354
Alexander, Samuel	Posey, W. A. G.	Deed	1830	A-365
Auditor of State	Peeples, R. H.	Deed	1829	A-399
Auditor of State	Peeples, R. H.	Deed	1831	A-399
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1832	A-508
Auditor of State	Whiteside, James A.	Deed	1829	A-578
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1831	A-640
Ashford, George B.	Robertson, George W.	Deed	1836	B-1
Alcom, James	Lowth, Naomi Sims, William	Deed	1834	B-3
Auditor of State	Wiggins, Samuel	Deed	1837	B-113
Austin, Thomas	Risinger, John	Deed	1837	B-133
Arrington, Thomas H.	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1838	B-200
Armstrong, H. L.	Rose, Henry	Deed	1838	B-231
Arrington, Jill	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1838	B-261
Arrington, Thomas	Arrington & Waters	Deed	1839	B-266
Arrington & Waters	Arrington, James M.	Mortgage	1839	B-262
Alslyne, John	Moulton, Charles F.	Deed	1835	B-289
Atterbury, William	Smith, John H.	Deed	1839	B-390
Aldrich, Mark L.	Smith, Absolem	Deed	1840	B-413
Austin, Thomas	Gibson, Joseph	Deed	1840	B-452
Allen, Abraham B.	Moody, Jonathan	Deed	1840	B-499
Anderson, Thomas	Shelby, John R.	Deed	1842	C-63
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1843	C-195
Allen, Hirim	Sloan, Wesley	Mortgage	1842	C-97
Allen, Hiram	Dalzell & Fleming	Mortgage	1842	C-99
Austin, Thomas	Bridges, Henry	Deed	1842	C-112
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Mary J.	Deed	1843	C-196
Arrington, Thomas	School Commissioners	Mortgage	1844	C-250
Anderson, Jacob	Kinkaid, Christian	Mortgage	1844	C-270
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1845	C-348
Anderson, Jacob	Anderson, Franklin	Deed	1845	C-348
Anderson, Franklin	Whiteside, Rachel	Deed	1845	C-362
Arrington, Thomas	Craig, James	Deed	1846	C-419
Alliston, William T.	Watts, William C.	Mortgage	1847	D-97
Arrington & Waters	Field & Clark	Deed	1848	D-241
Arrington, Thomas	Aock & Rawson	Deed	1848	D-183
Alliston, William F.	Alliston, John G.	Deed	1848	D-218
Arrington, Thomas H.	McCoy, Joab W.	Deed	1848	D-281
Alliston, William F.	Russell, Daniel	Deed	1849	D-412
Allen, Hiram	Dalzell, James	Deed	1848	D-281
Anderson, William	Watts, William C.	Deed	1849	D-375
Anderson, James, Jr.	Field & Clark	Deed	1849	D-412
Allard, John L.,	Frittz, Andrew J.	Deed	1850	D-452

GRANTOR	GRANTEE	INSTRUMENT	DATE	BK/PG
Ruble, Nathan	Mulkey, Phillip A.	Deed	1850	E-17
Raum, John & G. B.	Trustees of Township #13	Mortgage	1850	E-18
Skinner, Henry	Vaughn, George	Bill of Sale	1816	A-1
Silvey (negro)	Morris, John	Agreement	1815	A-2
Scott, Joshua & James	Edwards, Ninian	Bond	1817	A-28
Steel, James	Omelvany, Samuel	Deed	1820	A-57
Sim, William	Pope Co., Illinois	Deed	1822	A-109
Stephens, Black	Gilmer, Campbell	Deed	1822	A-121
Smith, Charles & Betsy ✓	Averill, Philo	Deed	1823	A-141
Searcy, Edmund	Sturdevant, Rosewell S.	Deed	1823	A-141
Sturdevant, Ross	Omelvany, Samuel	Deed	1824	A-153
Stephens, Blackwell	Kane, Thomas	Deed	1824	A-170
Scott, Felix D.	Scott, Hardin	Deed	1824	A-171
Scott, Felix	Scott, Hardin	Deed	1826	A-217
Scott, Isaac B.	Woolsey, Richard	Deed	1827	A-229
Scott, Hardin	Scott, Jane	Deed	1826	A-231
Stucker, Willis	Field, Daniel	Deed	1828	A-239
Smith, J. H.	Wood, George B.	Deed	1827	A-250
Shockney, David	Field, Daniel	Bill of Sale	1827	A-252
Smith, John H.	Crotchett, John	Deed	1829	A-235
Stom, A. J.	Direct of State Bank of Illinois		1828	A-298
Stom, A. J.	Director of State Bank		1828	A-302
Stom, A. J.	Eddy & Johnson	Deed	1829	A-308
Shelby, Charles A.	Perren, Isaac	Deed	1830	A-310
Singleton, Spyars	State Bank	Deed	1831	A-360
Sim, William	Field, Daniel	Deed	1831	A-369
Sim, William	Spellman, B. F.	Deed	1831	A-389
Stephens, Blackall	Perry, John	Deed	1832	A-391
Stephens, Blackall	Raum & McNulty	Deed	1832	A-407
Steel, James	Blair, Robert & Samuel	Mortgage	1831	A-411
Smith, J. H.	Heath, John	Deed	1831	A-413
State Bank	Sim, William	Deed	1833	A-444
Scott, Hardin	McCall, Soloman B.	Deed	1833	A-471
Slankard, George	Holmes, John	Deed	1833	A-483
State Bank	Field, Daniel	Deed	1833	A-491
Smith, John H.	Neely, John, Jr.	Deed	1833	A-495
Stephens, Blackall	Clark, N. D.	Deed	1834	A-503
Smith, J. H.	Smith, Clater W.	Deed	1834	A-523
Stephens, Blackall	McNulty, Henry G.	Deed	1834	A-539
Smith, John	McCawley, James	Deed	1835	A-569
Steel, James	Cravens, Noah	Title Bond	1834	A-551
Smith, John	Warwick, Samuel F.	Deed	1835	A-576
Spellman, Benjamin F.	Lowth, Naomi	Deed	1835	A-612
Shelby, Jacob	Shelby, Canna	Deed	1835	A-616
Slankard, Henry	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1836	A-618
Sisk, Absolem	Smith, John H.	Mortgage	1836	B-6
Steel, James	Cravens, Noah	Deed	1836	B-50
Stephenson, James	Smith, John H.	Deed	1837	B-53
Scott, Isaac B.	Woolsey, Richard	Deed	1836	B-74

A:053 - 23 Jul 1819 - cont'd

Township of Golconda, **John ROBERTS and David F. MADOX** be appointed Judges of the election in Golconda Township. Ordered **Moses TWICHELL and Philo AVERAL** be appointed Judges of the election in Monroe Township. Ordered **Moses STUBS and James GIVINS** be appointed Judges of the election in Belgrade Township.

A:054 - *23 Jul 1819* **James ALCORN** reported that on the 19th

---

A:095 05 Jun 1820

allowed $1.50 for his servises as Judge of the Military election. Ordered **Solomon RATHBONE** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the Military election. Ordered **Abraham J. FISK** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the commissioners election. Ordered **Philo AVERAL** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of commissioners election also $1.50 for clerk of the Military election. Ordered **John SINGLETON** be allowed $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the commissioners election also $1.50 for his servises as clerk of the military election. Ordered **John H. SMITH** be permitted to retail Spirits for the term of one year from this date by his paying a tax of three

A:096 - *05 Jun 1820* dollars and acknolledging a bond with

A:142 - Tues 20 Mar 1821 - cont'd

Col. Hamlet FERGUSON removed & **James SAUNDERS**, Dec'd. Ordered the sheriff of this county summons for the Pettit Jury, the following Gentlemen to wit, **Robert SCOTT, John WITT, George HANNAH, James L. CRAWFORD, William COWAN, Lincoln HARPER, Hiram PENNEY, John HAMILTON, Samuel PARMERLY, Thomas REED, Joshua WILLIAMS, John CROTCHET, William PRINGLE, James RITCHEY, Jessee McCOOL, John HANNAH, sr., James KING, Samuel ALEXANDER, William BELFORD, George HODGE, Richard TUNING, James D. SCOTT, Ezekiel McCOY, Philo AVERILL, Daniel VINEYARD, Francis HOGG, George VAUGHN & William GIBSON.**

A:143 - *Tuesday 20 Mar 1821* Ordered that **John SCOTT** be appointed constable in Alexander Township by his acknowledging Bond as the law directs &c. Ordered **Robert A. FARIES** be appointed constable in the neighbourhood **Robert SCOTT**, Esqr. by his acknowledging bond as the law directs &c. Ordered **Samuel OMELVENY, Philo AVERILL & James D. SCOTT**, Esqrs be appointed as Judges of Election in Monroe Township for the present year. Ordered **Robert SCOTT, James E. WILLIS & William PRINGLE**, Esqrs be appointed as Judges of Election for Golconda Township for the present year &c. Ordered **James N. FOX, Moses STUBBS & Abraham J. FISK** be appointed as Judges of Election in the South and of Pope county for the present year &c. Ordered **Samuel TANNER** be permitted to turn the road round his field that leads from Golconda to Belgrade provided he open & clear a good passable road for waggons round & into the old road. Ordered **John HENRY** be appointed constable in Golconda by his giving Bond according to law &c. Ordered **Isaac SMITH** be

A:192 - *Monday 03 Mar 1823* Term The county commissioners court of Pope county met present **Francis HOGG, George HODGE and William POING** who produced his certificate of election to fill the vacancy of **Hiram PENNY** remooved out of the county. p91 By order of the court the treasurer is required to pay to **Daniel WATKINS** $2 for services in warning hands on the Saline road in Sep 1822. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Charles SHELBY** $2 for warning hands to work the Belgrade road two days during 1822. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Alexander PARKERSON** $6 for four days services in 1820 as supervisor of **OMELVANEY's** road. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **Hartwell SMITH** $3.50 for his services attending the review buriel &c. of **James BEHAN**, dec'd. a drowned man. Ordered the treasurer is required to pay to **William GIBSON** for the use of his ferry boat and other services and articles furnished in the review of **James BEHAN**, dec'd. $2. Ordered **John WITT** is allowed to receive $1 out of the county treasury for warning hands on Kaskaskia road in 1822. Ordered **Lugar WRIGHT and Wood LAMKIN** are appointed overseers of the poor for Alexander Township for the year 1823. Ordered **James N. FOX and Julius L. WARWICK** are appointed overseers of the poor for Washington Township for the year 1823. Ordered **George H. HANNAH and William BELFORD** are appointed overseers of the poor for Golconda Township for the year 1823. Ordered **Philo AVERIL and William PANKEY** are appointed overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for the year 1823. 1823

A:193 - By order of the court **Samuel MURDOCK** is permitted to keep tavern for one year from *14 Jan 1823* and is taxed at $8 and the clerks fees and is rated as follows to wit,

---

circuit court in criminal cause. Ordered **Benoni LEE and Moses TWITCHEL** are appointed overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for the year *1824*. p 103

A:224 - *03 Mar 1824* By order of the court the tax for the year *1824* is levied at one half percent on town lots and all personal property at its valuation. Ordered **Philip VINEYARD, James McFARLAND and Philo AVERIL** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the poor for Monroe Township for *1824*. ✓ Ordered **James A. WHITESIDE** is appointed overseer of the poor also **David THOMAS** for Alexander Township for *1824*. Ordered **Isaac WORLEY, Henry BOGGES & John VEACH** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the poor for Alexander Township for *1824*. Ordered **William BELFORD and George H. HANNAH** are appointed overseers of the poor for Golconda Township for *1824*. 1824 Ordered **James KING, Hezekiah HAIL and William P. HANNAH** are appointed to settle with the overseers of the

A:229 - *07 Jun 1824* On motion of **Robert HANCOCK** a petition was laid before the court to discontinue that part of the Belgrade road which lies between Golconda and the fork with the Kaskaskia road and be established on the ridge. By order of the court **Philo AVERIL** is allowed $31.60 as overseer of the poor for Monroe Township in 1823. Ordered **William PANKEY** is allowed $10.18 as overseer of the poor for Monroe Township in 1823. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Lemile JOHNSON** $44.50 for keeping **Margaret HAWES** in part. Ordered the treasurer will pay to **Thomas COWSERT** (being part of **Lemile JOHNSON's** allowance for keeping **Margaret HAWES**) $34.50 the balanace of her hire. Ordered that part of Pope county which lies North of Grand pier creek up to **OMELVANEY's** road & with that road to Lusk creek & up that creek to the county line be an election precinct called Monroe. Ordered **Moses TWITCHEL, Benoni LEE and Asa FOSTER** are appointed Judges of Election in Monreo Township or precinct.

p 105 ✓

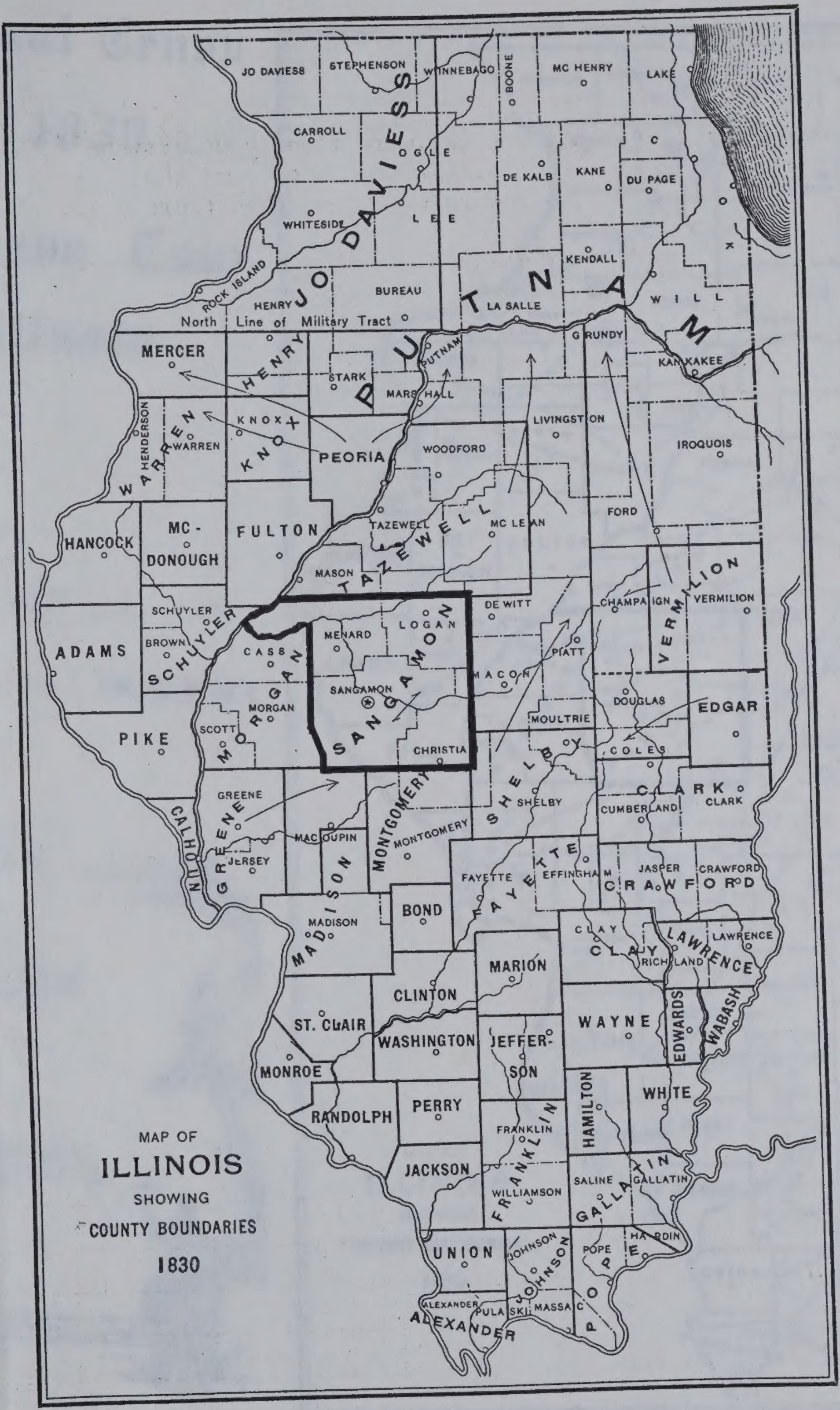
07 Ju
1824

A:230 - *07 Jun 1824* By order of the court that part of Pope county lying in the following boundery be an Election precinct called Alexandria to wit, Beginning at the mouth of root lick branch & up sd branch to Massac bluff & wth sd bluff to Lusk creek thence to the county line. Ordered **Abraham SHUFFLEBARGER, John**

McFARLAND's road from the Ohio river to **John HOWARD's** and all hands to work the same within his precinct to **John HOWARD.**

A:235 - 1824 By order of the court **John SMITH** is appointed supervisor of **McFARLAND's** road from **John HOWARD's** to the county line and all hands within his precinct are allotted as hands to work the same. Ordered **James STEEL** is appointed supervisor of **OMELVANEY's** road from the Ohio river to **SKINNER's** ford and all hands within his precinct are allotted him to work the same. Ordered the sheriff is required to summon as Grand Jurors to attend the next circuit court, **Philo AVERIL, Moses TWITCHEL, Benoni LEE, Alexander PARKERSON, Samuel OMELVANEY, Elbert ROSE, Abram WOMAC, Lewis BARKER, Abram SBARGER, Lugar RIGHT, Franklin PERRY, Thomas ELLIS, James RITCHEY, Joshua TEAGUE, Bennet HIGHFIELD, Jacob LEWIS, Richard CHOWNING, Hezekia HAIL, John HAWKINS, John CALVERT, William BELFORD, Samuel SUMMORS, John HAMILTON & James KING.** Ordered the sheriff is required to summons as Petit Jurors to attend the next circuit court, **James McFARLAND, James HOWARD, Pleasant ROSE, Samuel HURFORD, Asa FOSTER, George JACKSON, Robert KESTERSON, Zebulon HALLOCK, Jacob SBARGER, Daniel VINEYARD, William MODGLIN, David THOMAS, John MOSS, Right MODGLIN, James BUCKNER, George BAITY, Samuel HAZLE, Charles CLAY, Charles SHELBY, John LEWIS, Thomas THOMPSON, Lewis DREWRY, Benjamin BELFORD and Joseph GLASS.** ✓

A:236 - *08 Jun 1824* By order of the court the clerk is required to issue a citation to **Amos CHIPPS**, Sheriff of Pope county to appear at the next county court to shew cause if any he has why



JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
C
WHITESIDE
LEE
KENDALL
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
BUREAU
LA SALLE
JO DAVIESS
PUTNAM
WILL
North Line of Military Tract
MERCER
HENRY
STARK
PUTNAM
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
MARSHALL
HENDERSON
WARREN
WARREN
KNOX
KNOX
PEORIA
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
HANCOCK
MC-DONOUGH
FULTON
MASON
TAZEWELL
VERMILION
SCHUYLER
DE WITT
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
ADAMS
BROWN
SCHUYLER
CASS
MENARD
LOGAN
PIATT
MORGAN
SANGAMON
SANGAMON
MACON
MORGAN
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
PIKE
SCOTT
MOULTRIE
CHRISTIAN
COLES
MONTGOMERY
SHELBY
CLARK
CLARK
GREENE
SHELBY
CUMBERLAND
CALHOUN
GREENE
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
JERSEY
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
CRAWFORD
MADISON
FAYETTE
MADISON
BOND
CLAY
CLAY
LAWRENCE
LAWRENCE
RICHLAND
MADISON
MARION
CLINTON
ST. CLAIR
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
MONROE
HAMILTON
WHITE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
FRANKLIN
FRANKLIN
JACKSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
GALLATIN
WILLIAMSON
UNION
JOHNSON
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN
POPE
ALEXANDER
PULASKI
MASSAC
ALEXANDER

MAP OF
ILLINOIS
SHOWING
COUNTY BOUNDARIES
1830

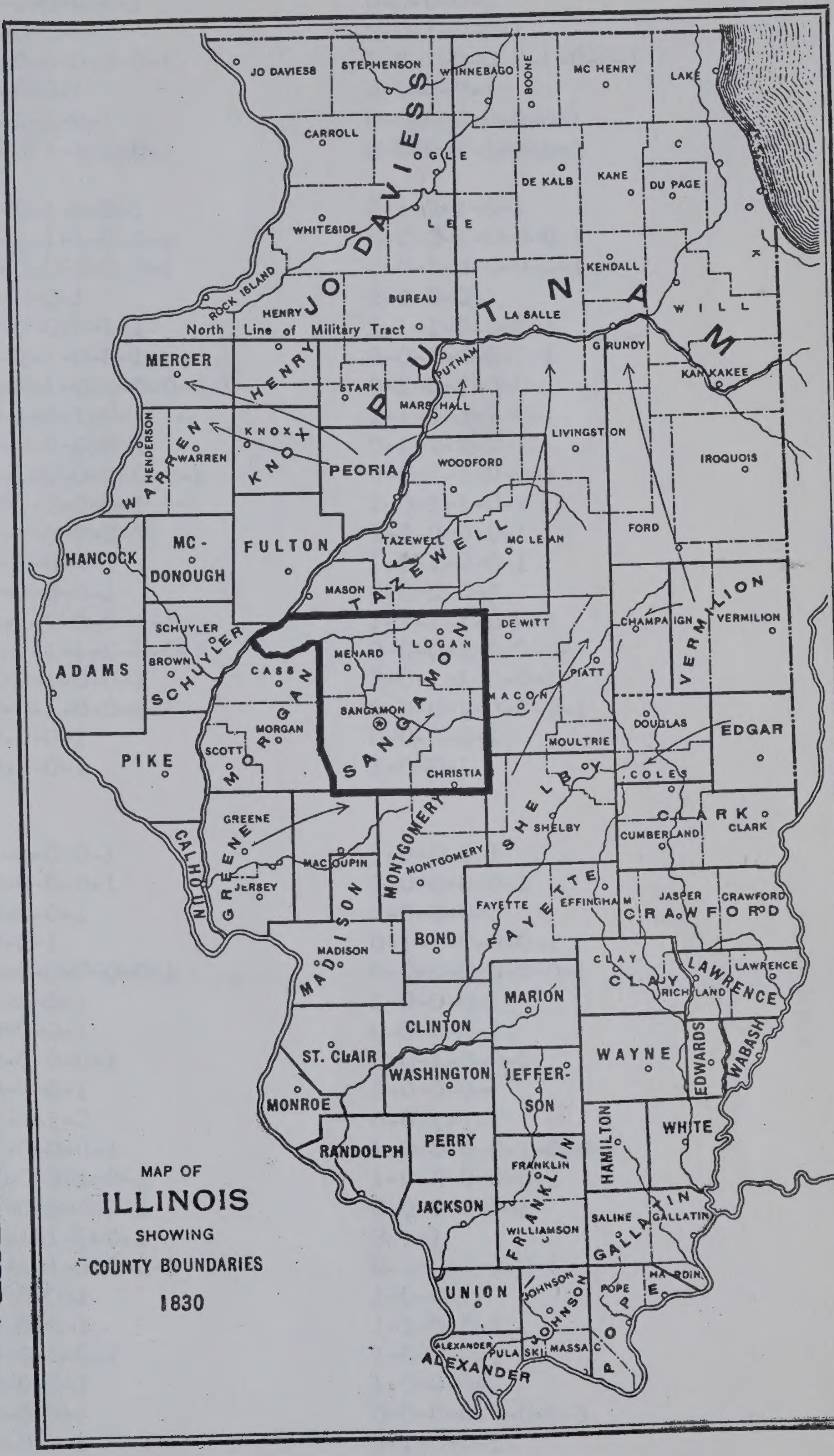
Federal Censu
1830
Sangamon Cou
Illinois

TRANSCRIBED BY

ruth z. mark

Sangamon
County
Genealogical
Society
of Illinois

P.O.BOX 1829,
SPRINGFIELD,IL.
62705


JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
C
K
WHITESIDE
LEE
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
JO DAVIESS
BUREAU
LA SALLE
KENDALL
WILL
PUTNAM
North Line of Military Tract
MERCER
HENRY
STARK
PUTNAM
MARSHALL
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
HENDERSON
WARREN
KNOX
PEORIA
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC-DONOUGH
FULTON
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
DE WITT
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
SCHUYLER
BROWN
ADAMS
CASS
MENARD
LOGAN
PIATT
MACON
MORGAN
SANGAMON
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
PIKE
SCOTT
CHRISTIAN
MOULTRIE
COLES
SHELBY
CLARK
CALHOUN
GREENE
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
JERSEY
CUMBERLAND
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
CLAY
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
MARION
CLINTON
ST. CLAIR
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
MONROE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
FRANKLIN
HAMILTON
WHITE
JACKSON
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN
ALEXANDER
PULASKI
MASSAC

MAP OF
ILLINOIS
SHOWING
COUNTY BOUNDARIES
1830

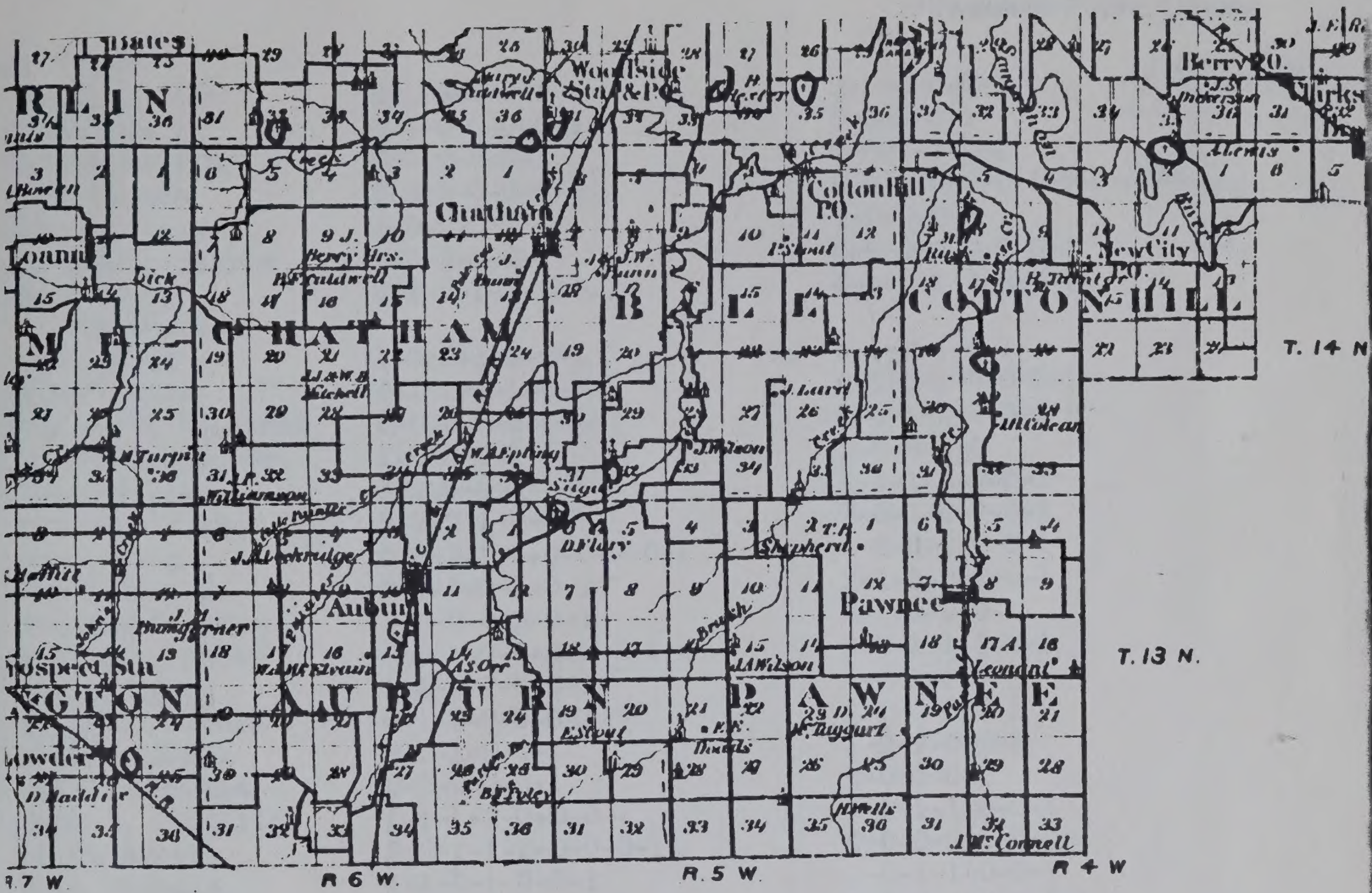
Local History Collection
Milwaukee Public Library

PAGE 7/140

Samuel Hutton	0-2-3-0-0-0-1	2-1-0-0-0-1
Silas Harlin	1-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
Mathew Harlin	0-0-0-0-0-1	2-0-1-0-0-1
John French	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-1-0-0-0-1-0-0-1
James Harris	1-0-0-0-1	2-0-0-0-1
Elizabeth Harris	0-0-2-2-0-1	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1
Noah Mason (Masson)	0-1-0-1-1-0-0-1	0-1-0-1-1-0-0-1
James Wood	1-0-0-1-0-0-1	0-1-2-1-0-1
Robert Crow	0-1-1-1-1-0-0-1	0-0-2-1-0-0-0-1
Elizabeth Fletcher	0-0-0-0-2-0-0-1	0-0-1-3-0-0-0-1
Job Fletcher, Jr.	1-0-0-0-1	2-0-0-0-1
Job Fletcher	2-2-0-0-0-1-1	1-1-1-0-0-0-1
Anderson Tibbs	0-1-2-1-0-0-1	2-0-1-0-0-0-1
Sugar King	0-0-2-1-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-2-0-2-0-0-1
James Simpson	2-2-1-0-1-0-1	2-1-0-3-1-0-1
Richard Simpson	3-1-0-0-0-0-1	0-1-2-2-0-1
William Drennan	0-0-1-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-1-1-0-0-1
Joseph Dodds	1-2-1-2-0-0-1	1-0-1-1-0-1
William Hatchet	0-1-1-0-0-0-1	2-1-0-0-0-1
Gilbert Dodds	2-1-1-0-0-1	1-0-2-0-0-1
William Drenan	2-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
John L. Laughlin	1-1-1-2-0-0-0-1	1-1-1-1-0-0-1
✓ Philo Averil	0-0-1-1-1-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-2-0-0-0-1
John Nuckols	1-1-0-1-0-0-1	2-0-1-1-0-0-1
Daniel Esly	0-0-0-1-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-1-0-0-0-1
Martin Pulliam	2-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
John L. Drenan	0-0-1-0-1	1-0-0-1

PAGE 8/141

John Brownell	2-1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Headley Smith	3-3-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-0-1
William Baldwin	0-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Elly Noll	0-0-2-1	0-1-1-0-0-0-1
William Enix	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1-0-0-1
James Enix	1-1-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Evans Poor	2-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
Leven Hurley	0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-1-0-0-1
Andrew Drenan	1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Elizabeth Laughlin	0-1-0-1-2	0-0-1-1-1
William Laughlin	0-1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-0-1-0-0-1
William A. Clarke	1-1-0-3-1-0-1	1-0-2-0-0-0-1
Zachariah Peter	1-1-0-1-0-0-1	0-0-0-2-0-1
William Richardson	0-0-1-1-1-0-1	3-1-1
Jacob Metz	2-1-1-1-2-0-0-1	0-2-0-0-0-0-1
David Harmon	0-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-1
Joseph Limon	1-0-0-0-1	1-1-0-0-1
Japhet A. Ball	0-0-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
John Barns	2-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Smith Ball	0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1
John L. Ball	0-0-0-0-1	2-1-0-0-1
Thomas Long	1-2-1-0-0-1	0-0-0-1-2
Lewis Richardson	1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1


Chatham
CHATHAM
BALL
COTTON HILL
AUBURN
PAWNEE
Woodside Sta & P.O.
Cotton Hill P.O.
New City
Berry P.O.
Auburn
Pawnee
Sugar Creek
Lick Creek
Brush Creek
T. 14 N.
T. 13 N.
R 7 W.
R 6 W.
R 5 W.
R 4 W

enlarge

Sangam Co Ball TWP

Sangamon Co IL

Local History Collection
Milwaukee Public Library

1830 Census

Sangamon IL Co.

PAGE 7/140

Samuel Hutton	0-2-3-0-0-0-1	2-1-0-0-0-1
Silas Harlin	1-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
Mathew Harlin	0-0-0-0-0-1	2-0-1-0-0-1
John French	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-1-0-0-0-1-0-0-1
James Harris	1-0-0-0-1	2-0-0-0-1
Elizabeth Harris	0-0-2-2-0-1	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1
Noah Mason (Masson)	0-1-0-1-1-0-0-1	0-1-0-1-1-0-0-1
James Wood	1-0-0-1-0-0-1	0-1-2-1-0-1
Robert Crow	0-1-1-1-1-0-0-1	0-0-2-1-0-0-0-1
Elizabeth Fletcher	0-0-0-0-2-0-0-1	0-0-1-3-0-0-0-1
Job Fletcher, Jr.	1-0-0-0-1	2-0-0-0-1
Job Fletcher	2-2-0-0-0-1-1	1-1-1-0-0-0-1
Anderson Tibbs	0-1-2-1-0-0-1	2-0-1-0-0-0-1
Sugar King	0-0-2-1-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-2-0-2-0-0-1
James Simpson	2-2-1-0-1-0-1	2-1-0-3-1-0-1
Richard Simpson	3-1-0-0-0-0-1	0-1-2-2-0-1
William Drennan	0-0-1-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-1-1-0-0-1
Joseph Dodds	1-2-1-2-0-0-1	1-0-1-1-0-1
William Hatchet	0-1-1-0-0-0-1	2-1-0-0-0-1
Gilbert Dodds	2-1-1-0-0-1	1-0-2-0-0-1
William Drenan	2-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
John L. Laughlin	1-1-1-2-0-0-0-1	1-1-1-1-0-0-1
✓ Philo Averil	0-0-1-1-1-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-2-0-0-0-1
John Nuckols	1-1-0-1-0-0-1	2-0-1-1-0-0-1
Daniel Esly	0-0-0-1-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-1-0-0-0-1
Martin Pulliam	2-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
John L. Drenan	0-0-1-0-1	1-0-0-1

PAGE 8/141

John Brownell	2-1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Headley Smith	3-3-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-0-1
William Baldwin	0-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Elly Noll	0-0-2-1	0-1-1-0-0-0-1
William Enix	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1-0-0-1
James Enix	1-1-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Evans Poor	2-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-1
Leven Hurley	0-0-0-0-0-1	0-0-1-0-0-1
Andrew Drenan	1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Elizabeth Laughlin	0-1-0-1-2	0-0-1-1-1
William Laughlin	0-1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-0-1-0-0-1
William A. Clarke	1-1-0-3-1-0-1	1-0-2-0-0-0-1
Zachariah Peter	1-1-0-1-0-0-1	0-0-0-2-0-1
William Richardson	0-0-1-1-1-0-1	3-1-1
Jacob Metz	2-1-1-1-2-0-0-1	0-2-0-0-0-0-1
David Harmon	0-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-1
Joseph Limon	1-0-0-0-1	1-1-0-0-1
Japhet A. Ball	0-0-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
John Barns	2-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1
Smith Ball	0-0-0-0-1	0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1
John L. Ball	0-0-0-0-1	2-1-0-0-1
Thomas Long	1-2-1-0-0-1	0-0-0-1-2
Lewis Richardson	1-0-0-0-1	1-0-0-0-1

Sangamon Co IL 1830

"Snow Birds" – Pool Books of Sangamo Co 1825–1830
Ref 929.3 5674

Clayton

Clayton p 108 — Robert H. Clayton p 18. CH Springfield voter 22 Feb 1830
Clayton p 83 "

same name – voted in election Co of Sangamo (IL)
6 Aug 1827 – home of Samuel Darley in (Fancy Creek) dist.

0

Averill coes ?? Philo – CH Spr. – 7 Aug 1826
Averille 101, 107 — 2 Aug 1830 (Philo ran for coroner – lost)
Avery 25 – Elias P — 2 Aug 1824 – (House of Stephen Funder, Peoria)
Avrill 124 – P. (8 votes for coroner)

Tho Warren
WITT – 127 Awitt – (Lick Creek)

White (9), (11), 18, 20, 21, 23, 33, 35 37 43 44 46 47
55 – 6 – 8 65 – 7 – 8 70 – 2 – 3 – 4 – 5 – 7 – 8
91 – 2 – 3 – 4 – 8
105 – 9 – 116* – 117 – 8 122 – 131 148 (170)

Leonard – CH
James elec jdg
John – CH Spr. 1 Nov 24
James – elec ✓ 1 Nov 24
James W, ?? + Tagu – Pickrone
CH Spr – John W.
Charles A – 7 Aug 26 – CH Spr (+ J.S.)
Jos B
James & Geo. CH 30
Rob CH Spr
Robt
Wm + John Clary Creek 2 Aug 1830
James 2 Aug 30 Sefork pr.
John W. Clary Grove Spr. 29 Nov 30
Wm White teaching school on Sugar Creek 1823
James, John (Rev War Vet) Robert } in Menard Co. settler beg winter of 1830–1

Wm Griffeth – 116* at House of John Granson, Union Prct (also Robt White) Aug 2 1830 ??

TAYS – 43, 44, 86–87 Jos ran for magistrate
Jos B

Teges 35 – Jos elect clk Richland prct 2 Aug 1824

Tees 21 – 35 – 6 43 + 8 51.
Samuel ck
2 Aug 1824 James White judge of elect.
Joseph B vote
clk
Geo W Tees
Charles – CH Spr.

9 Ed White – (CH Sp) – 5 Aug 22 tells how he voted!
11 Rob " ditto
18 John " — 2 Aug 1824
20 Jos B
21 Leonard B, Jason 23
33 { James – Richland prct
John
Robert
(+ James Yoakim
?? Yockams
+ Matthew ?? J
Wm Yoakim)

Richland Pct – James Whitex
James Yoakum do

(Union)
55 – Nathan Hussey, Robt W 7 Aug 24 Union prct
56 Jason W, Robt
65 – Jos B. (York prct)
66 "
67 Chas – CH SP 18 Nov 26
70 Jason "
72 Robert – Union prct
" clerk
73 Jos B – York – voted + clk
74
75 James to Richland pr (+ Yr)

77 – Robert – Union – 14 Aug 1827
Jason
78 – John – CH – S.
91 – Robert – Union 6 Aug 27
92 Jason
93 Robt 15 Oct
94 clk
98 – John – CH 22 Feb 30

* p 116 – Union Prct –
Nathan Hussey
Wm Griffeth
Robert White } all voted 2 Aug 1830

no Averill
Hubbard

Menard Co IL (18?70) Census vol 4
V2 - R317.3 U58 C9EM

60-57
Witt (179, 180) Lincoln WITT 34 M W farmer IL 0-500
Virginia 28 TN Jenkins 8 Henry 6 Wm 4 Margaret 3 all B IL

White 8 Frank IL 24 + Nettie Ky 2 ch
61 Albert 30 IL + Sarah 24 IL (Chloe 4 + Chas 1 b IL)
73 Anne 47 MD 5000-1000 (Laura 13 + Chas 11 + Wm 10 b IL)
75 Robert 51 M IL 16,000-2500 Rachel 46 TN, (John E 18, Mary E 16 Esther 14 - IL)
109 Wm 42 Farmer 20,000-2081 IL, Matilda 37 IL, Hattie 13, Chas 11 Wm 9 Edw 2 all IL + 4 lab incl James White 19 IL - 1000-0
128 Isaac 52 17000-15000 Dry Goods Mcht NY Matilda 48 NY (Weslan 14 Elfreq, Ida 7 - all IL)
129 Wm 46 15,500-5000 carpenter Ky + Rebecca 41 IL + 5 ch IL
146 James 30, OH, 0-200 Susan 26 M o + Ch Mo + IL
157 Wm age 15 with Solomon fam.
167 John W 33 farmer, Eliz wife 35 + 5 ch all IL
169 James IL 42 0-500, America 26 IN + 5 ch b IL
214 Harmon 51 farmer 1500-500 NY, w + ch IL

(Clayton (134) 133 -132 Clayton, James 38 M W Wagon Maker IL 700-500
Julia 36 F W K 45 IL
Edw 14 M W IL, Alice 8 F W IL
Wm 5 M W IL)

Griffin (39) 10-10 Eliot 17 M W Farm Lab IL + Laura 19 F W Ky — Lovett Telford Miller + Margaret 1800-600 26 Farmer, (Millers on both sides).
121-117 (95) Mary 19 F W b IL living with fam of Wm Killian 37 B IN 0-600 + Eliza 37-KY + 6 ch b IL
no — (132) — 100-99 Wm 40 Day Lab 600-200, Bridget 32 Ire - 1K - 2 ch b NY →

Warren 101 James, 25 farm lab KY with Solomon Taylor 67 KY 7000-1000, Sarah 66 KY + Frances 21 - IL
178 Benj - Ohio 39 Engr 200-300 + wife fam b IL

(a lot of Yoakums with variant spelling)

Page from "Snow Birds" - Poll Books of Sangamo County IL 1821-1830
Ref 929.3 S674

INTRODUCTION

The 1821-1830 election records reproduced on these pages are among the earliest recordings of the pioneers in "Sangamo Country". The records, referred to as Poll Books, are incomplete with some "districts" represented only once in the surviving papers. Other polling places may have been used in the considerarea that composed Sangamon County in these years. Regretfully, there does not appear to be a list of them in the county commissioner's or other extant records.

With the organization of the counties came the privileges and responsibilities of citizenship. The constituents of the prairies gathered to choose from among their neighbors, those men who would fulfill the duties of the infant government. The pioneer and early settler considered election day a high point in his life. M. G. Wadsworth, in the 1881 History of Sangamon County, relates: "The grandest in the year to both men and boys was election day. The State and county elections of that day were held in August. This being before the day of township organization, this election precinct (Sugar Creek precinct), comprised a large scope of county - indeed, if I recollect rightly, some three or four townships. Forty years ago, the voting place for this precinct was John L. Drennan's, (the place now occupied by Benjamin F. Drennan). Afterwards it was transferred to a house just this side of the C. P. (Cumberland Presbyterian) Church. Nearly every boy in the precinct, old enough to ride a horse, accompanied the fathers or brother, and all spent the day. Liquour was usually available, and drunken men and fights were often witnessed. Horse racing was a common pastime at elections. Voting was a slow and tedious process. The clerks recorded the name of the voter, and after it the name of each candidate voted for, which were called out by the voter in rotation."

SNOW BIRDS

The "winter of the deep snow" has been well documented. The hardships of December 1830 through February 1831 are related in various county histories.

"One of the most conspicious chronological landmarks in the history of Menard county, and of all central Illinois for that matter, is the "Winter of the Deep Snow." Old settlers, in fixing remote dates, use this as the average mother uses the birth of her children; she says, "It was the spring that John was born," and the old settler says, "It was just after the deep snow." At the old settlers' annual meetings they have badges that are worn by all who were here before 1830, which are inscribed "Snow Bird." - Past and Present of Menard County, Rev. R. D. Miller: 1905

"No one is now living who remembers the terrible winter known as that of "The Deep Snow." For many years membership in the Old Settlers' Society was limited to those who lived in Sangamon at that time. These people were affectionately nicknamed "the Snow Birds." - The SANGAMON COUNTRY, by Helen Van Cleave Blankmeyer, Reprinted 1965

We deem it fitting then to entitle the compilation of these records with a name that will give full credit to those "SNOW BIRDS."

"Snow Birds" - Poll Books of Sangamo County IL 1821-1830

Ref - 929.3 S674

This book shows Robert H. Clayton voting 6 Aug 1827 at the home of Samuel Danley in the Fancy Creek dist.
On 22 Feb 1830, he voted at the Courthouse at Springfield.

Elias P Avery voted 2 Aug 1824 at the house of Stephen Frency, Peoria

Philo Averill voted 7 Aug 1826 at the Courthouse, Springfield

Philo Averill/Avrill/Averille voted 2 August 1830 at the Courthouse when he ran for Coroner and lost

Philo Averill on 22 Feb 1830 voted at the Courthouse at Springfield

Conclusion: Philo's cousin, probably that man at the top of page 3 of the genealogy (son of "General Elijah Avery") was in "Sangamo" County about 1824 or before*. Philo was there a year before the Avery book states. (Norman was 11, not 12.) and the book shows the Claytons there by 1827. Consider that Robert H. Clayton could be father of Martha + Sarah Clayton.

The book also shows (George, Joseph etc) Teas/Teaes/Tags in the area. Part of the clan? No Warrens, yet.

Above information extracted June 29, 1990 - NZ
Note: It is known that the Averills moved from Sangamon to McDonough County. You can see the mouth of the Des Moines River right there on these maps. They went right up it to Fort Dodge IA, then Boone Co.

* The genealogy book says he went to Michigan.

"Snow Birds" – Poll Books of Sangamo County IL 1821-1830

Ref 929.3 S674 extracts from the book.

This book shows many Whites in the early years. There were no (voting) polls before 1821. There were very early Whites in Sangamo, especially the area which became Menard County where they were numerous. Writer wonders when Whites arrived in Iowa, because if, for example, there were a James White in Iowa in 1830, he could not be the identical James White who voted at the same time in Illinois.

Polling places frequently changed due to expanding population.

This book shows, for instance, that on 2 August 1830, a Nathan Hussey, a William Griffeth and a Robert White all voted at Union precinct, at the house of John Branson.

5 August 1822 both Edward and Robert White voted. Right to privacy was not protected. The book shows whom all their votes were cast for. – Courthouse Springfield

2 Aug 1824 John, Joseph B, Leonard B + Jason White voted – same place

On that same date James, John + Robert voted at Richland precinct. (Other voters there then, and in many other elections, were James Yadkin alias Yeakum, Mathias Yoakum and William Yoakim. Further notes on that family not taken.)

7 Aug 1826 – Union pct – Nathan Hussey, Jason + Robert White voted
" York " Joseph B. White "

18 Nov 1826 CH Springf. – Charles, Jason White voted. Union Pct – Robert voted + was election clerk. York pct Jos B White voted + was clerk. Richland pct James T. White voted.

14 May 1827 Union pct, Robert + Jason White voted Courthouse John voted
6 Aug 1827 " " Jason + Robert voted + Robert clerk
15 Oct 1827 " " " " " "
22 Feb 1830 Courthouse John voted.

cont'd

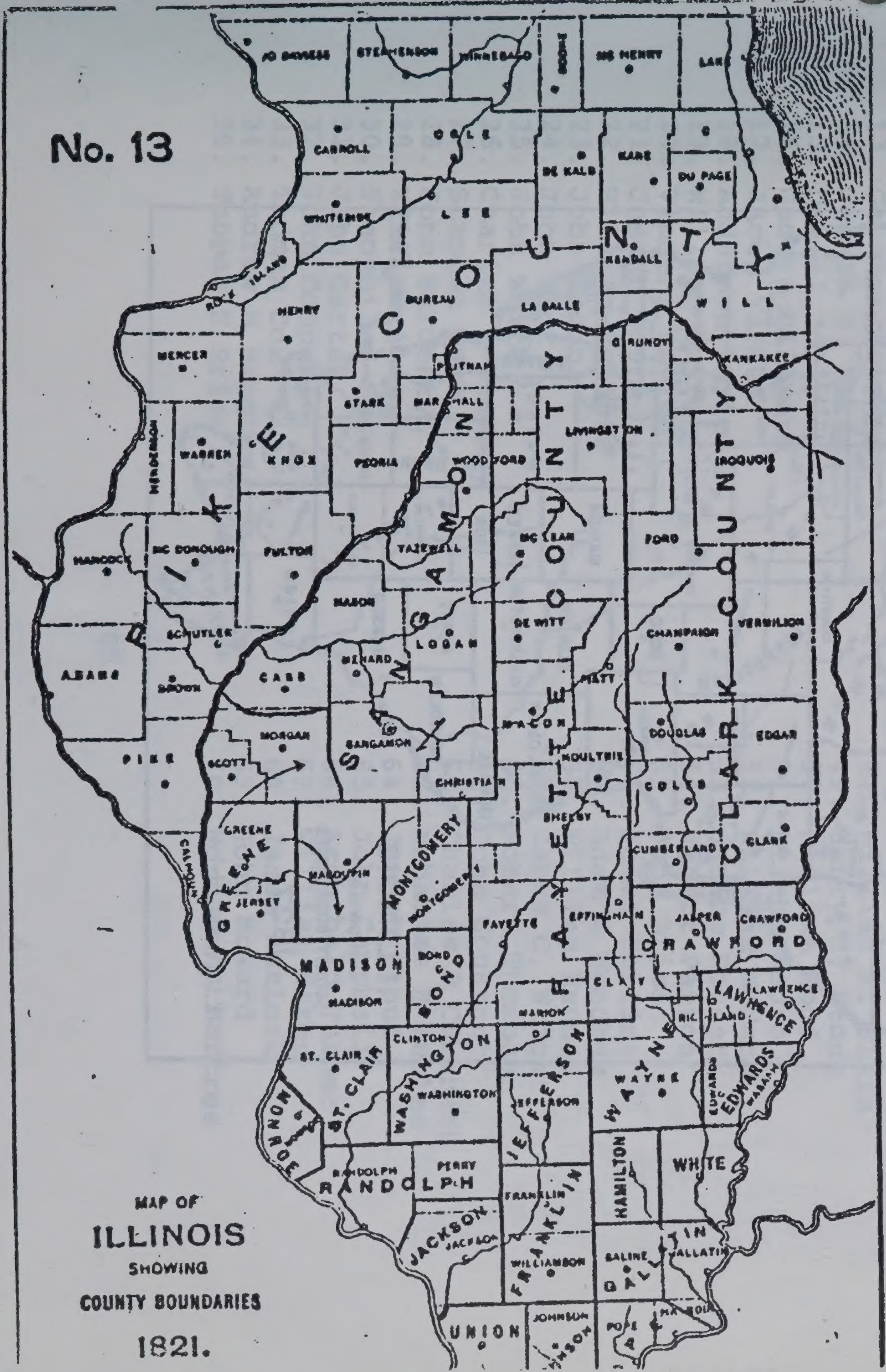
Snow Birds Poll Books - Sangamo Co IL - contd

The book says that James, John (a Revolutionary War veteran) and Robert were early settlers in Menard County before the winter of 1830-1. (Same John + a William were at Clear Creek & James South Fork) In 1823 there was a Joseph teaching school at Sugar Creek. (E. of Springfield) The first three (James, John + Robert) were evidently related, whether or not the others were.

Conclusion: We have a family group here — James, Robert (who may have had a son Jason) and an elderly John who fought in Rev War. They knew William Griffeth and Nathan Hussey — at least Robert did. Consider William Griffeth as a father for Susanna if these are our Whites. (The way these people spelled, Griffeth/Griffith/Griffin may be the same.)

Note: Instead of going up the Des Moines like the Averills, the Whites went to the lead mining areas up the Mississippi - Dubuque IA, SW WI + NW IL mines were very active in the 1830's + even earlier. A little later many Cornish + Welsh came to mine. The Whites were evidently farmers. Whether our Whites and Averills knew each other in IL is open to speculation.

No. 13


PIKE COUNTY
SANGAMON COUNTY
FAYETTE COUNTY
CLARK COUNTY
JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
WHITESIDE
LEE
KENDALL
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
BUREAU
LA SALLE
WILL
MERCER
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
PUTNAM
STARK
MARSHALL
HENDERSON
WARREN
KNOX
PEORIA
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC DONOUGH
FULTON
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
DE WITT
SCHUYLER
MENARD
LOGAN
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
ADAMS
BROWN
CASS
PIATT
MORGAN
SANGAMON
MACON
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
PIKE
SCOTT
MOULTRIE
CHRISTIAN
COLES
SHELBY
GREENE
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
CUMBERLAND
CLARK
CALHOUN
JERSEY
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
CLAY
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
MARION
CLINTON
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
ST. CLAIR
MONROE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
FRANKLIN
HAMILTON
WHITE
JACKSON
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN

MAP OF

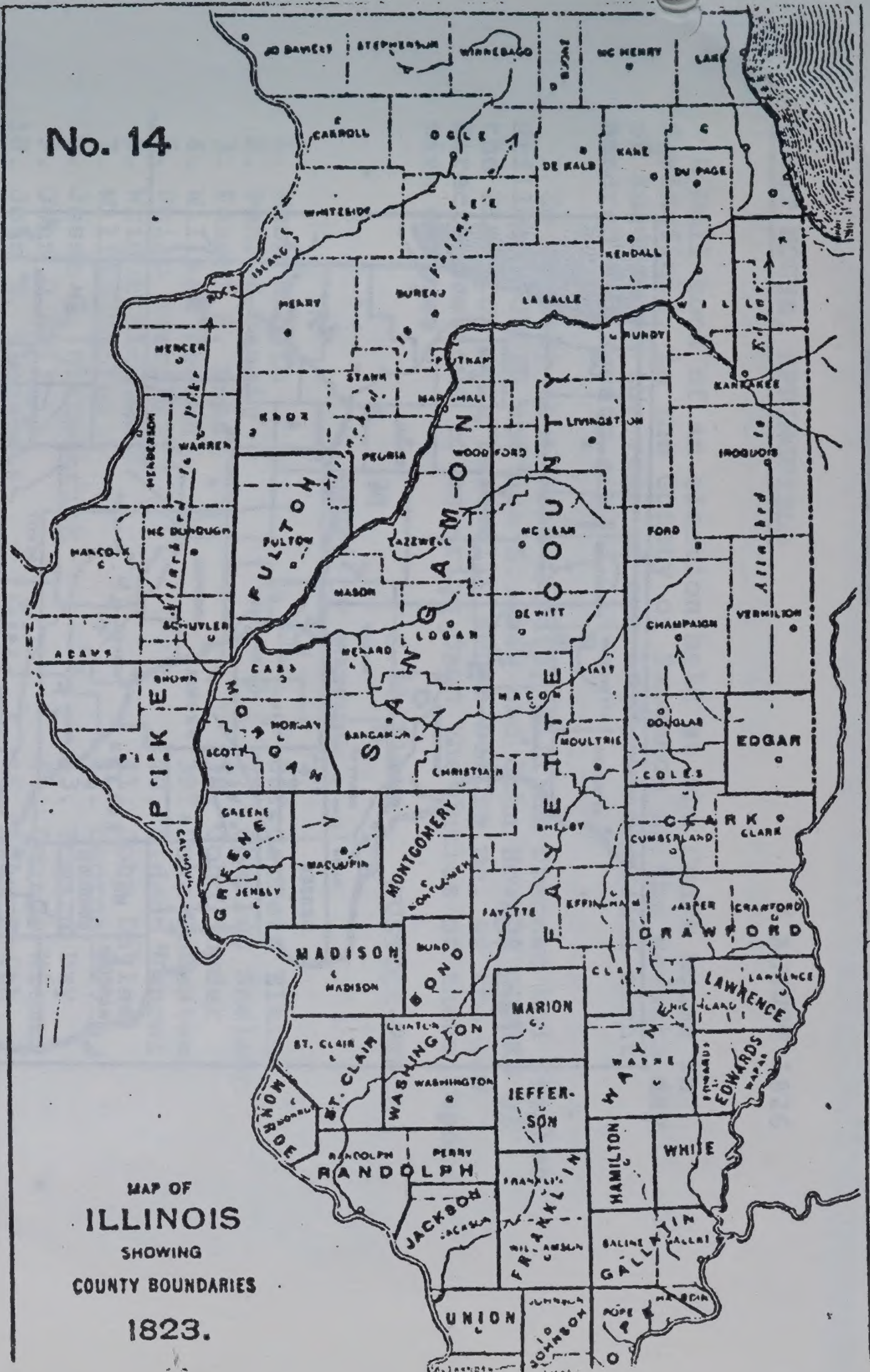
ILLINOIS

SHOWING

COUNTY BOUNDARIES

1821.

No. 14


PIKE
FULTON
SANGAMON COUNTY
FAYETTE
PEORIA
MORGAN
GREENE
MONTGOMERY
EDGAR
CLARK
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
MARION
LAWRENCE
EDWARDS
WAYNE
WASHINGTON
ST. CLAIR
MONROE
JEFFERSON
RANDOLPH
HAMILTON
WHITE
JACKSON
FRANKLIN
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
POPE
JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
WHITESIDE
LEE
KENDALL
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
BUREAU
LA SALLE
WILL
MERCER
GRUNDY
PUTNAM
STARK
MARSHALL
KANKAKEE
KNOX
HENDERSON
WARREN
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC DONOUGH
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
DE WITT
SCHUYLER
MENARD
LOGAN
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
ADAMS
BROWN
CASS
PIATT
MACON
SCOTT
DOUGLAS
MOULTRIE
CHRISTIAN
COLES
SHELBY
CUMBERLAND
CALHOUN
JERSEY
MACOUPIN
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CLAY
RICHLAND
CLINTON
WASHINGTON
WABASH
PERRY
SALINE
WILLIAMSON
HARDIN

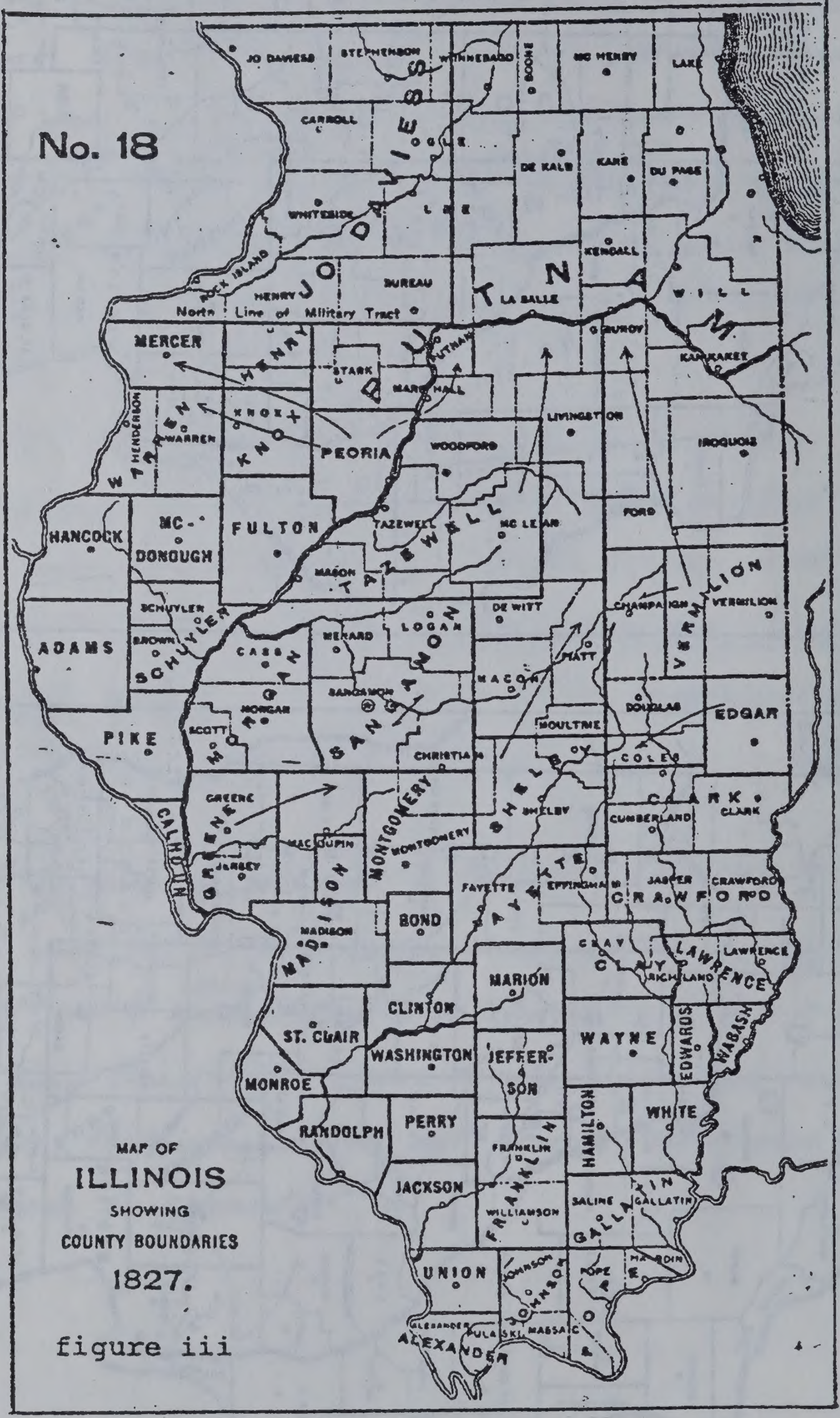
MAP OF

ILLINOIS

SHOWING

COUNTY BOUNDARIES

1823.


JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
WHITESIDE
LEE
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
BUREAU
KENDALL
LA SALLE
WILL
JO DAVIESS
PUTNAM
North Line of Military Tract
MERCER
HENRY
STARK
MARSHALL
PUTNAM
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
HENDERSON
WARREN
KNOX
PEORIA
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC-DONOUGH
FULTON
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
TAZEWELL
SCHUYLER
DE WITT
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
VERMILION
ADAMS
BROWN
SCHUYLER
CASS
MORGAN
MENARD
LOGAN
SANGAMON
MACON
PIATT
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
PIKE
SCOTT
MORGAN
SANGAMON
CHRISTIAN
MOULTRIE
SHELBY
COLES
CALHOUN
GREENE
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
MONTGOMERY
SHELBY
CLARK
CLARK
CUMBERLAND
JERSEY
MADISON
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
FAYETTE
CLAY
CLAY
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
LAWRENCE
MARION
CLINTON
ST. CLAIR
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
MONROE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
HAMILTON
WHITE
FRANKLIN
FRANKLIN
JACKSON
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN
POPE
ALEXANDER
PULASKI
MASSAC
ALEXANDER

No. 18

MAP OF
ILLINOIS
SHOWING
COUNTY BOUNDARIES
1827.

figure iii

COURT HOUSE, SPRINGFIELD 7 AUGUST 1826

A Poll book of an election held at the Court house in Springfield, in the County of Sangamon on the seventh day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty six.

I do certify that John Lindsay William Drennan and Stephen Stillman JUDGES and Asa S. Shaw and John Howard CLERKS of the Election were severally sworn before me, as the law directs previous to entering upon the duties of their repective offices

S Stillman JUSTICE-PEACE

NAMES OF VOTERS

1. Mark Riggin
2. Penrod Vancil
3. Pascal P. Enos
4. William Feagan
5. Philo Averill ✓
6. Wright Riggins
7. Willis Cooley
8. Jesse J. Kirkpatrick
9. John D Bell
10. John B. Hinman
11. Brice Alsbury
12. Ebenezer Colburn
13. Gershom Dorrance
14. Joseph B. Meredith
15. Daniel Tolly
16. George Hillyard
17. Jacob Verden
18. Anderson Daylee
19. William Huffmaster
20. Vincent Daylee
21. Joseph Davis
22. William Roberts
23. John Mason
24. John Wier
25. John White
26. Charles R Matheny
27. Stephen Pool
28. John Hardesty
29. William Alvey
30. Theophilus Sweet
31. John Carter
32. John Cooper
33. Thomas Cox
34. Andrew M Haughey
35. Thomas H Price
36. Garrett Elkin
37. Charles Snelson
38. John Snyder
39. Luke Bonesteel
40. Gideon Vancel
41. John Daylee
42. George Davis
43. Edward Day
44. George Wiemer
45. Adam Smith
46. Major Hungit
47. John Rose
48. William F. Elkin
49. Henry C. Stout
50. William Wood
51. Elisha Moore
52. William McNabb
53. Squire Poteet
54. Robert Paxton
55. John Brisco
56. James Collins
57. Adam E Meacham
58. William Haynes
59. James C. Wright
60. Robert Thompson
61. John Constant
62. Charles P Cabaness
63. Nehemiah B Inslee
64. Joseph Stout
65. John Campbell
66. Archibald Turner
67. William Baker
68. Jesse Ashlock
69. John Howard
70. Horace Mc Murtree

COURT HOUSE, SPRINGFIELD PRECINCT 2 AUGUST 1830

At an election held at the Court House in the Springfield precinct, in the County of Sangamon and State of Illinois, on / the second day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty the following named persons received the number of votes annexed / to their respective names, for the following described offices, to-wit:

John Reynolds had three hundred and twenty nine ~~votes for~~ Governor
William Kinney had two hundred and ten votes for ~~Lieutenant~~ Governor *
Rigdon B Slocumb had two hundred and fifty votes for Lieutenant Governor
Zadok Casey had one hundred and fifty four votes for Lieut. Governor
James Adams had one hundred and fifty nine notes for Lieutenant Governor
Elijah Iles had three hundred ~~and fifty seven votes for~~ Senator
Thomas Cox had five votes for - - - - - - - - - - - - - - Senator
Archer G. Gerndon had two hundred and twenty three votes for Senator
William F Elkin had two hundred and ninety six votes for Representative
Jonathan H. Pugh had three hundred and forty votes for Representative
Peter Cartwright had one hundred and forty two votes for Representative
Mordecai Mobley had one hundred and sixty eight votes for Representative
Job Fletcher had one hundred and thirty four votes for Representative
John Dawson had three hundred and forty five votes for Representative
E. D. Taylor had two hundred and ninety ~~six votes for~~ Representative
Samuel Berry had thirty five votes for - - - - - - - - Representative
James D. Henry had five hundred and fifty ~~eight votes for~~ Sheriff
George Powers had twenty four votes for - - - - - - - - - - Sheriff
* Asa S. Shaw had three hundred and forty one votes for County Commissioner
Josiah B Smith had three hundred and five votes for County Commissioner
Zacharih Peter had three hundred and seventeen votes for County Commissioner
John Vance had forty five votes for County Commissioner
Achilles Morris had one hundred and sixty five votes for County Commissioner
Abraham Bowman had one hundred and forty two votes for County Commissioner
John Shider had fifty two votes for County Commissioner
Jonathan Dunn had twenty five votes for County Commissioner
William Kendall had one hundred and forty one votes for County Commissioner
James Shepherd had two hundred and thirty one votes for Coroner
Alexander Trent had twenty five votes for Coroner
James Martin had Sixty Seven votes for Coroner
Philo Averille had eighteen votes for Coroner

Certified by us
John Lindsay
James Walters Judges of the Election
John L Laughlin

John B Watson
Attest: Wm Porter Jr. Clerks of the Election

*** John L. Thompson had 0 votes for Sheriff**

page 5

Vance had Twenty votes for County Commissioner Dunn had Three votes for County Commissioner. Henry had Ninety Three votes for Sheriff Powers had Two votes for Sheriff Shepherd had Thirteen votes for Coroner Martin had Sixteen votes for Coroner Avrill had Eight votes for Coroner

✓

Certified by us

Joseph Dickson
John Cooper sen
Archibald Sattley
Judges of the Election

Attest: Edward Clark
Andrew Johnston
Clerks of the Election

(Pages are folded together, on the outside sheet is noted South Fork)

FANCY CREEK DISTRICT 6 AUGUST 1827

A Poll Book of an election held at the house of Samuel Danley in Fancy Creek district in the County of Sangamo and State of Illinois on the 6th day of August 1827 -

VOTERS NAMES

Thomas Sales
John Judy
John Shaffer
Archable Constant
Joseph Stricklen
Henry Beeson
James Saile
James Steward
Edward Twaldon
Eliphars Smith
Thomas Nation
Simpson Chapman
Readman Whitworth
David Riddle
Jacob Constant junior
William F Elkin
Thomas Laken
Benjamine Frazee
John Turner
Benjamine H Steward
David Owein
William Clinkenbard
Robert Conger
Robert H Clayton ✓
John Constant junior
Simoen Stricklon
Charles Brady
Ambros Cooper
Hiram Robens (Robbins)
Jonathan W Waterman
Ebonezar Barnes
Ichabud Standfield
Soloman Brundage
Hugh Sportesman
John Talor
Gaetyen Eckel

VOTERS NAMES

John lovelady
Wiatt Stricklen
Henry Crain
Benjamine Brazelton
John C. Eckel
Henry Dement
John Lucas
Joshua C Morgan
Thomas Roberts
Ezekil Jud
Robert Stevenson
Thomas Brown
Samuel Danley
William C Moore
John Constant Senior
John L Shinkle
Elizah Lanham
William Proctor
John Smith
William Bridges
William Robins (Robbins)
Alexandria Campbell
Richard C Fuller
James Lynn
Jacob Constant Senior
Jonathan N. Conger
Sowyel Cox
Isaiah Stillman
Isaac Constant
Charles Morgan
Oramel Clark
John Davice
Dial Davis
Henry Davis
Christian Emerick
Jobe Clinkenberd
Robert Gipson (Gibson)

2 Aug. 1830

COURT HOUSE, SPRINGFIELD (continued)

Argy Parks

page 16

Charles Boring
John W. Constant
Jeremiah Richardson
Daniel C. Good
Samuel Tibb
John P. Hamilton
Levi W. Goodan
George Nation
Elijah Dunn
George Wallis
John Brownell
Henry Dimint
Daniel P. Perrix
Jacob Hanly
Lebranus W Massy
Jacob D. Constant
Henry Buson
Caleb Harris
W^{m} Hatcher
Stephen Chilten
Daniel Hoadrick
James Shuman
Alexander Pawley
David Karlock
Charles B. Nuckolls
Reuben Jones
John I. Darden
Peter Robertson
John Oldfield
Daniel Staley
Charles Hutten
Lewis Churchill

page 17

William Jones
William Bellew
Solomon Carver
John Rose
Thomas Cloyd
Reason Judd
Levi Jones
Thomas Jones
Evanor Post **(Evans Pore)**
Thomas Caudell
James Lankson
George Shaw
Thomas S. Young
Silas Harlan
Jachoniah Lankson
Henry West
Samuel Slaughter
W^{m} M. Smith
W^{m} Sexton
Allen Gore
Jonathan Byers
David Simms
Elias Moore
William Burton
Moncue A Morris
W^{m} Baker
Samuel Simms
Jacob Tuple
Ezekiel Judd
David Cloyd
Thomas Cassady

page 18

Elijah Ray
Combs Duff
Abner Fox
W^{m} D. Morris
Edward S. Tayler
Chandler Crowder
Richard Murphy
Robert Stephenson
John G. Purvis
John M Hilliard
James Enochs
James Spradley
Joseph Insley
Richard Quinten
Samuel Rigg
Thomas Brand
John C Massey
Dawter Henderson **(Vawter)**
Alexander Gibson
Henry Lucas
Robert H. Clayten
John Durham
James Scott
W^{m} H. Spillars
John Brand
Humphray Scroggins
John Smith
Thomas Morgan
Andrew Drennan

Page from "Snow Birds" - Poll Books of Sangamo County IL 1821-1830 (Averill/Clayton)

Ref 929.3 S674

INTRODUCTION

The 1821-1830 election records reproduced on these pages are among the earliest recordings of the pioneers in "Sangamo Country". The records, referred to as Poll Books, are incomplete with some "districts" represented only once in the surviving papers. Other polling places may have been used in the considerarea that composed Sangamon County in these years. Regretfully, there does not appear to be a list of them in the county commissioner's or other extant records.

With the organization of the counties came the privileges and responsibilities of citizenship. The constituents of the prairies gathered to choose from among their neighbors, those men who would fulfill the duties of the infant government. The pioneer and early settler considered election day a high point in his life. M. G. Wadsworth, in the 1881 History of Sangamon County, relates: "The grandest in the year to both men and boys was election day. The State and county elections of that day were held in August. This being before the day of township organization, this election precinct (Sugar Creek precinct), comprised a large scope of county - indeed, if I recollect rightly, some three or four townships. Forty years ago, the voting place for this precinct was John L. Drennan's, (the place now occupied by Benjamin F. Drennan). Afterwards it was transferred to a house just this side of the C. P. (Cumberland Presbyterian) Church. Nearly every boy in the precinct, old enough to ride a horse, accompanied the fathers or brother, and all spent the day. Liqour was usually available, and drunken men and fights were often witnessed. Horse racing was a common pastime at elections. Voting was a slow and tedious process. The clerks recorded the name of the voter, and after it the name of each candidate voted for, which were called out by the voter in rotation."

SNOW BIRDS

The "winter of the deep snow" has been well documented. The hardships of December 1830 through February 1831 are related in various county histories.

"One of the most conspicious chronological landmarks in the history of Menard county, and of all central Illinois for that matter, is the "Winter of the Deep Snow." Old settlers, in fixing remote dates, use this as the average mother uses the birth of her children; she says, "It was the spring that John was born," and the old settler says, "It was just after the deep snow." At the old settlers' annual meetings they have badges that are worn by all who were here before 1830, which are inscribed "Snow Bird." - Past and Present of Menard County, Rev. R. D. Miller: 1905

"No one is now living who remembers the terrible winter known as that of "The Deep Snow." For many years membership in the Old Settlers' Society was limited to those who lived in Sangamon at that time. These people were affectionately nicknamed "the Snow Birds." - The SANGAMON COUNTRY, by Helen Van Cleave Blankmeyer, Reprinted 1965

We deem it fitting then to entitle the compilation of these records with a name that will give full credit to those "SNOW BIRDS."

"Snow Birds" - Poll Books of Sangamo County IL 1821-1830

Ref - 929.3 S 674

This book shows Robert H. Clayton voting 6 Aug 1827 at the home of Samuel Danley in the Fancy Creek dist.

RHC → On 22 Feb 1830, he voted at the Courthouse at Springfield.

Elias P Avery* voted 2 Aug 1824 at the house of Stephen Frency, Peoria

Philo Averill voted 7 Aug 1826 at the Courthouse, Springfield

PA → Philo Averill/Avrill/Averille voted 2 August 1830 at the Courthouse when he ran for Coroner and lost

Philo Averill on 22 Feb 1830 voted at the Courthouse at Springfield

Conclusion: Philo's cousin, probably that man at the top of page 3 of the genealogy (son of "General Elijah Avery") was in "Sangamo" County about 1824 or before*. Philo was there a year before the Avery book states. (Norman was 11, not 12.) and this book shows the Claytons there by 1827. Consider that Robert H. Clayton could be father of Martha bVA 1823? + Jarah Clayton. bTN 1825?

The book also shows (George, Joseph etc) Teas/Teaes/Tags in the area.

Part of the clan? No Warrens, yet.

Above information extracted June 29, 1990 - NZ

Note: It is known that the Averills moved from Sangamon to McDonoug. County. You can see the mouth of the Des Moines River right there on these maps. They went right up it to Fort Dodge IA, then Boone Co.

* The genealogy book says he went to Michigan.

"Snow Birds" – Poll Books of Sangamo County IL 1821-1830

Ref 929.3 S674 extracts from the book.

This book shows many Whites in the early years. There were no (voting) polls before 1821. There were very early Whites in Sangamo, especially the area which became Menard County where they were numerous. Writer wonders when Whites arrived in Iowa, because if, for example, there were a James White in Iowa in 1830, he could not be the identical James White who voted at the same time in Illinois.

Polling places frequently changed due to expanding population.

This book shows, for instance, that on 2 August 1830, a Nathan Hussey, a William Griffeth and a Robert White all voted at Union precinct, at the house of John Branson.

5 August 1822 both Edward and Robert White voted. Right to privacy was not protected. The book shows whom all their votes were cast for. – Courthouse Springfield

2 Aug 1824 John, Joseph B, Leonard B + Jason White voted – same place

On that same date James, John + Robert voted at Richland precinct. (Other voters there then, and in many other elections, were James Yadkin alias Yaakum, Mathias Yoakum and William Yoakim. Further notes on that family not taken.)

7 Aug 1826 – Union prct – Nathan Hussey, Jason + Robert White voted
" York " Joseph B. White "

18 Nov 1826 CH Springf. – Charles, Jason White voted. Union Prct – Robert voted + was election clerk. York prct Jos B White voted + was clerk. Richland pct James T. White voted.

14 May 1827 Union prct, Robert + Jason White voted Courthouse John voted
6 Aug 1827 " " Jason + Robert voted + Robert clerk
15 Oct 1827 " " " " " "
22 Feb 1830 Courthouse John voted.

cont'd

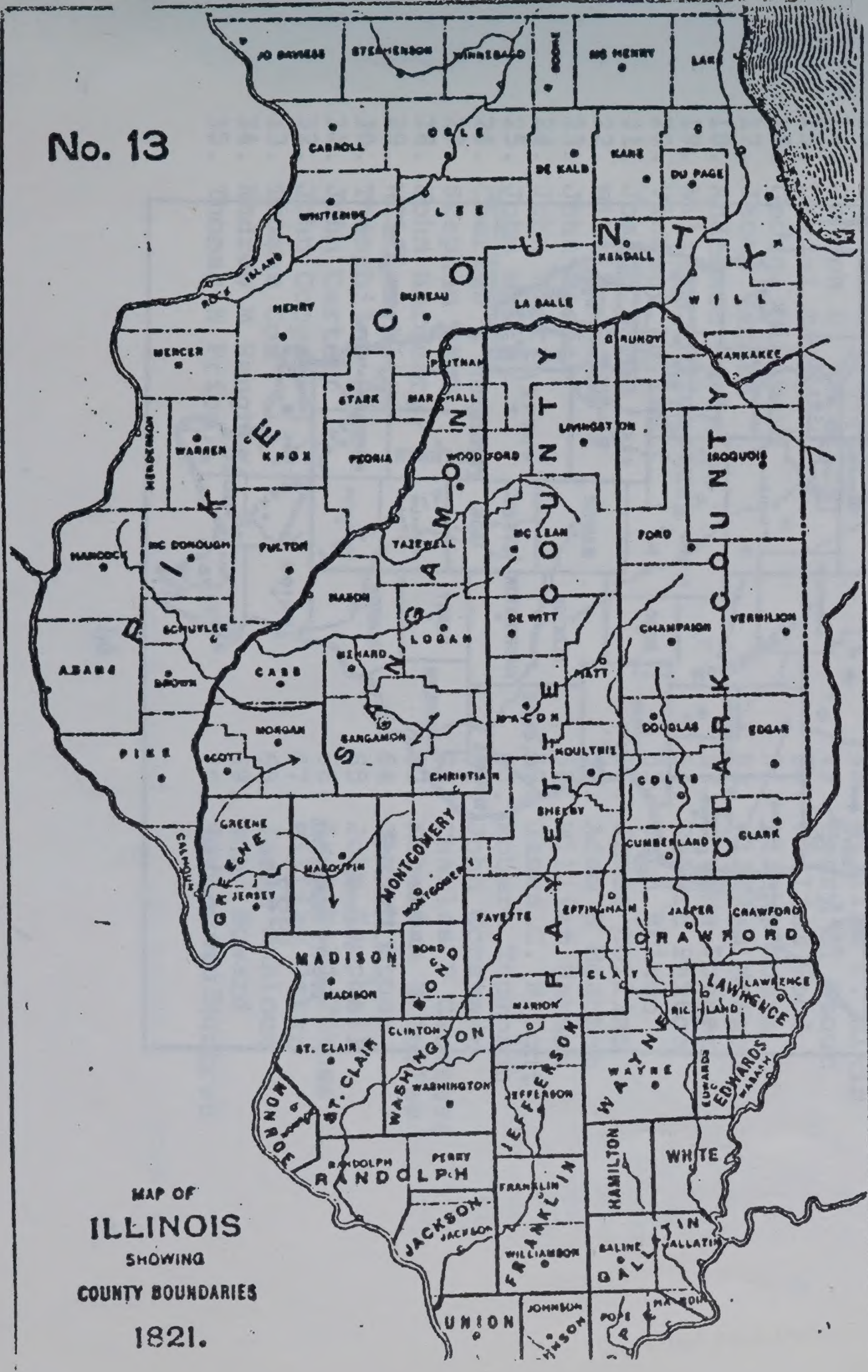
Snow Birds Poll Books – Sangamo Co IL – contd

White
The book says that James, John (a Revolutionary War veteran) and Robert were early settlers in Menard County before the winter of 1830-1. (Same John + a William were at Clear Creek & James South Fork) In 1823 there was a Joseph teaching school at Sugar Creek. E. of Springfield.) The first three (James, John + Robert) were evidently related, whether or not the others were.

Conclusion: We have a family group here – James, Robert (who may have had a son Jason) and an elderly John who fought in Rev War. They knew William Griffeth and Nathan Hussey – at least Robert did. Consider William Griffeth as a father for Susanne if these are our Whites. (The way these people spelled, Griffeth/Griffith/Griffin may be the same.)

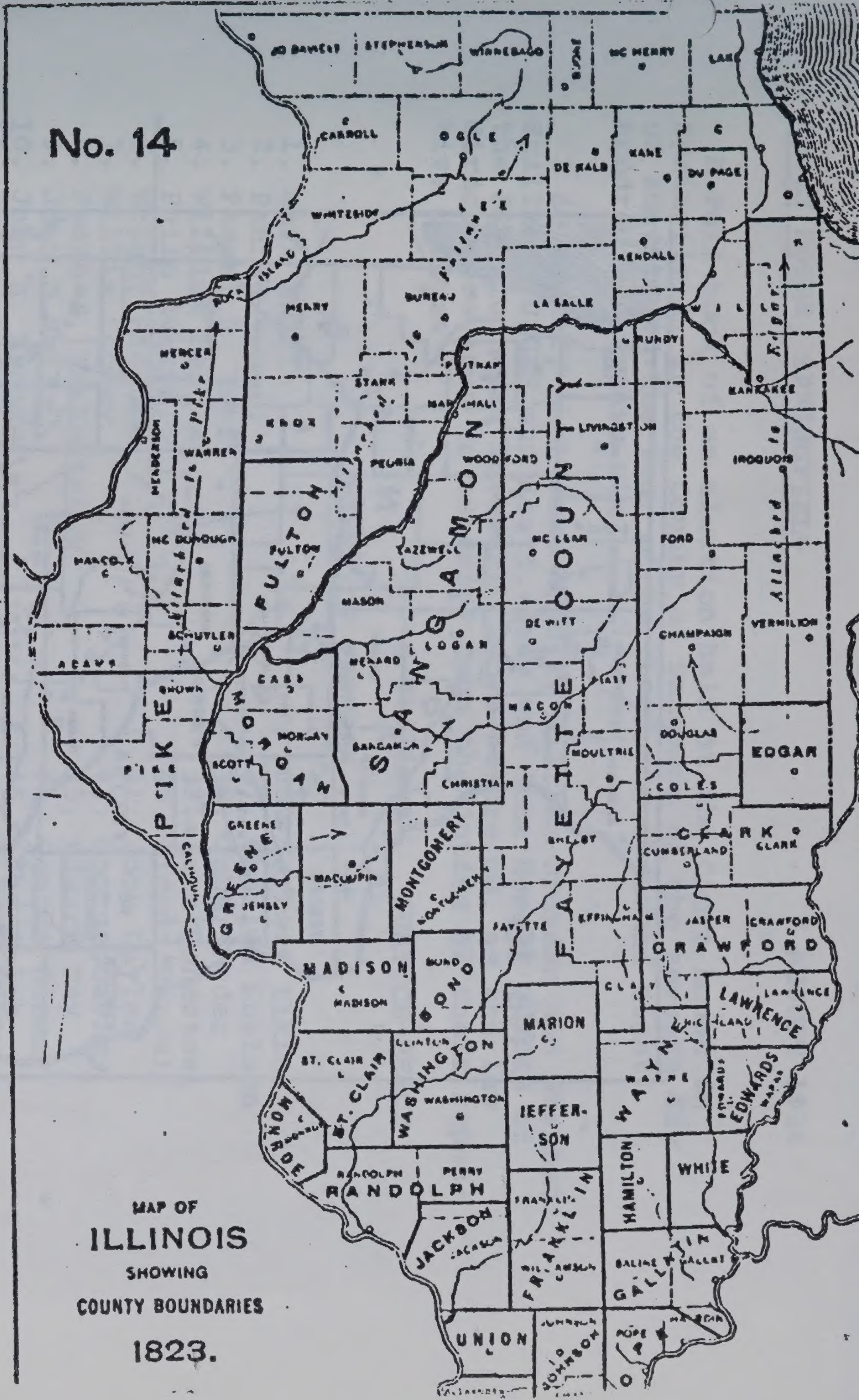
Note: Instead of going up the Des Moines like the Averills, the Whites went to the lead mining areas up the Mississippi – Dubuque IA, SW WI + NW IL mines were very active in the 1830's + even earlier. A little later many Cornish + Welsh came to mine. The Whites were evidently farmers. Whether our Whites and Averills knew each other in IL is open to speculation.

No. 13

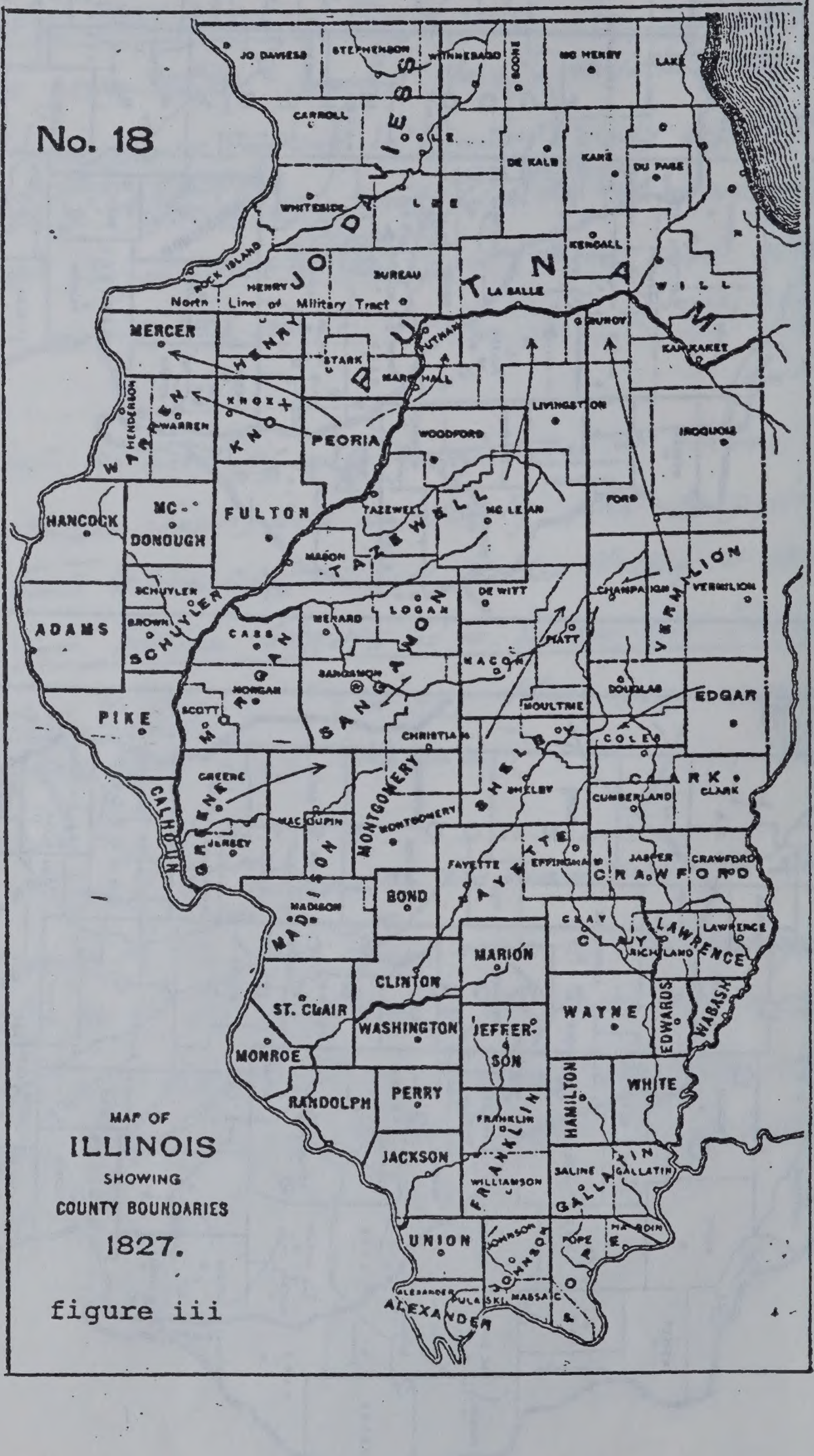

JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
WHITESIDE
LEE
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
BUREAU
KENDALL
LA SALLE
WILL
MERCER
PUTNAM
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
STARK
MARSHALL
HENDERSON
WARREN
KNOX
PEORIA
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC DONOUGH
FULTON
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
DE WITT
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
ADAMS
SCHUYLER
BROWN
CASS
MENARD
LOGAN
PIATT
MORGAN
SANGAMON
MACON
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
PIKE
SCOTT
CHRISTIAN
MOULTRIE
COLES
GREENE
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
SHELBY
CUMBERLAND
CLARK
CALHOUN
JERSEY
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
CLAY
MARION
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
ST. CLAIR
CLINTON
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
MONROE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
HAMILTON
WHITE
FRANKLIN
JACKSON
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN
PIKE COUNTY
SANGAMON COUNTY
FAYETTE COUNTY
CLARK COUNTY

MAP OF
ILLINOIS
SHOWING
COUNTY BOUNDARIES
1821.

No. 14


JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
WHITESIDE
LEE
ROCK ISLAND
KENDALL
HENRY
BUREAU
LA SALLE
WILL
MERCER
PUTNAM
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
STARK
MARSHALL
KNOX
LIVINGSTON
HENDERSON
WARREN
PEORIA
WOODFORD
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC DONOUGH
FULTON
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
DE WITT
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
ADAMS
SCHUYLER
MENARD
LOGAN
BROWN
CASS
PIATT
MORGAN
SANGAMON
MACON
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
PIKE
SCOTT
MOULTRIE
CHRISTIAN
COLES
GREENE
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
SHELBY
CUMBERLAND
CLARK
CALHOUN
JERSEY
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
CLAY
MARION
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
ST. CLAIR
CLINTON
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
MONROE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
HAMILTON
WHITE
JACKSON
FRANKLIN
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN
PIKE
MORGAN
SANGAMON COUNTY
FAYETTE
FULTON
EDGAR
CLARK

MAP OF
ILLINOIS
SHOWING
COUNTY BOUNDARIES
1823.


No. 18
JO DAVIESS
STEPHENSON
WINNEBAGO
BOONE
MC HENRY
LAKE
CARROLL
OGLE
DE KALB
KANE
DU PAGE
WHITESIDE
LEE
ROCK ISLAND
HENRY
BUREAU
LA SALLE
KENDALL
WILL
North Line of Military Tract
MERCER
STARK
MARSHALL
PUTNAM
GRUNDY
KANKAKEE
HENDERSON
WARREN
KNOX
PEORIA
WOODFORD
LIVINGSTON
IROQUOIS
HANCOCK
MC DONOUGH
FULTON
TAZEWELL
MC LEAN
FORD
MASON
SCHUYLER
BROWN
ADAMS
CASS
MENARD
LOGAN
DE WITT
CHAMPAIGN
VERMILION
PIATT
MACON
SANGAMON
MORGAN
SCOTT
PIKE
DOUGLAS
EDGAR
MOULTRIE
CHRISTIAN
SHELBY
COLES
CALHOUN
GREENE
JERSEY
MACOUPIN
MONTGOMERY
CUMBERLAND
CLARK
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
MADISON
BOND
CLAY
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
MARION
CLINTON
ST. CLAIR
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
MONROE
RANDOLPH
PERRY
HAMILTON
WHITE
FRANKLIN
JACKSON
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
UNION
JOHNSON
POPE
HARDIN
ALEXANDER
PULASKI
MASSAC

MAP OF
ILLINOIS
SHOWING
COUNTY BOUNDARIES
1827.

figure iii

COURT HOUSE, SPRINGFIELD 7 AUGUST 1826

A Poll book of an election held at the Court house in Springfield, in the County of Sangamon on the seventh day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty six.

I do certify that John Lindsay William Drennan and Stephen Stillman JUDGES and Asa S. Shaw and John Howard CLERKS of the Election were severally sworn before me, as the law directs previous to entering upon the duties of their repective offices

S Stillman JUSTICE-PEACE

NAMES OF VOTERS

1. Mark Riggin
2. Penrod Vancil
3. Pascal P. Enos
4. William Feagan
5. Philo Averill ✓
6. Wright Riggins
7. Willis Cooley
8. Jesse J. Kirkpatrick
9. John D Bell
10. John B. Hinman
11. Brice Alsbury
12. Ebenezer Colburn
13. Gershom Dorrance
14. Joseph B. Meredith
15. Daniel Tolly
16. George Hillyard
17. Jacob Verden
18. Anderson Daylee
19. William Huffmaster
20. Vincent Daylee
21. Joseph Davis
22. William Roberts
23. John Mason
24. John Wier
25. John White
26. Charles R Matheny
27. Stephen Pool
28. John Hardesty
29. William Alvey
30. Theophilus Sweet
31. John Carter
32. John Cooper
33. Thomas Cox
34. Andrew M Haughey
35. Thomas H Price
36. Garrett Elkin
37. Charles Snelson
38. John Snyder
39. Luke Bonesteel
40. Gideon Vancel
41. John Daylee
42. George Davis
43. Edward Day
44. George Wiemer
45. Adam Smith
46. Major Hungit
47. John Rose
48. William F. Elkin
49. Henry C. Stout
50. William Wood
51. Elisha Moore
52. William McNabb
53. Squire Poteet
54. Robert Paxton
55. John Brisco
56. James Collins
57. Adam E Meacham
58. William Haynes
59. James C. Wright
60. Robert Thompson
61. John Constant
62. Charles P Cabaness
63. Nehemiah B Inslee
64. Joseph Stout
65. John Campbell
66. Archibald Turner
67. William Baker
68. Jesse Ashlock
69. John Howard
70. Horace Mc Murtree

At an election held at the Court House in the Springfield precinct, in the County of Sangamon and State of Illinois, on / the second day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty the following named persons received the number of votes annexed / to their respective names, for the following described offices, to-wit:

John Reynolds had three hundred and twenty nine ~~votes for G~~overnor
William Kinney had two hundred and ten votes for ~~Lieutenant~~ Governor *
Rigdon B Slocumb had two hundred and fifty votes for Lieutenant Governor
Zadok Casey had one hundred and fifty four votes for Lieut. Governor
James Adams had one hundred and fifty nine notes for Lieutenant Governor
Elijah Iles had three hundred ~~and fifty seven votes for~~ Senator
Thomas Cox had five votes for - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - Senator
Archer G. Gerndon had two hundred and twenty three votes for Senator
William F Elkin had two hundred and ninety six votes for Representative
Jonathan H. Pugh had three hundred and forty votes for Representative
Peter Cartwright had one hundred and forty two votes for Representative
Mordecai Mobley had one hundred and sixty eight votes for Representative
Job Fletcher had one hundred and thirty four votes for Representative
John Dawson had three hundred and forty five votes for Representative
E. D. Taylor had two hundred and ninety~~-six votes for-~~Representative
Samuel Berry had thirty five votes for - - - - - - - - Representative
James D. Henry had five hundred and fifty eight votes for Sheriff
George Powers had twenty four votes for - - - - - - - - - - Sheriff
* Asa S. Shaw had three hundred and forty one votes for County Commissioner
Josiah B Smith had three hundred and five votes for County Commissioner
Zacharih Peter had three hundred and seventeen votes for County Commissioner
John Vance had forty five votes for County Commissioner
Achilles Morris had one hundred and sixty five votes for County Commissioner
Abraham Bowman had one hundred and forty two votes for County Commissioner
John Shider had fifty two votes for County Commissioner
Jonathan Dunn had twenty five votes for County Commissioner
William Kendall had one hundred and forty one votes for County Commissioner
James Shepherd had two hundred and thirty one votes for Coroner
Alexander Trent had twenty five votes for Coroner
James Martin had Sixty Seven votes for Coroner
Philo Averille had eighteen votes for Coroner

Certified by us
John Lindsay
James Walters Judges of the Election
John L Laughlin

John B Watson
Attest: Wm Porter Jr. Clerks of the Election

*** John L. Thompson had 0 votes for Sheriff**

Different Pct

page 5

Vance had Twenty votes for County Commissioner Dunn had Three votes for County Commissioner. Henry had Ninety Three votes for Sheriff Powers had Two votes for Sheriff Shepherd had Thirteen votes for Coroner Martin had Sixteen votes for Coroner Avrill had Eight votes for Coroner

Certified by us

Joseph Dickson
John Cooper sen
Archibald Sattley
Judges of the Election

Attest: Edward Clark
Andrew Johnston
Clerks of the Election

(Pages are folded together, on the outside sheet is noted South Fork)

FANCY CREEK DISTRICT

6 AUGUST 1827

A Poll Book of an election held at the house of Samuel Danley in Fancy Creek district in the County of Sangamo and State of Illinois on the 6th day of August 1827 -

VOTERS NAMES

Thomas Sales
John Judy
John Shaffer
Archable Constant
Joseph Stricklen
Henry Beeson
James Saile
James Steward
Edward Twaldon
Eliphars Smith
Thomas Nation
Simpson Chapman
Readman Whitworth
David Riddle
Jacob Constant junior
William F Elkin
Thomas Laken
Benjamine Frazee
John Turner
Benjamine H Steward
David Owein
William Clinkenbard
Robert Conger
Robert H Clayton
John Constant junior
Simoen Stricklon
Charles Brady
Ambros Cooper
Hiram Robens (Robbins)
Jonathan W Waterman
Ebonezar Barnes
Ichabud Standfield
Soloman Brundage
Hugh Sportesman
John Talor
Gaetyen Eckel

VOTERS NAMES

John lovelady
Wiatt Stricklen
Henry Crain
Benjamine Brazelton
John C. Eckel
Henry Dement
John Lucas
Joshua C Morgan
Thomas Roberts
Ezekil Jud
Robert Stevenson
Thomas Brown
Samuel Danley
William C Moore
John Constant Senior
John L Shinkle
Elizah Lanham
William Proctor
John Smith
William Bridges
William Robins (Robbins)
Alexandria Campbell
Richard C Fuller
James Lynn
Jacob Constant Senior
Jonathan N. Conger
Sowyel Cox
Isaiah Stillman
Isaac Constant
Charles Morgan
Oramel Clark
John Davice
Dial Davis
Henry Davis
Christian Emerick
Jobe Clinkenberd
Robert Gipson (Gibson)

2 Aug. 1830

COURT HOUSE, SPRINGFIELD (continued)

Argy Parks

page 16

Charles Boring
John W. Constant
Jeremiah Richardson
Daniel C. Good
Samuel Tibb
John P. Hamilton
Levi W. Goodan
George Nation
Elijah Dunn
George Wallis
John Brownell
Henry Dimint
Daniel P. Perrix
Jacob Hanly
Lebranus W Massy
Jacob D. Constant
Henry Buson
Caleb Harris
W^{m} Hatcher
Stephen Chilten
Daniel Hoadrick
James Shuman
Alexander Pawley
David Karlock
Charles B. Nuckolls
Reuben Jones
John I. Darden
Peter Robertson
John Oldfield
Daniel Staley
Charles Hutten
Lewis Churchill

page 17

William Jones
William Bellew
Solomon Carver
John Rose
Thomas Cloyd
Reason Judd
Levi Jones
Thomas Jones
Evanor Post (Evans Pore)
Thomas Caudell
James Lankson
George Shaw
Thomas S. Young
Silas Harlan
Jachoniah Lankson
Henry West
Samuel Slaughter
W^{m} M. Smith
W^{m} Sexton
Allen Gore
Jonathan Byers
David Simms
Elias Moore
William Burton
Moncue A Morris
W^{m} Baker
Samuel Simms
Jacob Tuple
Ezekiel Judd
David Cloyd
Thomas Cassady

page 18

Elijah Ray
Combs Duff
Abner Fox
W^{m} D. Morris
Edward S. Tayler
Chandler Crowder
Richard Murphy
Robert Stephenson
John G. Purvis
John M Hilliard
James Enochs
James Spradley
Joseph Insley
Richard Quinten
Samuel Rigg
Thomas Brand
John C Massey
Dawter Henderson (Vawter)
Alexander Gibson
Henry Lucas
Robert H. Clayten
John Durham
James Scott
W^{m} H. Spillars
John Brand
Humphray Scroggins
John Smith
Thomas Morgan
Andrew Drennan

column states also that Matthew Duncan was a "priv. from 20 Ap to 25 Ap. inc."

[1] Summers was originally captain of a company, later commanded by Seth Pratt, in which Leighton and Burton were also first enrolled. The company was formed in Morgan County—at Beardstown, according to the April 28 roll, although the mustering-out roll states that company members were entitled to transportation back to Jacksonville. Duncan was enrolled in Fayette County. The other staff members were enrolled in Sangamon County, with the possible exception of John L. Thompson, about whose war service and enrollment nothing else is known.

[2] Thomas Long arrived at Beardstown as captain of a company, according to John Carroll Power's *Sangamon County* (1876), 465. The only two pieces of evidence corroborating this statement are confusing, inasmuch as each points to Long's having been captain of a different company. Jacob Ebey's company was enrolled, the muster roll states, "by Major Long." Customarily, companies were enrolled by their original commanders—thus it would seem that Long was the first captain of Ebey's company.

More direct evidence, however, points to his having commanded the company known as Japhet A. Ball's. The record book of William Thomas, brigade quartermaster (in IHi: BHW Coll.), shows that provisions were issued to Captain Ebey's company on April 28 and 29 and to Captain Long's company on April 27 and 29. All of the men under Captain Long to whom supplies were issued were members of the company later commanded by Ball.

It is possible, of course, that both companies were united under Long's command until the battalion was organized at Beardstown.

COMPANY OF CAPTAIN JAPHET A. BALL

Muster roll of Capt Japhet A. Ball's company of mounted men (detached for foot purposes) one of the companies of the odd Battalion commanded by Major Thomas Long now in the service of the United States commanded by Brigadier Genl Whiteside and mustered out of service on the 28th. day of May 1832

No	*Names*	*Rank*	*Enroled* *When,*	 *Where*	*By Whom*
1	Japhet A. Ball	Capt	1832 April 21	Sangamon County	Japhet A. Ball
2	Alexander D. Cox	1st Lieut	"	"	
3	John McCormack	2d do	"	"	
4	Joseph W. Duncan	1st Sergt	"	"	
5	James McCormack	2d do	"	"	
6	William F. Cox	3d do	"	"	
7	Charles Day	4th do	"	"	
8	Harvey Graham	1st Corporal	"	"	
9	John M Barnes	2d do	"	"	
10	Thos J. Clark	3d do	"	"	
11	Richd Cox	4d do	"	"	
12	Thos L. McKinney	Private	"	"	
13	Thomas Gatton	do	"	"	
14	Elder Massie	do	"	"	
15	Abram Lanterman	do	"	"	
16	Jonathan Coleman	do	"	"	
17	Lewis C. Jones	do	"	"	
✓ 18	Henry Averil	do	"	"	
19	Daniel Kitchum	do	"	"	
20	William Mitts	do	"	"	
21	John Brumfield	do	"	"	In hospital
22	Joseph Hazlet	do	"	"	
23	William Donner	do	"	"	
24	William Gattin	do	"	"	
25	Barnabas M. Blue	do	"	"	
26	John Hutton	do	"	"	
27	Nathan H. Spears	do	"	"	
28	Salmon W. Hawse	do	"	"	
29	Morris R. Menicks	do	"	"	
30	William McCormack	do	"	"	
31	Jesse Mitts	do	"	"	
32	Charles Smith	do	"	"	
33	John Ball	do	"	"	
34	Garret Tempe	do	"	"	
35	James Ward	do	"	"	
					Remarks
36	Robert B. Sexton	do	"	"	
37	John Perry	do	"	"	in hospital
38	Saml C. Hampton	do	"	"	on extra duty
39	Moses Wright	do	"	"	
40	John Kendall	do	"	"	
41	John D. Bagby	do	"	"	
42	John Gately	do	"	"	
43	Abram Howard	do	"	"	
44	Thomas Cook	do	"	"	
45	Daniel Waters	do	"	"	
46	Robert Patton	do	"	"	
47	Thomas Swearengen	do	"	"	in hospital
48	John Vincent	do	"	"	

I certify on honor that this muster roll exhibits a true statement of Capt Japhet A. Ball's Company of mounted volunteers of Illinois Militia detached for foot purposes. and that the remarks set opposite their names of the respective men are accurate & just

Signed at the mouth of Fox river in the State of Illinois. Lasalle County this 28th of May 1832

Japhet A. Ball Capt

CC, IHi: Stevens Coll. IHi also has a photostat of the mustering-out roll in DNA, which was signed by Ball and has the Nathaniel Buckmaster certificate of service in the handwriting of David Prickett. Only two names are spelled differently on the DNA roll: Nos. 31, Jessee Mitts, and 47, Thomas Swearingen.

The Stevens Coll. also contains a mustering-in roll made out and signed by John J. Hardin at Beardstown, 50 miles from the place of enrollment, April 29, 1832. The Hardin roll lists only forty-three men, omitting these eight on the roll above: 5, James McCormack; 6, William F. Cox; 9, John M. Barnes; 11, Richard Cox; 45, Daniel Waters; 46, Robert Patton; 47, Thomas Swearengen; and 48, John Vincent. Three men on the Hardin roll are not given in the mustering-out roll. They are Sion R. Green and Benjamin Howard, both of whom joined the battalion staff, and William Sollars, who apparently transferred to the company of William Givens in the 3d Regiment.

No corporals are designated on the Hardin roll, and the sergeants are given as follows: 1st, Harvey Graham; 2d, Ben. Howard; 3d, Joseph M. ("W." above) Duncan; and 4th, Charles Day.

Variations in spelling as given on Hardin's

Black Hawk WAR

The Black Hawk War 1831-2 Vol I - Ill. Volunteers
[illegible] / 1250 - Il State Hist

Vol I index to

Virgil J White
R929-3 I3845

AUSTIN, Frank, widow Bertha J., WC-8561 OH 1 Nov 1917, enlst 1876, died d30 May 1907 at Cleveland OH
Frank, SA-1612457 CA 30 Apr 1928, serv 1882-7
Hiram T., SC-3405 Colo 10 Oct 1892, WC-6182 Colo 15 Aug 1902, serv in the Black Hawk War
Henry, (known as VAN-YEKO) I-O #1408461 AZ 20 Feb 1929
James, widow Olif, WC-4148 FL 11 Feb 1895, serv in the FL War
James B., widow Mabel, WA-2017 IL 14 Oct 1892, serv in the Black Hawk War
John A., widow Epsy Ann, SC-1519 AL 5 Sep 1892, WC-4616 AL 15 Dec 1893, serv 1836, died 23 Nov 1893
John W., widow Malissa C., SC-8297 MO 20 Aug 1917, WC-9093 MO 6 Sep 1918, enlst 1869, died 28 Aug 1918 at Kansas City MO
Matthew, widow Annie E., WA-11124 CA 16 Aug 1911, enlst 1850, died 14 Nov 1907
Michael, widow Mary, WC-2281 TN 1 Sep 1892, serv in the FL War
Nathan, SC-2806 MO 18 Apr 1893, WC-4291 MO 18 Feb 1895, serv in the Black Hawk War
Newton C., widow Elizabeth L., WC-60 TN 26 Aug 1892, serv 1838, died 14 Feb 1883, serv in the Cherokee War
Newton F., widow Sarah Jane (Wilcox) WA-16131 UT 20 Dec 1922, serv 1867, died 30 Jul 1922 at Kila MT
Oscar P., widow Anna M., SC-9609 NY 27 May 1918, WA-1730606 1st Feb 1933, enlst 1864, died 6 Jan 1933 at NY City NY
Peter, SA-12714 TX 19 May 1917, serv 1866-71
Richard, widow Nancy, WC-34 IL 28 Sep 1892, serv Black Hawk War
Robert C., widow Mary J., WC-2144 TN 8 May 1893, serv in FL War
Seymour H., SA-1706556 NH 24 Nov 1931, serv 1890-1
William D., widow Jane, WC-5195 FL 11 Mar 1897, serv 1836-7, died 31 Oct 1883
AUT DAUGH or GUY, SA-629845 OK 18 Dec 1928, serv 1891-4
AUTREY, Absalom, SC-517 AL 28 Oct 1892, WC-5297 AL 16 May 1893, serv in the Creek War
Absalom B., widow Sarah, WC-834 AL 24 Sep 1892, serv Creek War
AVAHITCHISHE or GROUND, widow Eva G., SA-1647217 MT 22 Jul 1929, WA-1720644 MT 20 Jun 1932, serv 1890-1, died 9 Nov 1931 at ST Xavier MT
AVANT, Benjamin F.,(alias Benjamin F. Avent) widow Emily L. (Johnson) WA-1701432 TX 1 Sep 1931, died 26 Jun 1896 Bexar TX
John L., widow Belle, SA-18782 TX 17 Oct 1922, WA-16474 TX 14 Jul 1923, serv 1876-8, died 14 Mar 1923 at Sabinal TX
L., SA-1615947 TX 8 Jun 1928, enlst 1876

AVANT,Lewis W., SC-6339 TX 6 Jan 1909, serv in the Creek War, died 6 Jul 1912
AVARY, William J. (alias William J. Avrea) widow Mary R., SC-2450 GA 8 Nov 1892,WC-6729 GA 20 May 1903, serv 1836, died 17 Nov 1902, widow died 10 Jul 1908
AVENT, Benjamin F. (alias Avant) widow Emily L., WA-1701432 TX 1 Sep 1931 serv 1870-1, died 26 Jun 1896 at Bexar TX
AVERETT, Elijah, widow Chearyade, WC-2895 AZ 1 Mar 1893, serv in the Black Hawk War
Elisha, widow Annie C., WA-1589139 UT 11 Aug 1927, disc 1870, died 4 May 1912 at Heber City UT
John F., SA-1562941 UT 24 Nov 1926, serv 1866
Juththan H., widow Alice, WA-13487 UT 5 Sep 1917, serv 1866, died 2 Sep 1913 at Springville UT
Washington, SA-14121 UT 28 Jun 1917, serv 1867
William, widow Elizabeth, WC-9079 UT 31 May 1917, serv 1866-7, died 27 Dec 1910 at Heber UT
AVERILL, Harvey M., widow Emma L.(Mitchell) WC-974246 NY 29 Jan 1930 serv 1876-7, died 15 Jun 1902 at Buffalo NY
✓ Henry J.C., SC-936 27th Sep 1892, enlst 1832, died 1897 (?)
AVERY, Allen D., SA-7700 WA 15 Dec 1902
Charles E., SA-1201868 Wash DC 22 Mar 1927, also C-#1376656
David,widow Isabella, WC-3853 Ind Terr 24 Oct 1894, serv in the Black Hawk War
Frank (alias Willis D. Colby) SA-1617998 Colo 25 Jun 1928, serv 1883-92
Henry A., widow Mary E., WA-1680544 Colo 30 Oct 1930, serv 1879-86,died 21 Jun 1923 at Lake City Colo
John Nelson, widow Josephine, SC-12766 Idaho 23 Apr 1917, WA-1611102 Idaho 13 Apr 1938 serv 1866, died 1 Mar 1928 at Lava Hot Springs
Peter G., widow Sarah Margaret, WC-9019 TX 23 May 1917, serv 1875 died 29 or 27 Jan 1910 at Colorado TX
William, widow Phebe, WC-1146 IL 8 Mar 1893, serv in the Black Hawk War
William Howard, widow Eliza Jane (Bowcatt) WC-11851 Idaho 23 Mar 1917 serv 1866 died 29 Apr 1866 at Milo Idaho
AVRA, Arthur, SA-3733 GA 1 Dec 1892, serv in the Creek War
AVREA, William J.(alias William J. Avary) widow Mary R., SC-2450 GA 8 Nov 1892 WC-6729 GA 29 May 1903, serv 1836, died 17 Nov 1902 widow died 10 Jul 1908
AWALT, James Henry, SA-18677 CA 7 Aug 1922, enlst 1866
AWBREY, Marshall C., SA-7564 OR 19 Nov 1902, died 16 Jan 1921

((This was the Black Hawk War)
Henry was Norris's older brother.

MB36-p151 Henry J. C. Averill m Hulda Ann Warren 10 Sep 1840 - Josiah Harrison, JP

MB 28 p230 Levi Warren to Eliza D. Averill 20 Nov 1839 - Rev Charles Hobart MEC

MB4 P28 Nicholas R Jees + Charlott B Averill 7 Nov 1833 - James Clark JP

MB 59 p495 Norman R Averill + Martha E Clayton 1 Aug 1844 - Felmachus Weir (Presby min?)

75-640 (842) Allen W Averill & Sarah E Clayton 7 Dec 1847 John J Tower JP

" & Mary Ann ~~Clay~~ Delbridge 26 Apr 1853 Lewis Mourning JP

"Mc Donough County Illinois Marriages 1830-1854 - Vol I" - prepared by Mc Donough Co. Genealogical Society Feb 1980 - (P O B 202 Macomb IL 61455) US/CAN 977.342 V2m V1-2

~~"Vital Records of Mc Donough County, Illinois~~" Mormon Library, Salt Lake City.

Election day

Book - E.H. Arvedson - 1975 - (photocopy) Mercer Co IL 1850 Census   MDL Ref# 317.3 U58C 7aL   15 N R 2 W = Preemption Township

SCHEDULE I.—Free Inhabitants in Township 15 N R 2 West in the County of Mercer State of Illinois enumerated by me, on the 28th day of October 1850. Levi M Thompson Ass't Marshal.

7

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The Name of every Person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1850, was in this family.	Description. Age.	Sex.	Color, white, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each Male Person over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate owned.	Place of Birth. Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
		Eliza Johnson	8	F				Inland				
1	763	John Johnson	27	M		Farmer		Inland				
		Mary Johnson	27	F				Ditto				
		Elizabeth Johnson	6	F				Ditto				
		James Johnson	4	M				Illinois				
		Sarah Johnson	1	F				Ditto				
714	764	Robert Hicks	35	M		Farmer		Inland				
		Mary Hicks	25	F				Ditto				
		John Johnson	57	M		None		Ditto				
15	765	James Baker	29	M		Farmer	1200.	Massachusetts				
		Lucinda Baker	20	F				Ohio				
		Henrietta Baker	1	F				Illinois				
16	766	Levi Warren	53	M		Farmer	1800.	Massachusetts				
		Eliza Warren	36	F				New York				
		William Warren	18	M		Farmer		Ohio				
		B B Warren	16	M		Ditto		Ditto				
		John Warren	14	M				Ditto				
		James Warren	10	M				Illinois				
		Francis Warren	7	M				Ditto				
		Zachariah Taylor Warren	4	M				Ditto				
		David Warren	1	M				Ditto				
		Lyman Warren	29	M		Laborer		Ohio				
17	767	Henry Averill	40	M		Farmer	350.	New York				
		Huldah A. Averill	25	F				Ohio				
		James W. Averill	9	M				Illinois				
		William H. K. Averill	7	M				Ditto				
		Alfred Averill	5	M				Ditto				
		Albert Averill	2	M				Ditto				
8	768	Allen Post	29	M		Farmer	200.	New York				
		Jane Post	24	F				Ohio				
		Charles W. Post	1	M				Illinois				
		Lydia Post	7	F				Ohio				
		Danford Post	29	M		Carpenter		Ditto				
		Levi J. Post	25	M		Waggon Maker		Ditto				
9	769	John Post	32	M		Farmer	300.	New York				
		Catharine Post	33	F				Ditto				
		Dennis Post	11	M				Illinois				
		Almira Post	9	F				Ditto				
		Daniel Post	6	M				Ditto				
		Lewis Post	4	M				Ditto				
		Mary Post	1	F				Ditto				
		Lardy Post	1	F				Ditto				

27

Published printed copy 1850 census, McDonough Co IL. Copied at Wisconsin State Hist. Soc.

4

OUSE	NAME	AGE	SEX	OCCUPATION	BIRTHPLACE
. 266A	18 September 1850				
514	William James	17	m	farmer	Ky.
	George James	16	m		Ky.
	Mary E. James	12	f		Ky.
	Elisa James	8	f		Ky.
	Malinda A. James	2	f		Ill.
515	Jefferson Welch	45	m	farmer $3,000?	Ky.
	Adelinia Welch	50	f		Ky.
	William Welch	16	m		Ill.
	Samuel H. Welch	11	m		Ill.
	Mary F. Welch	8	f		Ill.
	Thomas Welch	5	m		Ill.
	John Welch	2	m		Ill.
516	George W. Welch	43	m	farmer $3,000	Ky.
	Mary Welch	36	f		Ky.
	Amanda Welch	13	f		Ill.
	Elija Welch	12	m		Ill.
	Elisha Welch	12	m		Ill.
	James Welch	8	m		Ill.
	George Welch	4	m		Ill.
517	Nancy Caldwell	59	f	$2,500	Va.
	Thomas Caldwell	24	m	farmer	Ky.
	Sarah Caldwell	20	f		Ky.
	Hannah Caldwell	89	f		Va.
518	Robert Adams	37	m	farmer $80	Mo.
	Lorilda Adams	21	f		Tenn.
	James W. Adams	10	m		Mo.
	John R. Adams	2	m		Ill.
519	Allen H. Averill	32	m	farmer $500	Ind.
	Sarah E. Averill	20	f		Tenn.
	Charles P. Averill	3	m		Ill.
	Martha E. Averill	1	f		Ill.
	Warner Post	20	m	wagonmaker	Ohio
520	Joseph C. D. Carmack	50	m	miller $2,000	Tenn.
	Lucinda Carmack	26	m? f		N. Y.
	William W. Carmack	5	m		Ill.
	John C. Carmack	3	m		Ill.
	Henry C. Carmack	2	m		Ill.
521	Archbold R. Nichlus	47	m	miller $1,000	N. Y.
	Frances C. Nichlus	36	f		Ky.
	John J. Nichlus	17	m		Ohio
522	Hans Foster	44	m	carpenter	N. Y.
	Juresha Foster	36	f		N. Y.

78

HOUSE	NAME	AGE	SEX	OCCUPATION	BIRTHPLAC
P. 268A	18 September 1850				
542	Norman G. Averill	35	m	farmer	Ind.
	Martha E. Averill	28	f		Va.
	C. C. Averill	5	m		Ill.
	Lucy Ann Averill	2	f		Ill.
	Sarah J. A. R. Averill	1/12	f		Ill.
543	Charles W. Gillerose	48	m	farmer $1,600	N. H.
	Marury H. Gillerose	44	f		Vt.
	Charles A. Gillerose	16	m	farmer	Vt.
	David E. Gillerose	14	m		Vt.
	Erastus H. Gillerose	11	m		Ill.
	Edward Gillerose	4	m		Vt.
	Eben M. Holton	19	m		Ind.
544	Doreen Kirke	61	m	farmer $1,000	Va.
	John Y. Kirke	21	m		Ky.
	Elizabeth M. Kirke	20	f		Ky.
	Mary E. Kirke	6	f		Ky.
545	Thomas James	29	m	farmer $800	Ohio
	Emely James	21	f		Tenn.
	William H. James	2	m		Ill.
546	Robert R. Been (Bean)	50	m	miller $3,800	Tenn.
	Susan Been	24	f		Tenn.
	Margaret Been	14	f		Ind.
	John Been	14	m		Ind.
	Joseph Been	13	m		Ill.
	Mary Been	13	f		Ill.
	William T. H. Been	12	m		Ill.
	Minerva Colweld	27	f		Tenn.
547	James Dye	42	m	farmer $1,000	Ohio
	Lucy Dye	37	f		Tenn.
	Joshua Dye	19	m		Ohio
	James Dye	15	m		Ohio
	Samuel Dye	13	m		Ill.
	Ellen Dye	10	f		Ill.
	Catherine Dye	8	f		Ill.
	Mary E. Dye	1	f		Ill.
	Harrison Dye	25	m	farmer	Ohio
548	Sarah Pope	27	f		Ind.
	Eltery Pope	8	m		Ill.
	Barbra Pope	5	f		Ill.
	Jasper N. Pope	3	m		Iowa
	Margaret A. Pope	2	f		Iowa
549	Jacob Strader	24	m	farmer	Ohio

Note: Philo and Rebecca (Rice) Averill died in McDonough in 1844, and so do not appear on the 1850 census. However, our ancestor, their son Norman C and his youngest brother Allen Wiley Averill (also born in Indiana) married Clayton sisters. (Sarah E Clayton Averill was born after their parents moved to Jonesboro TN from nearby Washington Co VA.) This proves Sarah Jane (Averill) White's parentage. Later Norman moved to IA then KS. Allen stayed in IL. Their brother Henry moved to Oregon.

The Averills moved to that county about 183 , right after the Black Hawk War (in which their older brother Henry J Averill — and incidentally Abraham Lincoln) fought and made it safe for Whites to live there.

Published

1840 Census of McDonough County Illinois

— copied at WI State Hist. Soc, Madison WI

AVERILL FAMILY

(also see over) important

page 13

Place of Enumeration: McDonough County, Illinois Year 1840

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males													Free White Females													Slaves	Free Colored	Foreign
		Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100	Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100			
213	James HAYNS	1		1	1		1		1									2	1			1								
	Absalum STUKILL		1	1	1	2			1								1		1											
	Hugh S. WOODS					1												1												
	David SIM		1	1			1								1	1				1										
214	Andrew COX			1		2		1							1	1			1	1										
	Isaac McCOWN	1	1				1								1	1				1										
	James McCOWN									1												1								
	John FREND	1				1									1				1											
	Jessi NEACE		2	1	1	1		1							1		1			1										
	Andrew RUTLEDG		1			1													1											
	Andrew EMRICK	2	1	1		1									1					1										
	Henry CANOTI			1		2		1							1					1										
	Westly DUNSWORTH	2				1									1				1											
	William W CLATON					1		1							2	2		1			1									
	Richard MUSSON	1	1				1												1											
	John LOWER			1			1								2		2			1										
	Allin PARKER		1	1	1			1								2	1	3			1									
	James MORRIL		1				1								2	3				1										
	Luis MORNING		1				1								3	1				1										
	Absolum PARKER		1				1								1	1				1										
	Peatar McCLURE	1	1				1								2	2			1				1							
	Thomas WADDLE						1								1				1											
	Joseph RILY	1		1			1									3				1										
	Philup SHAA(W)					1									2				1											
	Joseph BULLINGTON	1	1			1									1	1			1											
	William HOWARD	1	1				1										1			1										
	R. HARRINGTON	2	2				1								1		1			1										
	George DIXON					1												1												
	Alferd LUMAS							1							1	2	1			1										
	-. C. BARTHOLEMEW		1				2								1				1											
	Samuel CALWELL	1		1	2	1	1			1					1	1	2	1	1		1									
	B. J. WELCH	1	1			1	1												1											
	G. W. WELCH	2				1	1								2				2											
	Gabrill BENN	1	1		2		1								1		1				1									
	William ALLISON					3				1						1		1	1				1							
215	Prestor 0?--------	1		1	1	1			1							1			1		1									

Martha's father

page 14

Place of Enumeration: McDonough County, Illinois Year 1840

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males													Free White Females													Slaves	Free Colored	Foreign
		Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100	Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100			
215	Enos RAWLY		1	1	1			1							2	2	1	2	1	1										
	Theadore LAWLIN	2				1													1											
	Thomas WALKER				1	1		1																						
	W. J. FRASURE		1		1			1								1	1	1		1										
	W. H. WINDOW	1				2									1				2											
	John ANDERSON Sr.			1	1					1							1				1									
	W. H. McCINDRICK	2				1									1	2			2											
	Richard BRANDON	2	1			1													1											
	John D. WALKER			1			2								2				1											
	Thomas BOLLOCK	2						1							1	1			1	1										
	Abner WALKER	1	2				1	1							2				1	1										
	John L. ANDERSON					1																								
	James BENTLY		2	2			1								2		1		1											
	James VANKANTEN	1	2		1		1	1											1											
	Francis YARD	1	1		1											1	1		1											
	Isaac SPENCER	1		1	1			1								1	1			1										
	N. B. TEAS	1				11									2				1											
	Filo AVERRILL					3					1						1							1						
	John B. BAKIN	1				1	1												1						1					
	James VEST	1			1			1							1	1	2		1											
	Elijas STEPHENS	1				1													1											
	William CHAMP	2	2				1									1	1	2		1										
	Joseph HAYNS	2	1			1	1									3			1											
	Anson LITTLE	2						1									1	1		1										
	William CHANY					1													1											
	John FORTNER	3				1													1											
	Elish SPRAY	2		2			1								1	1	1		1											
	John BARBR	1			2			1							1	1	3	1		1										
	Will T. DISPAIN	3				1									1				1											
	Bevrly NEACE	3				1													1											
216	James DUNSWORTH	1	3				1								1		1			1										
	Thomas DUNSWORTH	1	2	2	1	1		1												1										
	Jemima MUNK				1				1									1		1			1							
	William HOLTON Sr.									1											1									
	John RUGGLES	2						1							1	1				1	1			1						
	Hugh WARE			1	[illegible]			[illegible]								2		1	1											

(The enumerator could not spell.) 1840 censuses did not list the children. Philo and Rebecca Averill died in 1844. However, they were living 2 doors away from James Vest, uncle of his son Norman's future wife Martha. If you wish I can supply proof of the relationship through James Vest's War of 1812 pension file from the Nat'l Archives, in which Martha (Vest) Clayton testifies and says James was her brother.

HOUSE	NAME	AGE	SEX	OCCUPATION	BIRTHPLACE
P. 266A	18 September 1850				
514	William James	17	m	farmer	Ky.
	George James	16	m		Ky.
	Mary E. James	12	f		Ky.
	Elisa James	8	f		Ky.
	Malinda A. James	2	f		Ill.
515	Jefferson Welch	45	m	farmer $3,000?	Ky.
	Adelinia Welch	50	f		Ky.
	William Welch	16	m		Ill.
	Samuel H. Welch	11	m		Ill.
	Mary F. Welch	8	f		Ill.
	Thomas Welch	5	m		Ill.
	John Welch	2	m		Ill.
516	George W. Welch	43	m	farmer $3,000	Ky.
	Mary Welch	36	f		Ky.
	Amanda Welch	13	f		Ill.
	Elija Welch	12	m		Ill.
	Elisha Welch	12	m		Ill.
	James Welch	8	m		Ill.
	George Welch	4	m		Ill.
517	Nancy Caldwell	59	f	$2,500	Va.
	Thomas Caldwell	24	m	farmer	Ky.
	Sarah Caldwell	20	f		Ky.
	Hannah Caldwell	89	f		Va.
518	Robert Adams	37	m	farmer $80	Mo.
	Lorilda Adams	21	f		Tenn.
	James W. Adams	10	m		Mo.
	John R. Adams	2	m		Ill.
519	Allen H. Averill	32	m	farmer $500	Ind.
	Sarah E. Averill	20	f		Tenn.
	Charles P. Averill	3	m		Ill.
	Martha E. Averill	1	f		Ill.
	Warner Post	20	m	wagonmaker	Ohio
520	Joseph C. D. Carmack	50	m	miller $2,000	Tenn.
	Lucinda Carmack	26	m? f		N. Y.
	William W. Carmack	5	m		Ill.
	John C. Carmack	3	m		Ill.
	Henry C. Carmack	2	m		Ill.
521	Archbold R. Nichlus	47	m	miller $1,000	N. Y.
	Frances C. Nichlus	36	f		Ky.
	John J. Nichlus	17	m		Ohio
522	Hans Foster	44	m	carpenter	N. Y.
	Juresha Foster	36	f		N. Y.

llen Post married Jane Warren

Warren Post
nee Jane Clayton
ing near Eliza & Henry Averill

HOUSE	NAME	AGE	SEX	OCCUPATION	BIRTHPLACE
P. 268A	18 September 1850				
542	Norman G. Averill	35	m	farmer	Ind.
	Martha E. Averill	28	f		Va.
	C. C. Averill	5	m		Ill.
	Lucy Ann Averill	2	f		Ill.
	Sarah J. A. R. Averill	1/12	f		Ill.
543	Charles W. Gillerose	48	m	farmer $1,600	N. H.
	Marury H. Gillerose	44	f		Vt.
	Charles A. Gillerose	16	m	farmer	Vt.
	David E. Gillerose	14	m		Vt.
	Erastus H. Gillerose	11	m		Ill.
	Edward Gillerose	4	m		Vt.
	Eben M. Holton	19	m		Ind.
544	Doreen Kirke	61	m	farmer $1,000	Va.
	John Y. Kirke	21	m		Ky.
	Elizabeth M. Kirke	20	f		Ky.
	Mary E. Kirke	6	f		Ky.
545	Thomas James	29	m	farmer $800	Ohio
	Emely James	21	f		Tenn.
	William H. James	2	m		Ill.
546	Robert R. Been (Bean)	50	m	miller $3,800	Tenn.
	Susan Been	24	f		Tenn.
	Margaret Been	14	f		Ind.
	John Been	14	m		Ind.
	Joseph Been	13	m		Ill.
	Mary Been	13	f		Ill.
	William T. H. Been	12	m		Ill.
	Minerva Colweld	27	f		Tenn.
547	James Dye	42	m	farmer $1,000	Ohio
	Lucy Dye	37	f		Tenn.
	Joshua Dye	19	m		Ohio
	James Dye	15	m		Ohio
	Samuel Dye	13	m		Ill.
	Ellen Dye	10	f		Ill.
	Catherine Dye	8	f		Ill.
	Mary E. Dye	1	f		Ill.
	Harrison Dye	25	m	farmer	Ohio
548	Sarah Pope	27	f		Ind.
	Eltery Pope	8	m		Ill.
	Barbra Pope	5	f		Ill.
	Jasper N. Pope	3	m		Iowa
	Margaret A. Pope	2	f		Iowa
549	Jacob Strader	24	m	farmer	Ohio

A

5

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Tennessee

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
			Mourning, Cory A	w	f	3	d	s	at home		IL	IL	IL
			Bayless, Sarh E	w	f	42	S/1	w	helping		IL	IN	IL
	29	29	Smith, Lewis	w	m	36		m	laborer		OH	VA	OH
			Almira	w	f	36	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH	KY
			Charles S	w	m	11	s	s	athome		IL	OH	IL
			Edman C	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	OH	IL
			Sarah C	w	f	3	d	s	at home		IL	OH	IL
			Albert	w	m	5/12			b. Dec.		IL	OH	IL
	30	30	Gammant, Frank	w	m	22		m/y	farming		IL	IL	IL
			Sarah	w	f	22	w	m/y	Housekeeper		IA	OH	IN
			Portlow, Black	w	m	74	F/1	m	laborer	x	OH	GE	GE
			Partlow, Lenna A	w	f	52	M/1	m	helps daughter		IN	VA	OH
	31	31	Farrenkopf, John	w	m	52		m	farming		BA	BA	BA
			Lizzie	w	f	43	w	m	Housekeeper		LU	LU	LU
			Mary	w	f	18	d	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Carry	w	f	17	d	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Fanny	w	f	15	d	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Joseph	w	m	12	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Jhon	w	m	9	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Charles	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Thomas	w	m	3	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
	32	32	Nelson, James A	w	m	30		m	mining coal	x	IL	IL	IL
			Amanda A	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IN	KY
			Hattie M	w	f	6	d	s	at home		IL	IL	IL
			Sarah E	w	f	11/12			b. June		IL	IL	IL
	33	33	Spicer, Barby	w	f	51		s	Housekeeping & gardening	x	PA	WU	PA
			Susan J B	w	f	28	ni	s	has none	x	PA	PA	PA
			Wyke, George A	w	m	18	ne	s		x	PA	PA	PA
	34	34	Busselmire, Guss	w	m	45		m	coal mining	x	BA	BA	BA
			Rebeca	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper	x	PA	GR	OH
			Kate	w	f	13	d	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Barby	w	f	10	d	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Fanny	w	f	7	d	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			John	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Terry	w	f	2	s	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Cary E	w	f	1/12			b. May		IL	BA	PA
5	36	36	Averill, Allen W	w	m	62		m	farming, internal injury		IN	CT	NY
			Mary A	w	f	52	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	VA
			John	w	m	25	s	s	laborer		IL	IN	OH
			Warren	w	m	23	s	w	farming		IL	IN	OH
			Frank A	w	m	15	s	s	farming	x	IL	IN	OH
			Laura E	w	f	7	d	s	at home		IL	IN	OH
			Arther A	w	m	1	g/s		at home		IL	IL	CN
	37	37	Whalin, Furgus	w	m	52		m	farming	x	IR	IR	IR
			Ellen	w	f	35	w	m	Housekeeper		IR	IR	IR
			Pat	w	m	16	s	s	farming	x	IL	IR	IR
			Furgus	w	m	10	s	s	farming		IL	IR	IR
			John F	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	IR	IR
			Anne C	w	f	4	d	s	at home		IL	IR	IR
			Turus L	w	m	2	s	s	at home		IL	IR	IR
			Thomas W	w	m	1/12			b. May		IL	IR	IR
			Noland, Michel	w	m	60	bd	s	laborer		IR	IR	IR
	38	38	Johnson, Comidor	w	m	51		m	farming		OH	CT	CT
			Jane E	w	f	46	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	CT	CT
			Calvin E	w	m	20	s	s	farming		IL	OH	OH

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

State: Illinois County: McDonough Town of Tennessee

			Eighmy, Emily M.	2	f	W		IL	
			Walter E.	1/12	m	W		IL	Apr
	70	70	Dull, Wm.	55	m	W	Keeps hotel	VA	
			Margaret	55	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Harriet E.	23	f	W		VA	
11			Celia A. B.	17	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Enos B.	21	m	W	Carpenter	VA	
			Charles E.	11	m	W	--	IN	
	71	71	Waddill, D. B.	24	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Mary E.	22	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Clara E.	1	f	W		IL	
	72	72	O Brien, Thomas	35	m	W	Laborer	IR	
			Mary	35	f	W	Keeps house	IR	
			James	10	m	W		IR	
			Maria	6	f	W		IR	
			Patrick	4	m	W		IL	
			Bridget	1	f	W		IL	
	73	73	Miller, Sarah J.	57	f	W	Keeps house	TN	
			Redding, Caroline	19	f	W	Keeps house	AR	
			Guston	26	m	W	Laborer	SW	
	74	74	Post, George	50	m	W	Farmer	NY	
			Elmira A.	30	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Emma	4	f	W		IL	
			Lualta	10/12	f	W		IL	Aug.
	75	75	Cockeram, Stephen	65	m	W	Farmer	NC	
			Mary J.	30	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Samuel B.	24	m	W	R. R. Conductor	IL	
			Virgil	9	m	W		IL	
	76	76	Averill, Allen	53	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Mary A.	42	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Charles P.	22	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			Martha E.	20	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Sarah E.	18	f	W		IL	
			John M.	16	m	W		IL	
			Ira W.	13	m	W		IL	
			Frank A.	5	m	W		IL	
			Burton	5/12	m	W		IL	Jan
	77	77	Kidwell, Isaac	39	m	W	Carpenter	IL	
			Julia A.	38	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Frederic A.	18	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			James A.	14	m	W		IL	
			Mary E.	7	f	W		IL	
			Rosa B.	2	f	W		IL	
			Myra A.	7/12	f	W		IL	Nov.
	78	78	Riley, George	66	m	W	confined to home for years by sickness	VA	
12			Sarah	60	f	W	Keeps house	MA	
			Alice	18	f	W		OH	
			Sarah	16	f	W		OH	
			Odes, Ethan	20	m	W	Laborer	IL	
	79	79	Nance, F. W.	49	m	W	Clergyman	TN	
			S. J.	40	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			B. F.	16	m	W		IL	
			C. E.	13	m	W		IL	
			G. A.	13	m	W		IL	
			J. W.	11	m	W		IL	
			James	1	m	W		IL	

AVERILL FAMILY

1840 Census of McDonough County Illinois

(Published copy) McDonough Co. Genealogical Society

page 13

Place of Enumeration: McDonough County, Illinois Year 1840

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males													Free White Females													Slaves	Free Colored	Foreigners
		Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100	Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100			
213	James HAYNS	1		1	1		1		1									2	1			1								
	Absalum STUKILL		1	1	1	2			1								1		1											
	Hugh S. WOODS					1												1												
	David SIM		1	1			1								1	1				1										
214	Andrew COX			1		2		1							1	1			1	1										
	Isaac McCOWN	1	1				1								1	1				1										
	James McCOWN									1												1								
	John FREND	1				1									1				1											
	Jessi NEACE		2	1	1	1		1							1		1			1										
	Andrew RUTLEDG		1			1													1											
	Andrew EMRICK	2	1	1		1									1					1										
	Henry CANOTI			1		2		1							1					1										
	Westly DUNSWORTH	2				1									1				1											
	William W CLATON					1		1							2	2		1			1									
	Richard MUSSON	1	1				1												1											
	John LOWER			1			1								2		2			1										
	Allin PARKER		1	1	1			1								2	1	3			1									
	James HORRIL		1				1								2	3				1										
	Luis MORNING		1				1								3	1				1										
	Absolum PARKER		1				1								1	1				1										
	Peater McCLURE	1	1				1								2	2			1				1							
	Thomas WADDLE						1								1				1											
	Joseph RILY	1		1			1									3				1										
	Philup SHAA(W)					1									2				1											
	Joseph BULLINGTON	1	1			1									1	1			1											
	William HOWARD	1	1				1										1			1										
	R. HARRINGTON	2	2				1								1		1			1										
	George DIXON					1												1												
	Alferd LUMAS							1							1	2	1			1										
	-. C. BARTHOLEMEW		1				2								1				1											
	Samuel CALWELL	1		1	2	1	1			1					1	1	2	1	1		1									
	B. J. WELCH	1	1			1	1												1											
	G. W. WELCH	2				1	1								2				2											
	Gabrill BENN	1	1		2		1								1		1				1									
	William ALLISON					3				1						1		1	1				1							
215	Prestor O?--------	1		1	1	1			1							1			1		1									

page 14

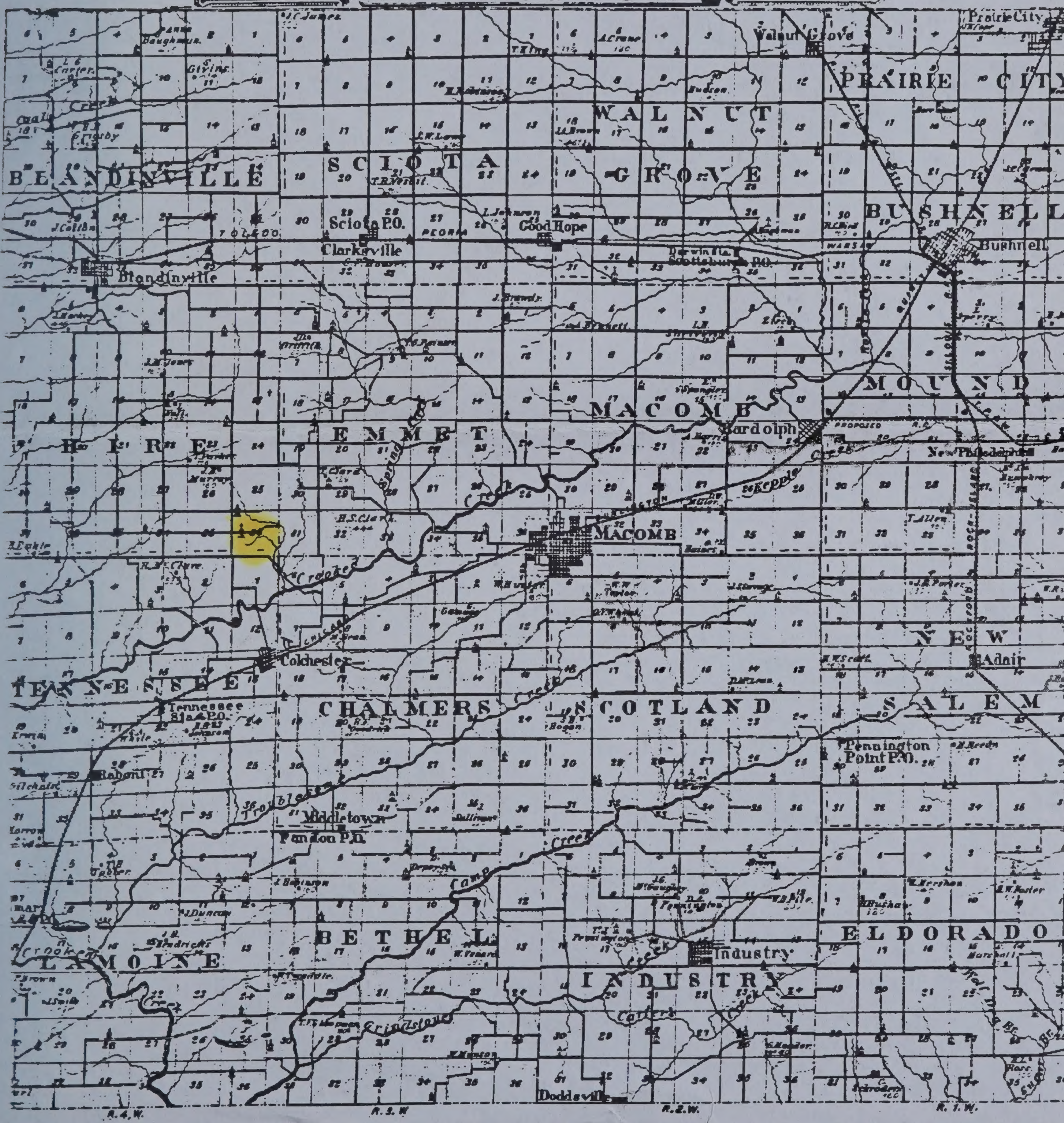
Place of Enumeration: McDonough County, Illinois Year 1840

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males													Free White Females													Slaves	Free Colored	Foreigners
		Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100	Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100			
215	Enos RAWLY		1	1	1			1							2	2	1	2	1	1										
	Theadore LAWLIN	2				1													1											
	Thomas WALKER				1	1		1																						
	W. J. FRASURE		1		1			1								1	1	1		1										
	W. H. WINDOW	1				2									1				2											
	John ANDERSON Sr.			1	1					1							1				1									
	W. H. McCINDRICK	2				1									1	2			2											
	Richard BRANDON	2	1			1													1											
	John D. WALKER			1			2								2				1											
	Thomas BOLLOCK	2						1							1	1			1	1										
	Abner WALKER	1	2				1	1							2				1	1										
	John L. ANDERSON					1																								
	James BENTLY		2	2			1								2		1		1											
	James VANKANTEN	1	2		1		1	1											1											
	Francis YARD	1	1		1											1	1		1											
	Isaac SPENCER	1		1	1			1								1	1			1										
	N. B. TEAS	1				11									2				1											
	Filo AVERRILL					3					1						1							1						
	John B. BAKIN	1				1	1												1						1					
	James VEST	1			1			1							1	1	2		1											
	Elijas STEPHENS	1				1													1											
	William CHAMP	2	2				1									1	1	2		1										
	Joseph HAYNS	2	1			1	1									3			1											
	Anson LITTLE	2						1									1	1		1										
	William CHANY					1													1											
	John FORTNER	3				1													1											
	Elish SPRAY	2		2			1								1	1	1		1											
	John FARBR	1			2			1							1	1	3	1		1										
	Will T. DISPAIN	3				1									1				1											
	Bevrly NEACE	3				1													1											
216	James DUNSWORTH	1	3				1								1		1			1										
	Thomas DUNSWORTH	1	2	2	1	1		1												1										
	Jemima MUNK				1				1									1		1			1							
	William HOLTON Sr.									1											1									
	John RUGGLES	2						1							1	1				1	1			1						
	Hugh WANE			1	2			1								2		1	1											

(The enumerator could not spell.)

This proves the Claytons had daughters. The oldest son who was a "teamster", was probably away at the time. James Vest, Mrs. Clayton's brother, was also a War of 1812 Veteran but from Tennessee. Clayton daughters married sons of Philo Averill.

MAP OF McDONOUGH COUNTY


BLANDINVILLE
Blandinville
SCIOTA
Sciota P.O.
Clarksville
WALNUT GROVE
Walnut Grove
Good Hope
Scottsburg P.O.
PRAIRIE CITY
Prairie City
BUSHNELL
Bushnell
MOUND
HIRE
EMMET
MACOMB
Macomb
Bardolph
New Philadelphia
Crooked Creek
Kepple Creek
Spring Creek
TENNESSEE
Tennessee Sta. & P.O.
Colchester
CHALMERS
SCOTLAND
NEW SALEM
Adair
Pennington Point P.O.
Troublesome Creek
Middletown
Fandon P.O.
Camp Creek
LAMOINE
BETHEL
INDUSTRY
Industry
ELDORADO
Carters Creek
Grindstone
Doddsville
R.4.W.
R.3.W
R.2.W.
R.1.W.

8 June 1999

Received your quiry and check wanting proof that Norman C Averill is the son of Philo Averill.

I have some illness in my family at present time but I will work on it as soon as possible. First check all estate records, then land records

Sincerely,

Libby Grimm

GRIMM
713 W. CALHOUN ST.
MACOMB, ILLINOIS
61455-1334

USA20

Norma Zaniewski
8924 West Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, Wisconsin
53228-2230

PEORIA
616
JUN
PM

© USPS 1995

29 May 1999

Mrs. Libby Grimm
713 West Calhoun
Macomb IL 61455

Dear Libby:

The McDonough Co. Courthouse gave me your name, and I'm hoping you can help with a difficult problem in proving that Norman Chancellor Averill was son of Philo, who settled there about 1832/3, right after the Black Hawk War. I did not realize the Daughters of the American Revolution no longer accepts Genealogies as proof of lineage when I applied. However, our family can prove every step but that one by other records. Miami Co. Kansas, where I believed Norman died, cannot find a copy of his death certificate, though.

Attached pages of the Averill Genealogy show Norman's parentage, and might help you a little. Philo's father, Captain Moses Averill, was a member of the Connecticut Legislature and a patriot at the outbreak of the Revolutionary War. The genealogy is very accurate, for I've been able to find copious documentation of Philo's activies in Indiana and Pope & Sangamon Cos. IL with deed & county records & 1820/1830 censuses. He held elective offices and was sometimes Justice of the Peace. We also have 1840, 1850 & later McDonough Co. censuses. I own a copy of Clarke's McDonough Co. History, which mentions Norman and his brothers but not Philo.

We also have a great deal of data about the family of Norman's wife, Martha (Clayton) Averill, whose father William W. received a War of 1812 Bounty Land grant there. He, his wife and sons are buried in Bean Cemetery in Colchester. Norman's brother Allen and family are buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery there. We do not know where Philo and Rebecca are buried (in 1844) but it is conceivable cemetery records could help.

As you may surmise from the above, what is really needed is will, probate, or deed records in which Philo mentions his heirs. With his habit of owning land, he probably had some there, though he was 65 years old when he came and 76 when he died. We re some of the earliest land purchases recorded in Schuyler Co. before McDonough Courts got going? It would appear that the widest time frame to search would be from 1832/3 to 1844/5. If he left no will nor probate record, it is still possible that, during old age, he disposed of his property to his heirs. If real property (land) was involved, there would probably be deeds of gift. That is where the proof would probably be found, unless you can think of another alternative. Our family already knew whom Norman's father was, but it was not written down in a provable fashion, so the DAR won't accept that.

Sorry this letter is so long, but thought you probably needed all the information. Not knowing your fees, I am enclosing a check for \$30.00 but realize you may charge more, with the copying and all if we are lucky. If you do not feel up to the job please let me know. Your help is much appreciated.

Sincerely

Norma Zaniewski

Norma Zaniewski
8924 W. Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

Enclosures, including check.

✓ 680. **Norman Chancellor^6 Averill** (*Philo^5*, *Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*; *William^1*), b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind. (the first white child b. in that town); his parents removed to Illinois when he was abt. 12 years old. He m. Aug. 1, 1844, in McDonough Co. (?), Ill., **Martha E. Clayton.** He was a farmer and lived at Sangamon, 1827 (?); McDonough Co., 185-; Webster Co., Ia., (Ford Do) 1851; Boon Co., 1853; near Lane, Kan., 1868.

Mr. Averill united with the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1834; was licensed to preach in Iowa, but after removing to Kansas he settled near a Society of Friends, and, living some distance from a Methodist Episcopal church, he united with the Friends' Church in 1881, and was a faithful attendant there until his death; but for several years he refused all official positions on account of his age and infirmities. His sons also joined the Society of Friends.

Children:

1597. i. WILLIAM C.^{7}, b. May 12, 1845, in McDonough Co., Ill. Was in the Civil War and mem. of Co. H, 9th Ia. Cav. He resided in Boon Co., Ia., at period of service and d. in service, Aug. 5, 1865, at Little Rock, Ark.

1598. ii. QUINCY *Monroe*^{7}, b. Feb. 4, 1848, in McDonough Co., Ill.; m. Rebecca D. Haworth.

✓ 1599. iii. SARAH J. R.^{7}, b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough Co.; m. Rev. John W. White.

1600. iv. MARTHA E.^{7}, b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster Co., Ia.; m. Richard S. Hussey. She d. Aug. 15, 1895, leaving nine children.

1601. v. CHARLES N.^{7}, b. Feb. 20, 1855, in Boon Co.; m. Anna M. Lasby. Mr. Averill has been of very great assistance in obtaining data for the branch of Philo (No. 259).

1602. vi. BETHEL P.^{7}, b. Nov. 26, 1856, in Boon Co.; m. Mary E. Wells. Mr. Averill has, like his brother, taken pleasure in collecting data for his branch of the family.

✓ 266. **Philo^5 Averill** (*Moses^4*, *Isaac^3*, *William^2*, *William^1*), b. Mar. 20, 1768 (*F. B.*), at New Preston, Conn.; m. (1) **Betsey Bordman**; m. (2) **Charlotte Baker**; m. (3) Apr. 16, 1808 (*F. B.*), **Rebecca Rice** (widow of James Cropsy and dau. of Capt. George Rice), b. Apr. 27, 1775 (*F. B. R.*). She d. Sept. 9, 1844 (*F. B. R.*), in Illinois. Mr. Averill lived at New Preston, Conn.; removed to Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; then to Veve, Ind., 1814-15; afterwards abt. 1827 to Sangamon and McDonough Counties, Ill. There is a deed Aug. 20, 1808, from Philo Averill of Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., and wife Rebekah, to Stephen Comstock of Stillwater, Saratoga Co. He also owned land in Cicero, Onondaga Co., N. Y. He is said to have been under Gen. Harrison at Tippecanoe, 1811; and in the War of 1812. He d. Oct. 22, 1844 (*F. B.*), in McDonough County, Ill.

Children (by first wife):

672. i. MALISSA^6, b. 1795-1800 (?); m. Timothy Haskell.

673. ii. ORILLA^6, b. 1801 (?); joined the Shakers, prob. in N. Y.

(by second wife):

674. iii. ROWLEN GREEN^6, b. 1803 (?); m. ——— ———, in New York.

675. iv. BETSEY^6, b. 1805 (?); joined the Shakers, probably in New York.

676. v. ELECTA^6, b. 1807 (?); m. Nehemiah Herd.

(by third wife):

677. vi. HENRY JAMES CROPSY^6, b. July 20, 1809, at Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; m. (1) Hilda Ann Warren; m. (2) Mrs. Sarah Jack. He d. Nov. 19, 1894, at Brownsville, Linn Co., Ore.

678. vii. CHARLOTTE BAKER^6, b. Feb., 1811, at Saratoga Springs (?); m. Mar. 17, 1831, Nicholas Royal Tays.

679. viii. ELIZA^6, b. 1813 (?); m. Levi Warren, who may have been a brother of Huldah Ann Warren, w. of Henry James Cropsy Averill.

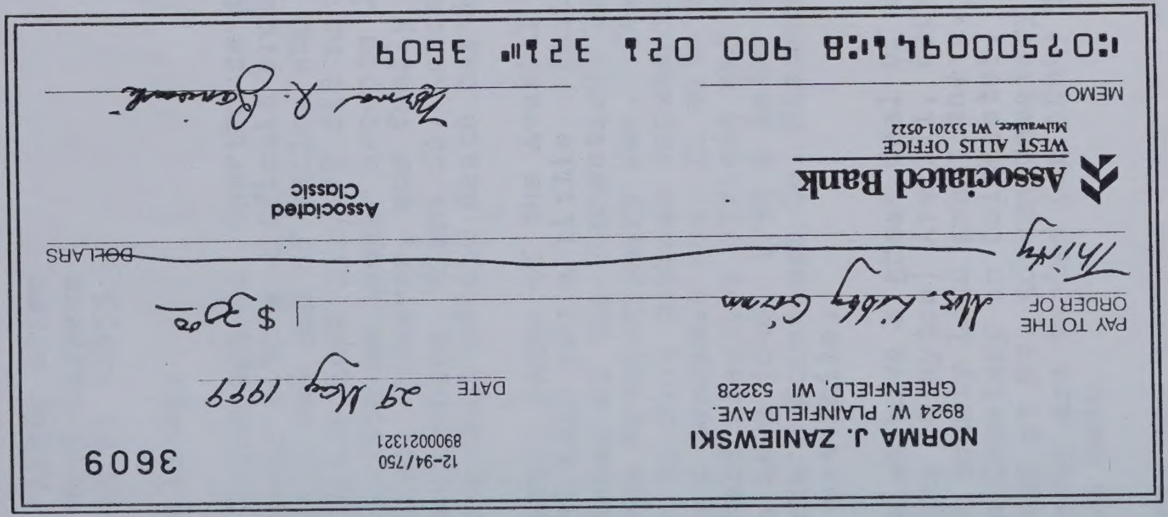
✓ 680. ix. NORMAN CHANCELLOR^6, b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind.; m. Martha E. Clayton.

681. x. ALLEN WILEY^6, b. July 9, 1817; m. (1) Sarah Clayton; m. (2) Mary Ann Delbridge.

8924 W. Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

USA H First-Class Rate
USA H First-Class Rate

Mrs. Libby Grimm
713 West Calhoun
Macomb IL 61455



NORMA J. ZANIEWSKI
8924 W. PLAINFIELD AVE.
GREENFIELD, WI 53228

12-94/750
8900021321

3609

DATE 29 May 1999

PAY TO THE ORDER OF Mrs. Libby Grimm $ 30.00

Thirty DOLLARS

Associated Classic

Associated Bank
WEST ALLIS OFFICE
Milwaukee, WI 53201-0522

MEMO

Norma J. Zaniewski

⑆075000941⑆8 900 021 321⑈ 3609

29 May 1999

Mrs. Libby Grimm
713 West Calhoun
Macomb IL 61455

Dear Libby:

The McDonough Co. Courthouse gave me your name, and I'm hoping you can help with a difficult problem in proving that Norman Chancellor Averill was son of Philo, who settled there about 1832/3, right after the Black Hawk War. I did not realize the Daughters of the American Revolution no longer accepts Genealogies as proof of lineage when I applied. However, our family can prove every step but that one by other records. Miami Co. Kansas, where I believed Norman died, cannot find a copy of his death certificate, though.

Attached pages of the Averill Genealogy show Norman's parentage, and might help you a little. Philo's father, Captain Moses Averill, was a member of the Connecticut Legislature and a patriot at the outbreak of the Revolutionary War. The genealogy is very accurate, for I've been able to find copious documentation of Philo's activies in Indiana and Pope & Sangamon Cos. IL with deed & county records & 1820/1830 censuses. He held elective offices and was sometimes Justice of the Peace. We also have 1840, 1850 & later McDonough Co. censuses. I own a copy of Clarke's McDonough Co. History, which mentions Norman and his brothers but not Philo.

We also have a great deal of data about the family of Norman's wife, Martha (Clayton) Averill, whose father William W. received a War of 1812 Bounty Land grant there. He, his wife and sons are buried in Bean Cemetery in Colchester. Norman's brother Allen and family are buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery there. We do not know where Philo and Rebecca are buried (in 1844) but it is conceivable cemetery records could help.

As you may surmise from the above, what is really needed is will, probate, or deed records in which Philo mentions his heirs. With his habit of owning land, he probably had some there, though he was 65 years old when he came and 76 when he died. We re some of the earliest land purchases recorded in Schuyler Co. before McDonough Courts got going? It would appear that the widest time frame to search would be from 1832/3 to 1844/5. If he left no will nor probate record, it is still possible that, during old age, he disposed of his property to his heirs. If real property (land) was involved, there would probably be deeds of gift. That is where the proof would probably be found, unless you can think of another alternative. Our family already knew whom Norman's father was, but it was not written down in a provable fashion, so the DAR won't accept that.

Sorry this letter is so long, but thought you probably needed all the information. Not knowing your fees, I am enclosing a check for $30.00 but realize you may charge more, with the copying and all if we are lucky. If you do not feel up to the job please let me know. Your help is much appreciated.

Sincerely

Norma Zaniewski

Norma Zaniewski
8924 W. Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

Enclosures, including check.

Philo entry also included

680. **Norman Chancellor^6 Averill** (*Philo^5, Moses^4, Isaac^3, William^2; William^1*), b. Jan. 11, 1815, at Veve, Ind. (the first white child b. in that town); his parents removed to Illinois when he was abt. 12 years old. He m. Aug. 1, 1844, in McDonough Co. (?), Ill.; **Martha E. Clayton.** He was a farmer and lived at Sangamon, 1827 (?); McDonough Co., 185-; Webster (Fort Dodge) Co., Ia., 1851; Boon Co., 1853; near Lane, Kan., 1868.

Mr. Averill united with the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1834; was licensed to preach in Iowa, but after removing to Kansas he settled near a Society of Friends, and, living some distance from a Methodist Episcopal church, he united with the Friends' Church in 1881, and was a faithful attendant there until his death; but for several years he refused all official positions on account of his age and infirmities. His sons also joined the Society of Friends.

Children:

1597. i. WILLIAM C.^{7}, b. May 12, 1845, in McDonough Co., Ill. Was in the Civil War and mem. of Co. H, 9th Ia. Cav. He resided in Boon Co., Ia., at period of service and d. in service, Aug. 5, 1865, at Little Rock, Ark.

1598. ii. QUINCY *Monroe*^{7}, b. Feb. 4, 1848, in McDonough Co., Ill.; m. Rebecca D. Haworth.

1599. iii. SARAH J. R.^{7}, b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough Co.; m. Rev. John W. White.

1600. iv. MARTHA E.^{7}, b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster Co., Ia.; m. Richard S. Hussey. She d. Aug. 15, 1895, leaving nine children.

1601. v. CHARLES N.^{7}, b. Feb. 20, 1855, in Boon Co.; m. Anna M. Lasby. Mr. Averill has been of very great assistance in obtaining data for the branch of Philo (No. 259).

1602. vi. BETHEL P.^{7}, b. Nov. 26, 1856, in Boon Co.; m. Mary E. Wells. Mr. Averill has, like his brother, taken pleasure in collecting data for his branch of the family.

FLORINE MILLER
County Clerk and Recorder
of McDonough County
Macomb, Illinois 61455

McDONOUGH COUNTY COURT HOUSE
BUILT IN THE YEAR 1869
Listed in the National Register of Historic Places

PEORIA IL 615
PM
12
1999

Norma Zaniewski
8924 W Plainfield Ave
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

53228-2230 82

---

8 May 1999

Mc Donough Co. Courthouse
Macomb IL 61455
Attn: Vital Records and/or Probate Div.

Could you please mail me certificates for the following:

① Marriage of Norman Chandler Averill to Martha E Clayton on 01 August 1844 — Book 59 page 495, I think.

Death certificates of Norman's parents,

② Philo Averill born 1765 CT, died 22 Oct 1844.

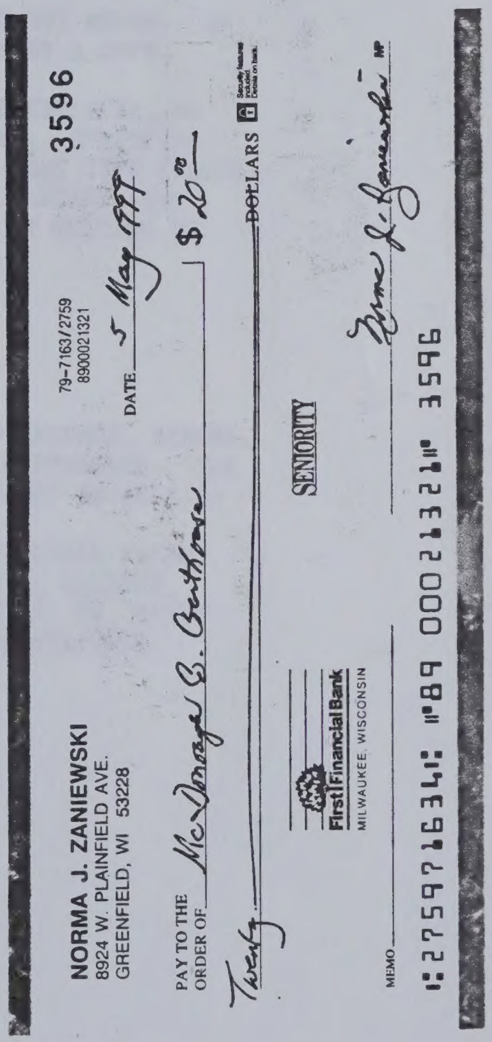
③ Rebecca or Rebekah (Rice) Averill born 1775 in NY died 09 Sept 1844.
(I need proof they were Norman's parents. They were.)
Both deaths were in McDonough Co. If deaths were not registered that early — and even if they were, please check for will or probate records & mail a copy. If this fails could you recommend a researcher who could help?

Thank you so very much! Check for $20.00 is enclosed. If more is needed let me know and I will pay.

Sincerely

Norma Zaniewski

Check encl.



3596

NORMA J. ZANIEWSKI
8924 W. PLAINFIELD AVE.
GREENFIELD, WI 53228

79-7163/2759
8900021321

DATE 5 May 1999

PAY TO THE ORDER OF Mc Donough Co. Courthouse $ 20.00

Twenty DOLLARS

Security features included. Details on back.

SENIORITY

First Financial Bank
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN

MEMO

Norma J. Zaniewski

⑆275971634⑆ ⑈89 000213 21⑈ 3596

McDONOUGH COUNTY COURTHOUSE, BUILT IN THE YEAR 1869
Listed in the National Register of Historic Places

FLORINE MILLER
County Clerk and Recorder
of McDonough County
Macomb, Illinois 61455

Clerk and Recorder 309/833-2474
Voter Registration 309/833-4649

SUBJECT: GENEALOGY SEARCHES

THE FOLLOWING CHARGES APPLY TO MARRIAGE AND BIRTH CERTIFICATES RECORDED PRIOR TO 1922 AND DEATH CERTIFICATES PRIOR TO 1977:

$2.00 PER COPY IF YOU HAVE PROVIDED THE NECESSARY DATES

$5.00 PER NAME SEARCHED IF THE DATES ARE NOT KNOWN. IF THE RECORD IS FOUND, YOU WILL BE SENT A COPY.

MARRIAGE AND BIRTHS RECORDED 1922 THROUGH THE PRESENT YEAR, OR DEATHS RECORDED 1977 TO PRESENT, MUST BE CERTIFIED. CERTIFIED COPIES ARE $7.00 EACH. ADDITIONAL COPIES OF THE SAME CERTIFICATE ARE $2.00 EACH. ANY MARRIAGES RECORDED PRIOR TO JANUARY 1924 MAY BE OBTAINED FROM WESTERN ILLINOIS UNIVERSITY BY WRITING TO:

ILLINOIS REGIONAL ARCHIVES DEPOSITORY
2E ARCHIVES LIBRARY
WIU
1 UNIVERSITY CIRCLE
MACOMB, IL 61455

OUR OFFICE DOES NOT HAVE THE STAFF TO SEARCH LAND RECORDS, BIRTHS, DEATHS OR MARRIAGES FOR HISTORICAL OR GENEALOGICAL PURPOSES. THE FOLLOWING ARE NAMES AND ADDRESSES OF PERSONS THAT MAY BE ABLE TO ASSIST YOU.

MCDONOUGH GENEALOGY SOCIETY
BOX 202
MACOMB, IL 61455

MRS. LIBBY GRIMM
713 W. CALHOUN
MACOMB, IL 61455
(309)833-5498

SARAH SEMONIS
P O Box 813
MACOMB, IL 61455

McDONOUGH COUNTY COURTHOUSE, BUILT IN THE YEAR 1869
Listed in the National Register of Historic Places

FLORINE MILLER
County Clerk and Recorder
of McDonough County
Macomb, Illinois 61455

Clerk and Recorder 309/833-2474
Voter Registration 309/833-4649

SUBJECT: GENEALOGY SEARCHES

THE FOLLOWING CHARGES APPLY TO MARRIAGE AND BIRTH CERTIFICATES RECORDED PRIOR TO 1922 AND DEATH CERTIFICATES PRIOR TO 1977:

$2.00 PER COPY IF YOU HAVE PROVIDED THE NECESSARY DATES

$5.00 PER NAME SEARCHED IF THE DATES ARE NOT KNOWN. IF THE RECORD IS FOUND, YOU WILL BE SENT A COPY.

MARRIAGE AND BIRTHS RECORDED 1922 THROUGH THE PRESENT YEAR, OR DEATHS RECORDED 1977 TO PRESENT, MUST BE CERTIFIED. CERTIFIED COPIES ARE $7.00 EACH. ADDITIONAL COPIES OF THE SAME CERTIFICATE ARE $2.00 EACH. ANY MARRIAGES RECORDED PRIOR TO JANUARY 1924 MAY BE OBTAINED FROM WESTERN ILLINOIS UNIVERSITY BY WRITING TO:

ILLINOIS REGIONAL ARCHIVES DEPOSITORY
2E ARCHIVES LIBRARY
WIU
1 UNIVERSITY CIRCLE
MACOMB, IL 61455

OUR OFFICE DOES NOT HAVE THE STAFF TO SEARCH LAND RECORDS, BIRTHS, DEATHS OR MARRIAGES FOR HISTORICAL OR GENEALOGICAL PURPOSES. THE FOLLOWING ARE NAMES AND ADDRESSES OF PERSONS THAT MAY BE ABLE TO ASSIST YOU.

MCDONOUGH GENEALOGY SOCIETY
BOX 202
MACOMB, IL 61455

MRS. LIBBY GRIMM
713 W. CALHOUN
MACOMB, IL 61455
(309)833-5498

SARAH SEMONIS
P O Box 813
MACOMB, IL 61455

FLORINE MILLER
County Clerk and Recorder
of McDonough County
Macomb, Illinois 61455

PEORIA IL 1
PM
12 MAY
1999

MACOMB
ILL.

McDONOUGH COUNTY COURT HOUSE
BUILT IN THE YEAR 1869
Listed in the National Register of Historic Places

Norma Zaniewski
8924 W Plainfield Ave
Greenfield, WI   53228-2230

53228-2230 A2

---

8 May 1999

McDonough Co. Courthouse
Macomb IL 61455
Attn: Vital Records and/or Probate Div.

Could you please mail me certificates for the following:

① Marriage of Norman Chandler Averill to Martha E. Clayton on 01 August 1844 — Book 59 page 495, I think.

Death certificates of Norman's parents,

② Philo Averill born 1765 CT, died 22 Oct 1844.

③ Rebecca or Rebekah (Rice) Averill born 1775 in NY died 09 Sept 1844.

(I need proof they were Norman's parents. They were.) Both deaths were in McDonough Co. If deaths were not registered that early — and even if they were, please check for will or probate records & mail a copy. If this fails could you recommend a researcher who could help?

Thank you so very much! Check for $20.00 is enclosed. If more is needed let me know and I will pay.

Sincerely
Norma Zaniewski

Check encl.

NORMA J. ZANIEWSKI
8924 W. PLAINFIELD AVE.
GREENFIELD, WI 53228

3596

79-7163/2759
8900021321

DATE 5 May 1999

Security features included. Details on back.

PAY TO THE ORDER OF McDonough Co. Courthouse $ 20.00

Twenty ——— DOLLARS

SENIORITY

First Financial Bank
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN

MEMO

Norma J. Zaniewski

⑆275971634⑆ ⑈89 0002132⑈ 3596

McDONOUGH COUNTY COURTHOUSE, BUILT IN THE YEAR 1869
Listed in the National Register of Historic Places

FLORINE MILLER
County Clerk and Recorder
of McDonough County
Macomb, Illinois 61455

Clerk and Recorder 309/833-2474
Voter Registration 309/833-4649

SUBJECT: GENEALOGY SEARCHES

THE FOLLOWING CHARGES APPLY TO MARRIAGE AND BIRTH CERTIFICATES RECORDED PRIOR TO 1922 AND DEATH CERTIFICATES PRIOR TO 1977:

$2.00 PER COPY IF YOU HAVE PROVIDED THE NECESSARY DATES

$5.00 PER NAME SEARCHED IF THE DATES ARE NOT KNOWN. IF THE RECORD IS FOUND, YOU WILL BE SENT A COPY.

MARRIAGE AND BIRTHS RECORDED 1922 THROUGH THE PRESENT YEAR, OR DEATHS RECORDED 1977 TO PRESENT, MUST BE CERTIFIED. CERTIFIED COPIES ARE $7.00 EACH. ADDITIONAL COPIES OF THE SAME CERTIFICATE ARE $2.00 EACH. ANY MARRIAGES RECORDED PRIOR TO JANUARY 1924 MAY BE OBTAINED FROM WESTERN ILLINOIS UNIVERSITY BY WRITING TO:

ILLINOIS REGIONAL ARCHIVES DEPOSITORY
2E ARCHIVES LIBRARY
WIU
1 UNIVERSITY CIRCLE
MACOMB, IL 61455

OUR OFFICE DOES NOT HAVE THE STAFF TO SEARCH LAND RECORDS, BIRTHS, DEATHS OR MARRIAGES FOR HISTORICAL OR GENEALOGICAL PURPOSES. THE FOLLOWING ARE NAMES AND ADDRESSES OF PERSONS THAT MAY BE ABLE TO ASSIST YOU.

MCDONOUGH GENEALOGY SOCIETY
BOX 202
MACOMB, IL 61455

MRS. LIBBY GRIMM
713 W. CALHOUN
MACOMB, IL 61455
(309)833-5498

SARAH SEMONIS
P O Box 813
MACOMB, IL 61455

FLORINE MILLER
County Clerk and Recorder
of McDonough County
Macomb, Illinois 61455

PM
199

McDONOUGH COUNTY COURT HOUSE
BUILT IN THE YEAR 1869
Listed in the National Register of Historic Places

Norma Zaniewski
8924 W Plainfield Ave
Greenfield, WI   53228-2230

53228-2230 A2

---

8 May 1999

Mc Donough Co. Courthouse
Macomb IL 61455
Attn: Vital Records and/or Probate Div.

Could you please mail me certificates for the following:

① Marriage of Norman Chandler Averill to Martha E Clayton on 01 August 1844 — Book 59 page 495, I think.

Death certificates of Norman's parents,

② Philo Averill born 1768 CT, died 22 Oct 1844.

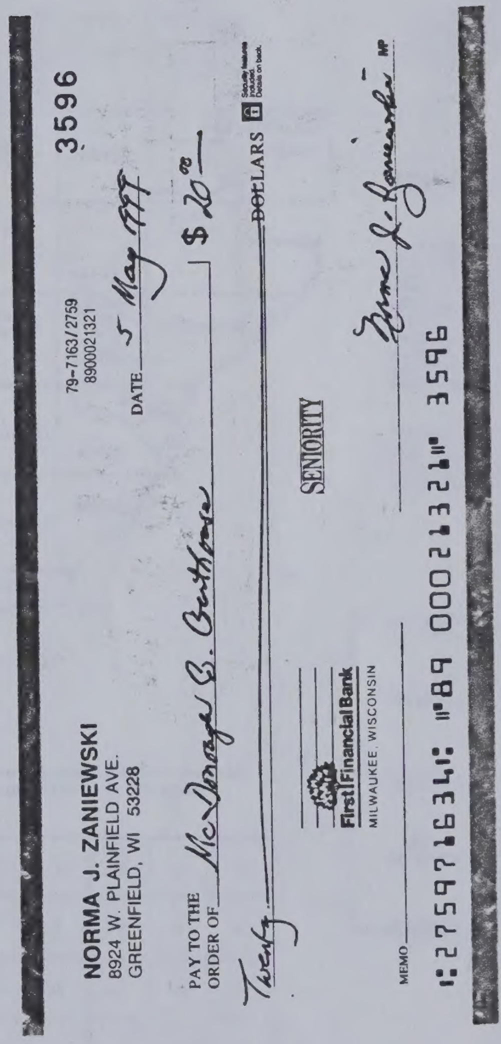
③ Rebecca or Rebekah (Rice) Averill born 1775 in NY died 09 Sept 1844.
(I need proof they were Norman's parents. They were.)
Both deaths were in McDonough Co. If deaths were not registered that early — and even if they were, please check for will or probate records & mail a copy. If this fails could you recommend a researcher who could help?

Thank you so very much! Check for $\$20^{00}$ is enclosed. If more is needed let me know and I will pay.

Sincerely

Norma Zaniewski

Check encl.



NORMA J. ZANIEWSKI
8924 W. PLAINFIELD AVE.
GREENFIELD, WI 53228

3596

79-7163/2759
8900021321

DATE 5 May 1999

PAY TO THE ORDER OF McDonough Co. Courthouse | $ 20⁄00

Twenty —— DOLLARS

First Financial Bank
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN

SENIORITY

MEMO

Norma J. Zaniewski

⑆275971634⑆ ⑈89 0002132⑈ 3596

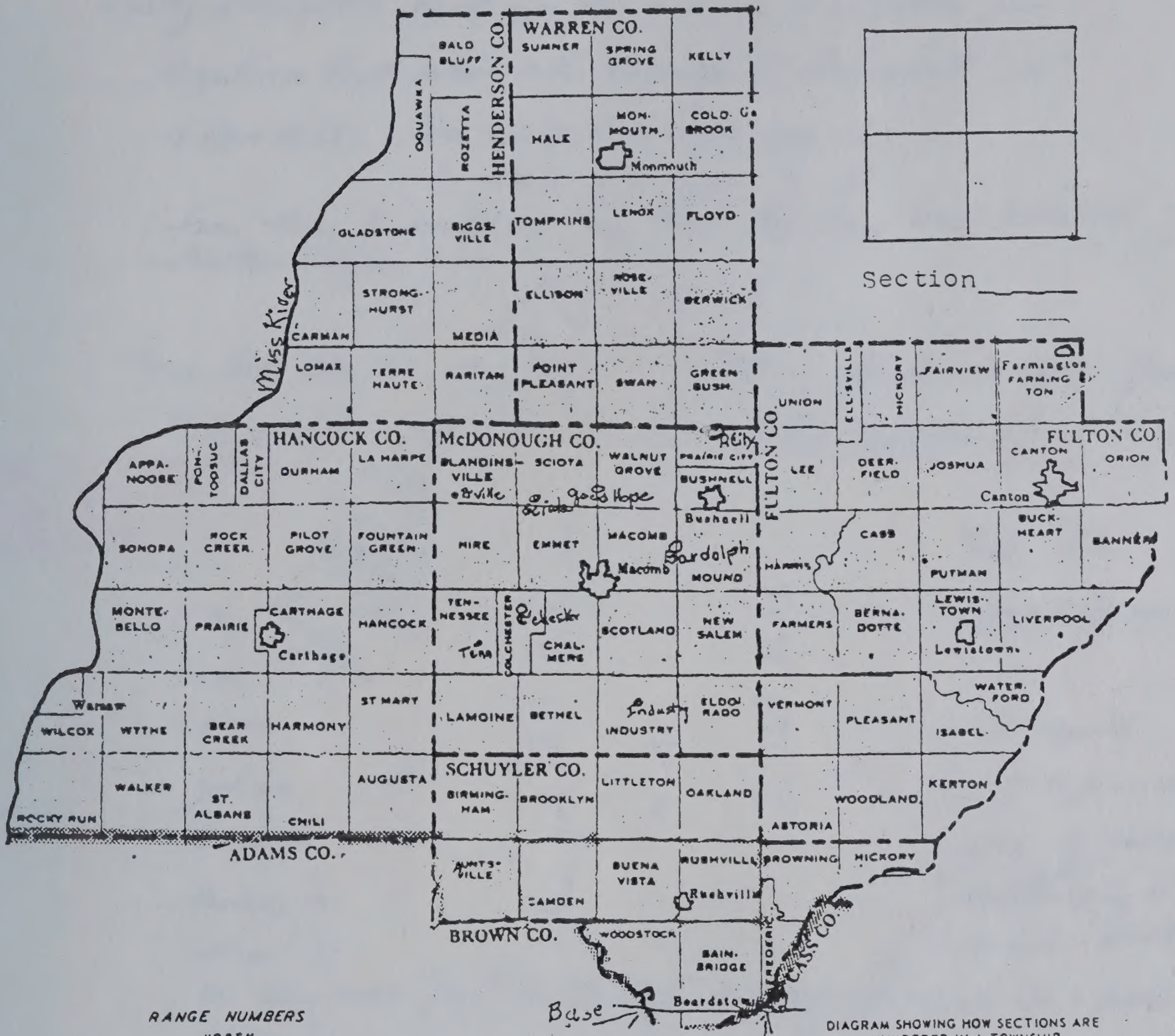
From CEMETERY -
McDonough Co IL

US/Can 977.392
V34g

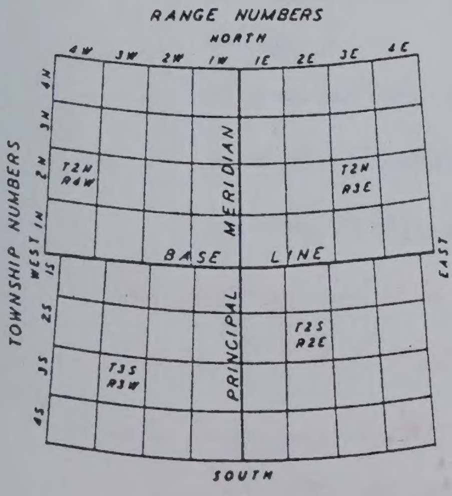
Salt Lake Cy ✓

MC DONOUGH COUNTY, ILLINOIS

COUNTY SEAT - MACOMB, ILLINOIS


WARREN CO.
HENDERSON CO.
BALD BLUFF
SUMNER
SPRING GROVE
KELLY
OQUAWKA
ROZETTA
HALE
MON-MOUTH
Monmouth
COLD-BROOK
GLADSTONE
BIGGS-VILLE
TOMPKINS
LENOX
FLOYD
STRONG-HURST
ELLISON
ROSE-VILLE
BERWICK
CARMAN
MEDIA
LOMAX
TERRE HAUTE
RARITAN
POINT PLEASANT
SWAN
GREEN BUSH
Miss River
UNION
ELLISVILLE
HICKORY
FAIRVIEW
Farmington
FARMING TON
HANCOCK CO.
McDONOUGH CO.
FULTON CO.
APPA-NOOSE
PON-TOOSUC
DALLAS CITY
DURHAM
LA HARPE
BLANDINS-VILLE
Bville
SCIOTA
Sciota
Good Hope
WALNUT GROVE
PRAIRIE CITY
Pr City
BUSHNELL
Bushnell
LEE
DEER-FIELD
JOSHUA
CANTON
Canton
ORION
SONORA
ROCK CREEK
PILOT GROVE
FOUNTAIN GREEN
HIRE
EMMET
MACOMB
Macomb
Bardolph
MOUND
HARRIS
CASS
PUTMAN
BUCK-HEART
BANNER
MONTE-BELLO
PRAIRIE
CARTHAGE
Carthage
HANCOCK
TEN-NESSEE
Tenn
COLCHESTER
Colchester
CHAL-MERS
SCOTLAND
NEW SALEM
FARMERS
BERNA-DOTTE
LEWIS-TOWN
Lewistown
LIVERPOOL
Warsaw
WILCOX
WYTHE
BEAR CREEK
HARMONY
ST MARY
LAMOINE
BETHEL
Industry
INDUSTRY
ELDO-RADO
VERMONT
PLEASANT
WATER-FORD
ISABEL
SCHUYLER CO.
WALKER
ST. ALBANS
CHILI
AUGUSTA
BIRMING-HAM
BROOKLYN
LITTLETON
OAKLAND
ASTORIA
WOODLAND
KERTON
ROCKY RUN
ADAMS CO.
HUNTS-VILLE
CAMDEN
BUENA VISTA
RUSHVILLE
Rushville
BROWNING
HICKORY
BROWN CO.
WOODSTOCK
BAIN-BRIDGE
FREDERICK
CASS CO.
Beardstown
Base Line

Section ______


RANGE NUMBERS
NORTH
4W
3W
2W
1W
1E
2E
3E
4E
4N
3N
2N
1N
1S
2S
3S
4S
TOWNSHIP NUMBERS
WEST
EAST
T2N R4W
T2N R3E
BASE LINE
PRINCIPAL MERIDIAN
T2S R2E
T3S R3W
SOUTH

4th Principal Meridian

DIAGRAM SHOWING HOW SECTIONS ARE NUMBERED IN A TOWNSHIP

6	5	4	3	2	1
7	8	9	10	11	12
18	17	16	15	14	13
19	20	21	22	23	24
30	29	28	27	26	25
31	32	33	34	35	36

Lar

IMP

WHAT

A LAND DESC
ACRES IT CON

1 inch
7.92 inches
12 inches
1 vara
2¾ feet
3 feet
25 links
25 links
100 links

In non-rectan
feet or rods (
acres. Such de
in detail later.

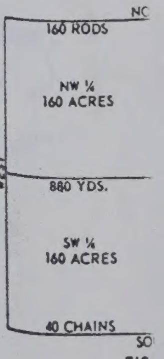
MEANI

A meandered l
joining land ow
divided into d
cation, acreage
was determined
ment surveyors.

The original su
township, mea
courthouse, an
descriptions in

IMPORTANT

THE GOVERN
OF LAND, IS
TRACT OF L


NO
160 RODS
NW ¼
160 ACRES
WEST
880 YDS.
SW ¼
160 ACRES
40 CHAINS
SO

FIG

Descriptio
2, 3, 4 an
They are n
IMPORTA
is, determ
SECRET

Continued o

New York Forts in the Rev

400-1

E 263 N6R6

fine
Nickels
B Teas
1850 cases
etc

Geary Rathbone
Rathburn
Emily Hurd

During 1890-1
[illegible]

93-4

Democracy in the Connecticut
Frontier Town of Kent
Charles Grant (1961)

US/CtK 974.61 K1
H29

not photocopied were p20 Marcus Rice 000 12001 — ae 011 0000 1 — ae 50/60
P24 Nancy Willis 1 — ae 50/60 101 001 — ae 30/40

Notes

Comparing 1840 census data & Cemetery records —

From cemetery we learn that a good many settlers were from Wash. Co TN (others) long ago found Wm Clayton & James Vest both in the 1830 Washington Co TN census

Westly Dansworth next door to William W Claton. —

Angeline Vest married Charles W Dansworth on 16 Apr 1835. Son Geo W d in 1856 age 19
" Wm C d in 1862 " 5
(from this, it would appear that Angeline was probably Martha Clayton's niece)

James Vest, who did have little daughters, lived 2 doors from Filo Averill and two doors from Filo's neighbor, N. B. Teas.

~~The~~ Angline was probably dau of James & Susanna Vest, perhaps DE, LE, WE & BP were children who died after 1840 when they had 4S & 2D

Jemima Munk lived in the vicinity.

(N. B Teas is undoubtedly Nicholas Royal Teas, who married Charlotte Baker Averill 7 Mar 1833, and by now had 3 toddlers - 2 girls & a boy.)

(Norman, Allen & Henry Averill were still at home. A teenaged girl was living with the family - both parents shown as 70-80 years old)

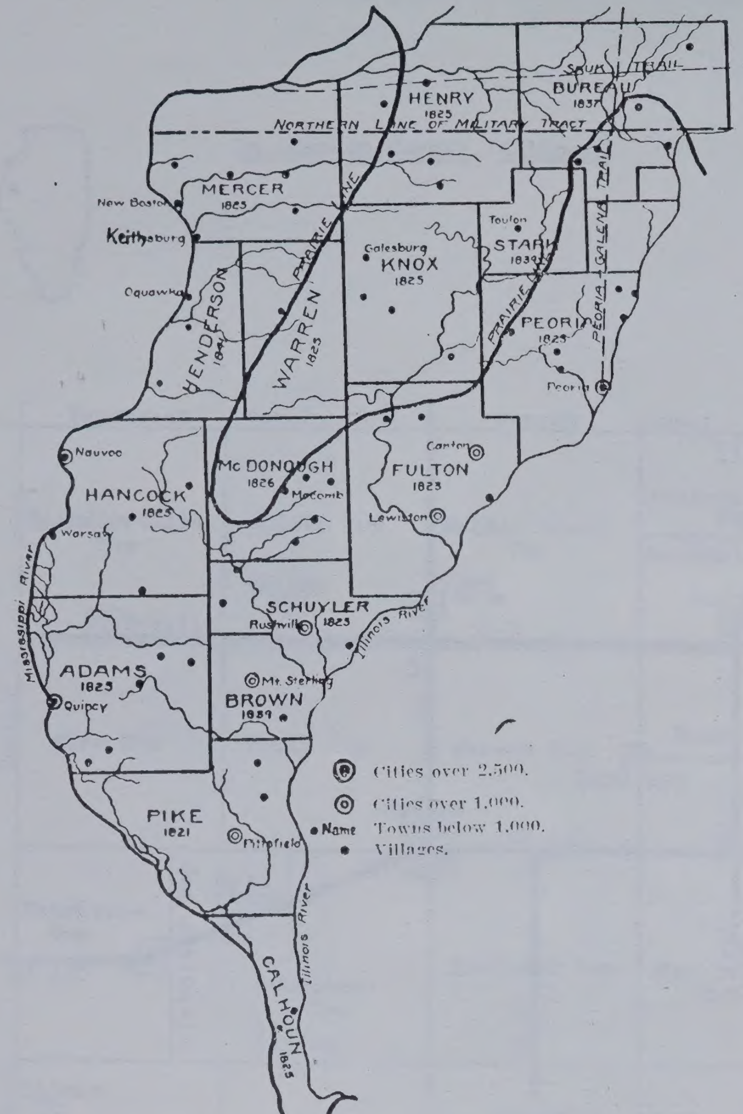
(Eliza & Levi Warren were married with a houseful of children. Perhaps the youngest son was hers & his. Unless some one was just helping Eliza, there were 2 daughters. That fall H J C married Hulda.)

We can tell from McDonough Co history that Levi was a prominent citizen.)

It may not be significant but a John Long age 20-30 (Vest nephew?), a C. C. Chettan (Chastain?) and a J. H. Rice were there, also William Willis - though the latter was from Washington Co Ky.

The photocopier did not pick up faint copy, last page re children of James C & A.P. Vest. Another page shows ~~he~~ James was born (3) ~~June~~ Feb 1789, ~~a soldier~~ and ~~see Wong's pension — he served in Capt~~ Hartsell's TN Militia wife Susanna (12) Apr. 1890 Probably James C was a son. William Willis Clayton, Sr. b. ~~24 May~~ (2) Jan 1793. Martha E Vest Clayton b 3 Aug 1795. This couple had son James L (age not given) d. y.? Valentine b. 18 Dec 1818 WW Jr b. 23 Mar 1817 Martha

IL
file


HENRY
1825
BUREAU
1837
SAUK TRAIL
NORTHERN LINE OF MILITARY TRACT
MERCER
1825
New Boston
Keithsburg
Oquawka
HENDERSON
1841
WARREN
1825
PRAIRIE LINE
Galesburg
KNOX
1825
Toulon
STARK
1839
PEORIA
1825
PRAIRIE
PEORIA–GALENA TRAIL
Peoria
Nauvoo
HANCOCK
1825
McDONOUGH
1826
Macomb
Canton
FULTON
1823
Lewistown
Warsaw
Mississippi River
SCHUYLER
1825
Rushville
Illinois River
ADAMS
1825
Quincy
Mt. Sterling
BROWN
1839
PIKE
1821
Pittsfield
Illinois River
CALHOUN
1825
Cities over 2,500.
Cities over 1,000.
Name Towns below 1,000.
Villages.

THE MILITARY TRACT (1850)

Curved line shows the limits of the prairie; less than 20 per cent. woodland. Year indicates date of county organization.

CHAPTER VI

THE MILITARY TRACT

The Military Tract includes most of that portion of the state lying between the Illinois and Mississippi rivers, south of Rock Island county. This territory, which had been set aside by the Federal government for the veterans of the War of 1812, contains thirteen entire counties and parts of three others, in all more than 5,000,000 acres, not far from the area of the state of Massachusetts.[1]

Many grants were made but few were actually settled upon by the grantees. Fearing the toils of pioneer life or lacking a definite knowledge of the value of the lands ceded, many sold their grants, (one hundred and sixty acres each) for nominal sums, considering themselves fortunate when able to convert what seemed visionary wealth into actual wealth, even though it was no more than a cow or a horse.[2]

However, the people who resided in Illinois at the time were well aware of the value of the land and proceeded to "squat" upon it, since they were unable to get any valid title to it, not knowing the actual owners. Cultivation by the squatters followed and often trouble came also. Land sharks, ever on the lookout for bargains, watched the increasing value of the farms, hunted up the original owners, bought their claims and returned to Illinois to oust the occupants and profit by their improvements. Forged titles resulted and with these came almost endless chains of entanglements and litigation.

---

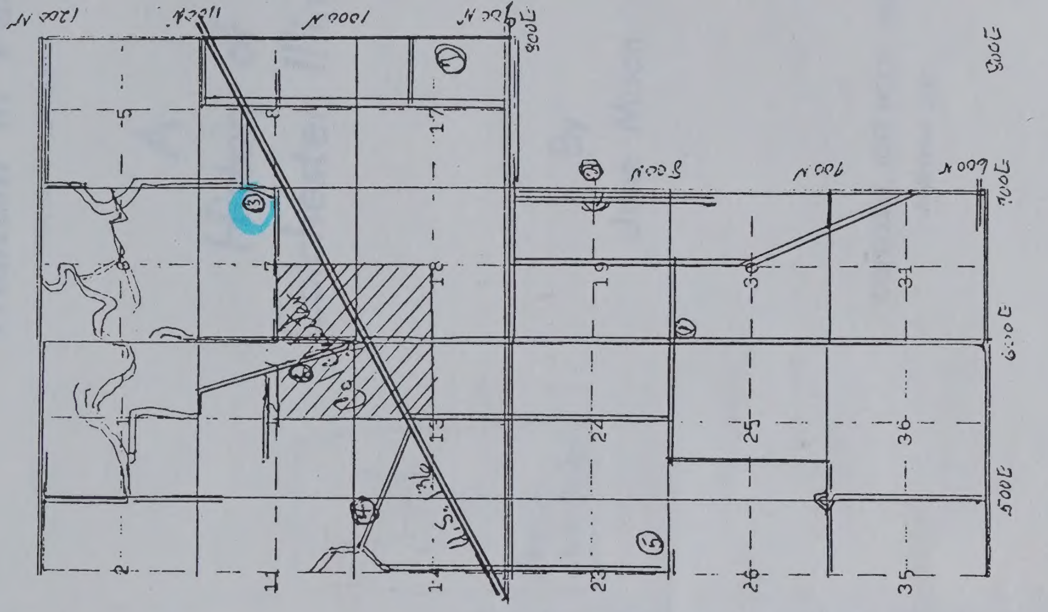
[1] See Van Zandt, *A full description . . . of the Military Lands between the Mississippi and Illinois Rivers* (Washington, 1818).

[2] *History of Fulton County*, 191; J. Flint, *Letters from America*, 187 (Thwaites Ed.), says, shares sold even so low as half a dollar per acre.

d

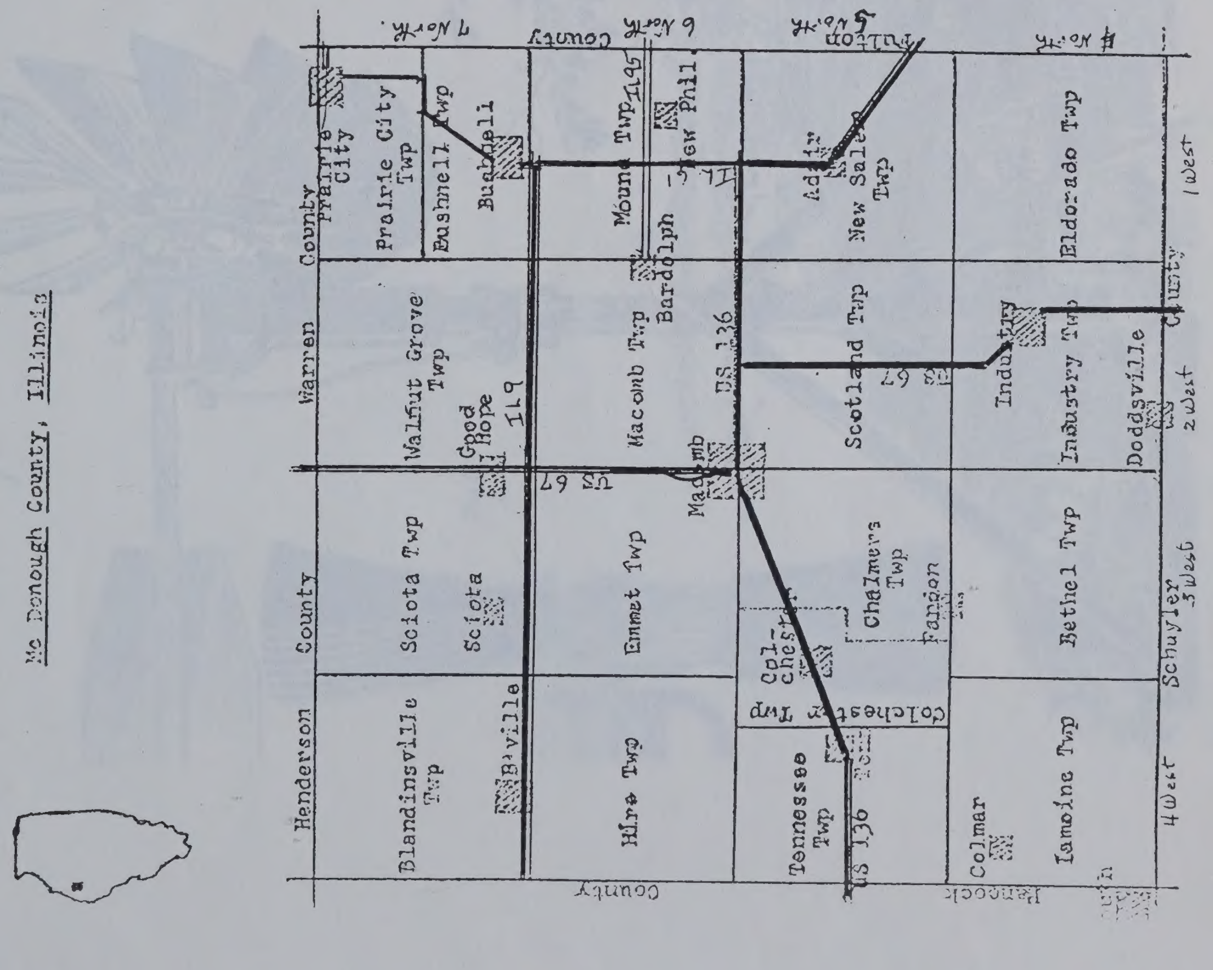
AVERILL FAMILY MAPS--17(c)

Colchester Township is number "H" - 5 North, 3 & 4 West
This sketch features cemetery locations.



1200 N
1100 N
1000 N
900 N
800 E
900 N
700 N
600 N
700 E
600 E
500 E
5
8
17
7
18
19
30
31
13
24
25
36
2
11
14
23
26
35
U.S. 136

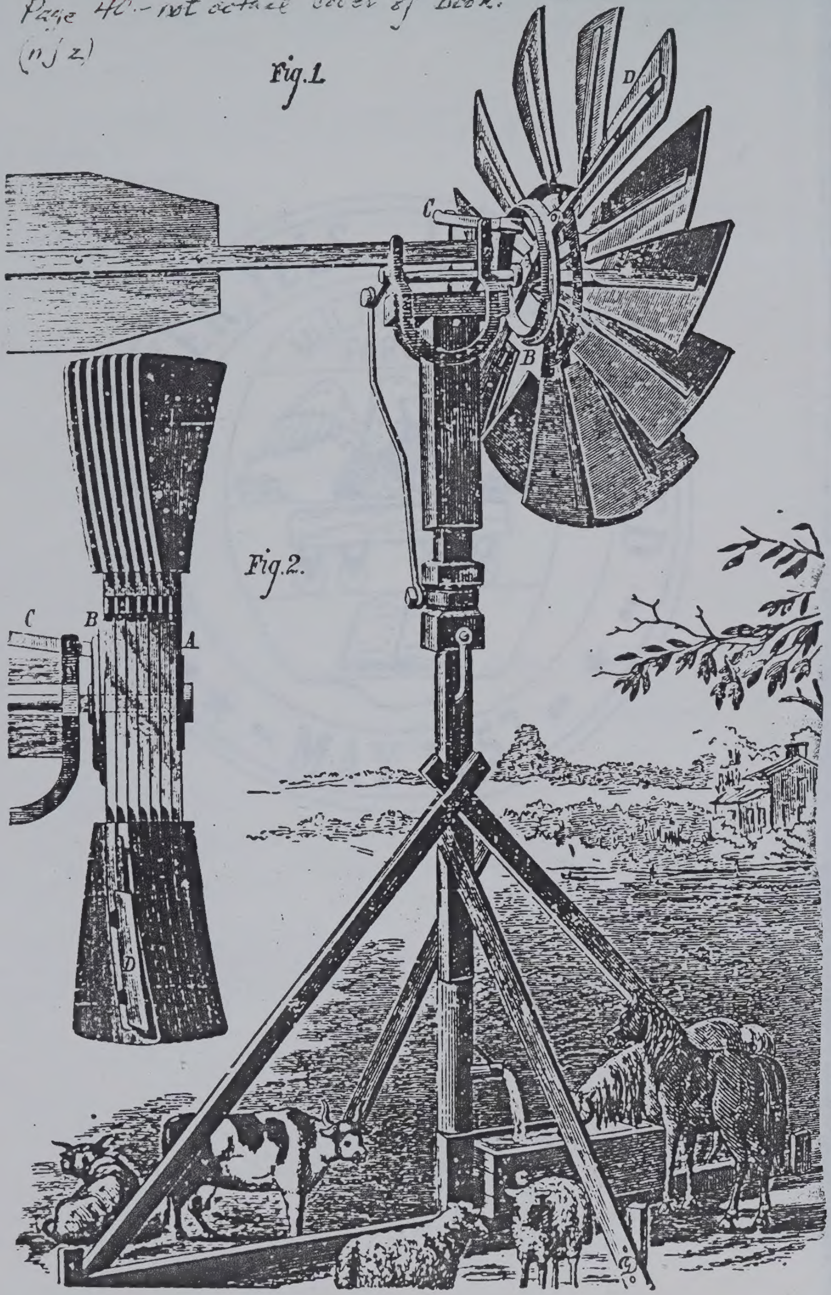
	Code	Name	Section
	H-1	Neece	30
	H-2	Barber	19
✓	H-3	Bean	7
	H-4	Old Colchester or Moore	14
	H-5	Lower	23
✓	H-6	Mt. Auburn	12
	H-7	Stevens	17



Mc Donough County, Illinois
Warren County
Henderson County
Fulton County
Schuyler County
Hancock County
7 North
6 North
5 North
4 North
1 West
2 West
3 West
4 West
Prairie City
Prairie City Twp
Bushnell Twp
Bushnell
Mound Twp
New Phil.
Adair
New Salem Twp
Eldorado Twp
Walnut Grove Twp
Good Hope
Macomb Twp
Bardolph
Scotland Twp
Industry
Industry Twp
Doddsville
Sciota Twp
Sciota
Emmet Twp
Macomb
Chalmers Twp
Fandon
Bethel Twp
Blandinsville Twp
B'ville
Hire Twp
Col-chester
Colchester Twp
Tennessee Twp
Colmar
Lamoine Twp
US 67
US 136
IL 9

Selected pages

The picture of the Windmill taken from Page 40 - not actual cover of book. (njz)



Windmill advertisement before turn of century. The plate is a lead filled electro mounted on a walnut block by screws

F
549
C72
M6
Madison
State Hx Soc.

"Multum in Parvo"

"MUCH IN LITTLE"

A
History of
Colchester, Illinois

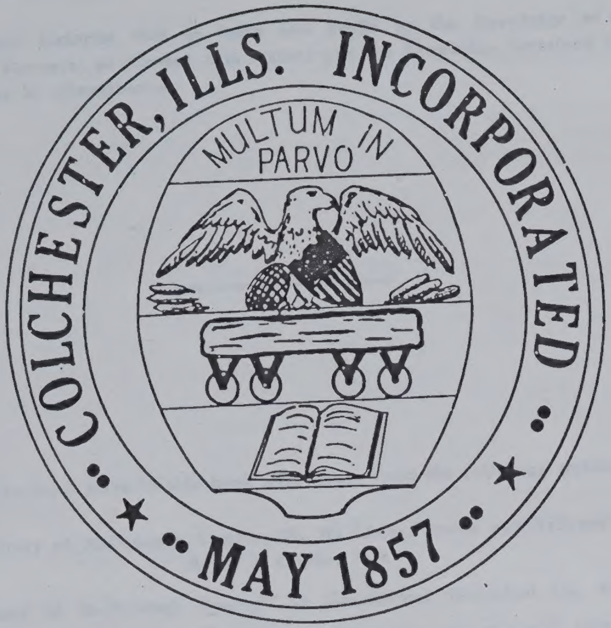
By

June Moon

COPYRIGHT, JUNE MOON, 1956

Reprinted 1957

Printed by
THE COLCHESTER CHRONICLE
Colchester, Illinois



SEP 1 2 1957 F
549
C72
M6

Preface

According to the earliest record book (ordinance book) available, the seal of the town of Colchester was established December 24, 1866, and was described in the ordinance as follows:

The Corporate Seal of the town of Colchester shall be of a circular form with the following field and legend viz: In the upper field of the escutcheon shall be the arms of the State of Illinois with a crest of maize on the right and left and the motto "Multum in Parvo", in the lower field, a railroad car loaded with coal and an open book at the base; the legend shall be Colchester, Illinois, Incorporated May, 1857.

That this same seal has continued through all these years appropriately representing our town, makes it seem only proper that it be chosen as the emblem to represent this history book.

Thus the motto of our seal, "Multum in Parvo", has been chosen to be the title of this book. Its meaning -- much in little -- is what is hoped will be accomplished. There isn't time nor space to bring to you nearly all the interesting facts about the first one hundred years of Colchester and its people but as much material as possible shall be presented in this little space.

Most of the material contained in this book is about the first fifty years of Colchester because a large percentage of the people living here know the happenings of the last fifty years from personal experience.

The eagle, a symbol of freedom, is used by both the United States of America and our State of Illinois as an emblem. By placing this historic emblem on their seal, the early leaders of Colchester have reminded the people of this community of their historic heritage. So the eagle is the symbol of that part of this book devoted to the historical background of our town.

The crests of maize placed on the seal may remind us of the countryside surrounding Colchester, where the fertile fields of grain and corn provide a livelihood for many families who also claim Colchester as their home. The story of many of these rural people is also included in this book.

The railroad car loaded with coal signifies the progress of Colchester. The coal and other valuable products produced by the mines made our town prosper and the railroad assured the continued growth of Colchester. A record of this growth and progress is given in this book.

There is no way of knowing what the open book meant to those who made our seal. Perhaps it represents the Bible, for religion certainly played an important part in the development of Colchester. Perhaps it stood for education and the schools that our pioneer forefathers worked so hard to build. Perhaps it was meant to be the records kept by these men. Here the open book shall stand for all of these things and from the history books, the newspapers, the record books, and all written

material available shall be brought to you bits of information about Colchester. However, long lists of officer's names and large groups of statistics will not be given here, because they are already a matter of record and anyone caring to do so may read them from the records.

The facts contained in this book have been checked and according to the information available are right. In spite of all efforts, mistakes will be made, so please excuse any you may find.

It is through histories that we learn and profit by the knowledge of others. Knowledge is strength; so through this history and the knowledge contained therein, may Colchester be strengthened.

Many of the facts given in this book were taken from the following publications:

"History of McDonough County, Ill., Its Cities, Towns and Villages"
By S. J. Clarke, 1878

"History of McDonough County" by Continental Historical Co., 1885

"Encyclopedia of Illinois and History of McDonough County", 1907

Colchester Independents of 1883 to 1893

I wish to thank all the individuals and organizations who provided information used in the book and especially those who loaned pictures. Without their help many interesting things about Colchester might never have been included.

JUNE MOON

THE PRAIRIE

Beginning at the time when the white men first came to America, this part of our country was occupied only by the Indians and wild life native to it.

There were many wild animals here. The red deer were common and often seen at their favorite watering places. There were many timber and prairie wolves. Some gray wolves lived in dens nearby. Rabbits, many kinds of squirrels, foxes and racoons were plentiful. A few wildcats could be found in the woods. Muskrats built their homes along the streams. Minks, weasels and skunks were also common. Gophers, chipmunks, moles and field mice lived in the ground. There were many of the harmless varieties of snakes to be found here. The dangerous rattle snakes were very numerous and lived in dens.

The birds we have now were also found here in those early times. Carnivorous birds like the bald-eagle and the great gray eagle could be seen high up in the sky. Here also were the hawks, the turkey buzzard. crows and many varities of blackbirds and owls. Migratory birds like the goose, brant and duck came here. Prairie chickens swarmed over the prairies and quails were plentiful both on the prairie and in the timber. Sand-hill cranes would light upon the prairies. There were many blue herons to be seen along the streams and frequently the snow-white heron could be seen.

The Indians who first lived here were the Algonquin Confederacy. Some of the tribes in this confederacy were the Kaskaskia, Cabokia Peoria. Michigamen and the Tamoroa. The Indians called themselves the "Illiniwek", which meant men. The early Frenchmen who came here called them the Illinois, a word which was later to become the name of our state.

After they were forced to leave the Chicago region by the Miamis, they located their main villages along what is now called the Illinois River. The Sioux, the Fox and the Iroquois tribes were their enemies and soon there were but a few bands of the Illinois left.

These Indians were described as being a tall and robust people with pleasant faces. They were good archers. They cultivated corn and made use of the forest products and the buffalo. They were a combination of the woods and plains type of Indian. Because of their early extinction there is little known about their home life and customs.

ENTER THE WHITE MAN

The first European visitors to Illinois were Louis Joliet, who represented the French Governor at Quebec, and Father Marquette, the Jesuit missionary. In 1673 these two men explored the Mississippi and the Illinois Rivers. Soon other people were settling here and this country was under French control. In 1717 the Illinois colony was annexed to the province of Louisiana. It was then governed by orders sent up from New Orleans.

Great Britain came into possession of the Northwest teritory which included Illinois in 1763. But because of the trouble with the Indians the British were not able to take possession until 1765. From 1765 until 1778 the colony was governed by the British. During this time few English people migrated here.

In 1778 George Rogers Clark, under orders from Governor Patick Henry of Virginia, captured Kaskaskia and soon was able to gain control of this territory. In 1783 the treaty of peace with Great Britain acknowledged Illi-

nois to be a part of the colonies.

Captain John Todd became the Commandant in 1799 and organized a government here under the authority of Virginia. In 1784 Virginia gave up her claim to Illinois and it was under territorial form of government until 1818 when it became a state.

In 1812 this part of Illinois became the Military Tract. Each soldier or sailor who would enlist and serve the government for a period of nine months would receive 160 acres of land for his service. Three hundred and twenty acres were to be given to officers or to men who re-enlisted. These deeds were called patent.

When Illinois became a state, the territory of McDonough County was a part of Madison County. On June 30, 1821, it became part of Pike County. On February 10, 1826, although it had the boundaries of McDonough County, it was attached to Schuyler County for recording and judicial purposes.

EARLY SETTLERS

At this time it is believed that there were no permanent settlers located within the boundaries of McDonough County, and that these prairies, streams and groves were known only to the painted savage and a few adventurous white travelers and hunters. About the year 1826 William Carter, with his family, settled in the southern part of the county near where Industry is today. Soon after this William Job, John Vance and others located near Blandinsville. The Carter Settlement and the Job Settlement soon were followed by other settlements mostly located along the creeks of the county and known as Crooked Creek Settlement, Spring Creek Settlement, Camp Creek Settlement, Sugar Creek Settlement, etc.

difficulties to contend with on their journeys to their new prairie homes. There were many miles of rough country. Swamps, marshes, creeks and rivers had to be crossed with much hard and dangerous work. Often the teams would stall in the deep mud of the fords until the family and their possessions had been unloaded to lighten the wagons. Often they camped on the open prairie with no protection from the storms. The rain often went through the canvas of the covered wagons getting everything inside wet. Sometimes even the wagons were upset in such storms Although it was several years later, Mrs. Alice Larson can remember being caught in such a storm as they came to Illinois in their wagon. They were in the woods and besides the rain. thunder and lightning. several trees crashed down about them. Often the family would spend much time collecting their stock before moving on the next morning. Even the small creeks could not be crossed after such rains and they would have to camp until the water went down.

These journeys often took months but that did not stop these people who believed that they were moving to a better place. Those who did not have wagons to come in rode horse back and even walked.

As soon as they decided upon the place where they wanted to live, they set about making their house. The houses were made of logs and no nails were used. The floor was sometimes made of puncheons, which were split logs; but often was just plain dirt. A fireplace was essential to the homes to furnish heat and a place to cook. Its chimney was made of sticks plastered over with mortar made of clay. Doors were made of clapboards (split boards) and had wooden hinges and latches.

Mrs. Ellen Clayton remembers [illegible] different log cabins when she was a child. The last one, located southwest of town, she moved to about 1868 with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Leo Carson. (Her brother, Joe Carson was a baby at this time). She came by train from Ohio to Illinois in 1864 when she was four years of age and can remember Chicago when its depot was about the size of Colchester's. To reach McDonough County they went to Havanna, where they were ferried across the Illinois River.

During the years when the county was first being settled a band of Indians lived here. It was not unusual for the settlers to be visited by them. Mostly these Indians were peaceful. As late as the winter of 1830-1831 a band of Indians camped on Wigwam Branch, about two miles west and a little north of where Macomb is now, for their annual fall hunt. In order to get these Indians to move on west a few of them were captured and given thirty and nine lashes upon their bare backs with a hickory withe. Another Indian story tells that one Indian alone killed 169 deer near Wilson's Mill, which was about four miles southwest of Macomb.

It was also commonly believed that the Indians who lived here knew of a secret mine from which they secured quantities of silver and lead. This mine was supposed to have been located on Crooked Creek somewhere between Cedar Bluffs and the old Reeder Mill with the entrance of the mine near the water. An old trapper on friendly terms with the Indians learned about the mine and told this story. It was true that the Indians of this county did have silver and lead in their possession. So in the early days this mine was often searched for by men who never found it. Then the grandsons of these men having heard the story from their grandfathers continued the search. But if such a mine did exist, its secret has gone to the Happy Hunting Ground with the Indians.

When sufficient people had settled in McDonough County, they asked to be allowed to organize and elect officers. It was required that there be 350 people living here, the majority of whom desired to become organized. The census in 1830 showed there to be 350 people here, but this census evidently included the 150 Indians in this territory. When they were granted permission by the State to organize and hold an election of officers for the county there were only 62 votes cast. This election was held and the county organized with Washington. now Macomb, as the county seat in 1830.

The year of 1830 was one of great hardship for the pioneers. It was known as the year of the "Big Snow". Drifts averaged four feet, but many were deeper, some being from 18 to 24 feet deep. Food was a great problem. As there was no possibility of getting to a mill, corn was boiled, grated and made into bread. Before the end of the winter much of the game had been killed and what was left was so poor that it didn't make good eating. The pioneers were told by the Indians that this was the second big snow. The first occuring between 50 and 75 years before and killing all the game in these parts. Some of the pioneers were so disgusted with the winter that when spring came they left Illinois never to return.

PIONEER REMINISCENCE

In 1892 the editor of the Colchester Independent newspaper, Van Hampton, decided to interview the older people of Colchester about these pioneer days. Some of these interviews are given here.

"Last Tuesday the writer had

* Brother of Martha (Clayton) Averill — 2½ years older than she.

She became 13 the month they arrived in McD. Co. What an interesting trip!

the pleasure of spending a half hour with William Boyd, Sr., who we believe is Colchester's oldest citizen. Mr. Boyd was 86 years old November 13, 1892. Although nearly another score past the allotted three score and ten. Mr. Boyd is still strong, bodily and mentally. He walks uptown every week to get shaved and enjoys very much the visits of his children and neighbors who frequently visit him. He was born in Northumberland Co., Penn. in 1806 and moved to Ohio with what was called the Capt. Collier Colony of 19 persons in 1814. Of the 19 people who accompanied Capt. Collier to the then wilds of Ohio, Mr. Boyd is the last survivor. Capt. Collier was a Revolutionary officer.

"In 1839 Mr. Boyd came to McDonough Co., Ill., and located in what is now Hire Township. Later he moved to Macomb, then a village of a few dozen houses. In 1844 he moved to what is now Colchester, living in a little house at the old tan yard, which was about the place where M. F. Woolley's house on Macomb St., is now located. (Fourth house east on south side of Macomb St.) It was ten years or more later before Colchester commenced to be built. A little of the ground the town now occupies was then in cultivation by the scattered farmers, but the most of it was covered by scrubby trees and underbrush, the timber growth being particularly thick in the vicinities near the mill and west of the park.

In those times farmers came many miles to mill at the old Bacon Mill, afterwards the Reeder and Phelps Mill, located and doing a large business at a point on Crooked Creek about two miles northeast of Colchester. The mill was run by water power and was considered one of the largest and best in the country. All traces of it have long since passed away and its glory became almost a forgotten matter of history. Of such transitory nature are the works of man.

"Until the railroad was built in 1855 wild game was very plentiful and deer, turkeys, prairie chickens, etc., furnished sport and food for all whose tastes and tendencies prompted their pursuit. It was a common thing to shoot prairie chickens from the door step. Wolves were also plentiful and wolf chases with dogs and men were frequent. Generally the dogs and men would get a wolf, but sometimes the wolves would turn the tables and get a dog. The deer almost disappeared when the cars began to run and Mr. Boyd thinks the noise of the cars drove them further in advance of the onward march of civilization. It was a common belief among the pioneers that railroads scared the game away.

"Mr. Boyd is a Democrat and commenced to vote that ticket in 1828 when Gen. Jackson ran the second time. He has been a Jacksonian ever since, having voted at 16 presidential elections without missing one, and every time voting for the Democratic candidates. This paper recently recorded that Alexander Blackburn, of Macomb, had voted at 16 presidential elections, commencing with John Quincy Adams. The same year that Mr. Boyd voted for the candidate successful over Adams. Having voted for the successful candidate, Mr. Boyd thinks he should hold political precedence over Mr. Blackburn".

Politics played an important part in the lives of these people. In their biographies one of the first facts given was the party to which they belonged and for whom they had voted. Election days were holidays. A man came to town, voted, and remained all day with his friends, celebrating by drinking, fighting, dancing or whatever way suited him best.

*

"William W. Clayton, who resides on his fine farm two miles southeast of Colchester, was one of the earliest pioneers of McDonough County. He came from East Tennessee with his father's family in the year 1835 -- over 20 years prior to the completion of the first railroad in the county, then the Northern Cross and now the C. B. & Q. There are people living in Colchester now who have children grown who do not remember the times when the railroad was not built.

"Last Monday Mr. Clayton related to the writer some interesting reminiscences of early times. The narrator is a man of keen observation and remarkably retentive memory and he relates incidents of 50 years ago as readily and vividly as if but happenings of yesteryear.

"The emigrant party with which Mr. Clayton came from Washington County, Tennessee, near the town of Jonesborough, consisted of two families; that of William Clayton, father of our narrator, and his wife and five children; and that of James King, consisting of husband and wife and six children. Besides the human members of the party was a miscellaneous assortment of horse, cattle and dogs which 'hoofed it' through. The trip required six weeks and the caravan arrived in McDonough on the sixth day of October, 1835. Mr. Clayton was then in that period between a big boy and a young man. He says that camping trip through the wilds, abounding in fine game and in the rare and primeval beauties of nature, was one of the most delightful experiences of his life. Mr. King was a pioneer Methodist preacher and every Sunday the caravan halted and Mr. King preached. Usually it was in some settlement and when the stop was made Saturday night, it was given out that there would be preaching next day and generally there would be a good turn out. But the good man would preach anyhow, crowd or no crowd, and there were some very earnest and heartfelt religious exercises with but the two families for an audience in a sanctuary consisting of an expanse of prairie from horizon to horizon and walled and roofed by the blue of heaven. And every night the good preacher read a chapter from the Bible and thanked the Throne of Grace for blessings received and every morn supplicated for strength and guidance for the trials the day might bring forth. Rev. King had full spiritual control of the camp. It was an inexorable rule that all had to attend the morning and evening devotional service. The service was held in the King tent and it was not big enough to hold the whole party, so the Clayton boys and the King boys had to sit and kneel on the ground during the prayers. Rain and mud were not allowed by the good brother to interfere with the impressive service. And in rain and mud he required the boys to stand and kneel outside the tent. If boys were built then like they are now it is safe to assume that the services lost much of their impressiveness with the boys during rainy and muddy weather. Mr. Clayton still thinks, however, that King was one of the most eloquent and powerful preachers he ever heard. King settled near Colmar and became possessed of several quarters of land, some of which is still in the possession of his descendents. One of his children is Mr. James Kepple, of Macomb Township.

"The elder Clayton settled on what is now a part of the city of Colchester. He first lived in a little log house near the spot in the second ward now occupied by Elijah Stookey's residence. All marks of that humble cabin have long since passed away. Mr. Clay-

ton, Senior, was the forefather of all those bearing the name in this section, now numbering many and they are among our best citizens and worthy decendents of that honest, sturdy pioneer, who passed to his final reward about 30 years ago.

"When our narrator came to the county, Macomb was but a miniature village of a few scattering houses. So few people were there in the hamlet and such was the sociability of early times that Mr. Clayton was soon acquainted with every man, woman and child in Macomb, although living in the country eight miles.

"The Claytons came 20 years before Colchester was thought of. In the territory now comprised by the city there were but two houses -- the new log cabin of the Claytons and that of Tom Bacon, afterwards the home of Anson Little, which stood where the home of Mrs. Thomas Rundle now is on the south side of Macomb Street, three blocks east of the city building (where Alvah Reynolds now lives). Joshua Hunt lived where John Myers' home is now on the north Tennessee road. Captain Smith lived where the house now stands nearest the Moore graveyard. Charles and John Bacon lived in a house which later passed with the farm into the hands of Marvel Bean. It stood less than a quarter of a mile southeast of the Bean graveyard. All traces of it are obliterated. A man named Sanford Crouch lived on the farm bought shortly afterwards by the elder Clayton and still later on what is now the George Hume farm a mile south of town. Those here named and their families comprised the population of what is now Colchester and immediate vicinity in 1835-6.

"The government owned most of the land in McDonough County then and sold it to the settlers in any quantity not less than a quarter section at $1.25 an acre. If a man wanted land and could raise money enough to buy a quarter -- $200 -- he went to the land office at Quincy, made his claim to land not already taken, paid his money, and got his papers. Owing to the financial status of the country it was as difficult then to get togeher enough to buy a quarter as it is now -- almost. Owing to the low prices of everything people had to sell and the high prices of everything people had to buy, everybody was poor in purse, though rich in those attributes which nourished the moral, intellectual, social and material growth of subsequent times. It was not so very much better for 25 years after Mr. Clayton came. For many years 25 and 30 cents was the best price known for good wheat -- and the farmer had to haul to Warsaw to get that. Mr. Clayton hauled wheat to Warsaw at these figures in 1848.

"In 1842 he hauled dressed pork to the same market for $1.50 a hundred. Corn sold for 10 and 12¼ cents a bushel when there was any sale for it at all. In 1842 Mr. Clayton traded 25 bushels of corn for a pair of common every day stogy shoes and considered himself lucky to be able to make the dicker.

"Mr. Clayton hauled the first coal from the south side of the creek that was taken to Macomb. He sold it to Mr. Bailey, father of George Bailey, the dry goods merchant for 10 cents a bushel. He hauled four loads. That was in the winter of 1835-6. Previous to that some coal had been mined on the north side of the creek and sold in Macomb.

"Until the railroad was built all surplus products of the country of every kind was hauled t points on the Illinois or Mississippi Rivers and shipped by steamboats, and all supplies were received the same way. Mr. Clayton used to make frequent trips to Fredrick on the Illinois River for goods for the store of Frank Simpson, then, in 1839, a leading merchant in Macomb, whose place of business was in what was called the Grantham Store House, which stood on the northeast corner of the square on the ground now occupied by the building in which is the Union National Bank. An incident Mr. Clayton related illustrated the dangers of winter travel over the bleak and uninhabited prairies of those times. There were no settlements on the prairie then, the settlers passing by the phenominally productive prairie soil and locating their claims and cabins in the timber along the streams. It was conceded on all sides that the prairie was too cold to ever be suitable for the winter habitation of man or beast. So the early settlers sought homes in the timber for the double purpose that it might shelter their stock and furnish them fuel. Mr. Clayon went to Fredrick, (possibly using the plank road that ran from Rushville to Fredrick) during one of the cold snaps of the winter of 1839. Returning with a heavy load of freight he reached the settlement of Industry in the evening and determined to push on the remaining 12 miles instead of stopping for the night. The only road was marked by wagon tracks across the unbroken prairie. There were several tracks running in the direction of Macomb and by some mischance he took the wrong one and was not aware of his mistake until he arrived at the banks of what proved to be Troublesome Creek, and he found it impassible at that particular point to heavily loaded wagons. It was too dark to undertake to find the road and there wasn't a house that he knew of nearer than Macomb, and he had no idea where Macomb was. So he did about the only thing there was to do -- stayed all night. He unhitched, fed the horses and proceeded to keep himself from freezing. The night was bitter cold and he couldn't find a thing with which to make a fire. So he put in the whole blessed night running back and forth on the open prairie. It was a bitter experience, and one which illustrates the danger and inconvenience of living in pioneer times in this county. We have space for only one more reminiscence. It also illustrates the privations and inconveniences of the times.

"Shortly after the above occurence, Simpson, the storekeeper, and a man named John McLean bought land on the Illinois River 15 miles from Rushville and laid out the town of LaGrange. They started a store there and if they had lived would doubtless have become wealthy. But they went to New Orleans with a flat boat of pork and other products and took a fever from which both died a few days after their return. They came home sick. The then young Clayton was working for them and he was sent for doctors. He started at night and by hard driving had Drs. Thompson and James, pioneer practioners, of Macomb, on the spot by two o'clock the next day, driving 45 miles and back to accomplish it. Upon his return he was immediately sent to Jacksonville for a famous doctor who lived there. Jacksonville was 25 miles distance.

"In 1836 a peculiar and fatal fever afflicted the people and many died. The doctors could not agree what it was; the afflicted died just the same, doctor or no doctor. Almost all of the Shippey family except Tom Shippey, the pioneer blacksmith, long since dead, died of the fever. They lived over the creek north of the Bacon Mill. The same year many horses died of what was popularly called the stiff complaint.

Preacher King heretofore mentioned, lost ten head -- all the horses he had, all of which he brought from Tennessee the year before."

Mr. Clayton was the grandfather of Wm. Clayton now living in Colchester. Mrs. Clayton was a daughter - in - law of Valentine Clayton, brother of William, who came here at the same time William did. She remembers that the Claytons left their farm and moved to a house in Tennessee and kept as boarders the men who worked at building the railroad through here.

"John (Jack) Shelkey said he came to Colchester ahead of the railroad. In the company of 15 others he walked here from Galesburg. At that time Colchester didn't amount to much. It was mostly in crops and primitive forest. A wheat field occupied the ground west of Coal St., and north of the depot (which was then in front of Murphy's store) there was a pumpkin patch. The Union Hotel was later built where the pumpkins grew. Over where the school is now was then woods. And later that summer William Hopkins spoiled a part of the wheat field to make room to build a dwelling."

ANOTHER REMINISCENCE

(J. H. Bayless, editor of the Colchester Independent, published this reminiscence in Jan. 1916.) John Pearson recalled:

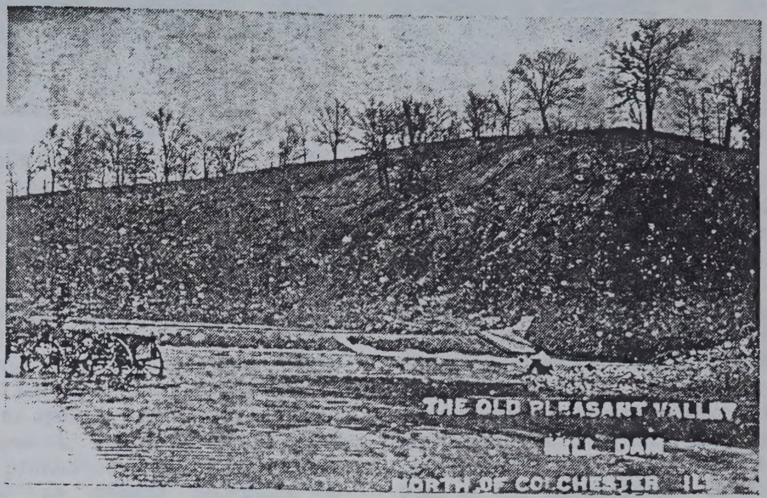
"Our family came to America when I was seven and settled at Newcastle, Pa. At Newcastle we met the Terrills, Cowans, Brights and Moons. We came to Illinois in 1853 landing at the then James Roberts farm northwest of Colchester. The Prairie was practically unsettled nearly to Blandinsville, most settlers building in the woods rather than on the bleak, raw prairie, never thinking it would, in time, be valuable land. ... The first house we lived in was located where Mt. Auburn Cemetery is now. It was a log house and was replaced with a rock house in 1857, which was built by Richard Susson and Chas. Bunnell, who was a son-in-law of Anson Little who first owned the land where Colchester now stands."

PLEASANT VALLEY

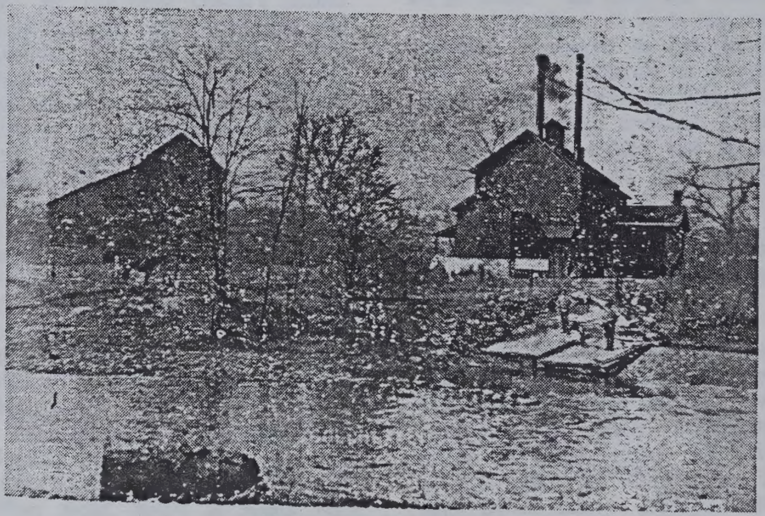
In the early days of our country a mill which would grind the farmers' grain was very important. About twenty years before Colchester was established, such a mill was built on Crooked Creek by Cornelius Carmack, grandfather of Claud Rodgers, who told the following incidents.

The Carmack and Murray families homesteaded northwest of Colchester about 1830. Mrs. Carmack carried her six month old daughter, Lineury, in her arms as she rode horse back all the way from Tennessee. The Murray family came from Kentucky. Each of these families had about a dozen children. The Murray family was related to Abe Lincoln. They were with the Lincolns in Sangamon County when they met the Carmacks and decided they would come here.

Cornelius Carmack and Mr. Canotes built the Pleasant Valley Mill. For the dam, timbers 60 feet long by 1 foot square were used. To obtain these timbers, Mr. Carmack would have his sons climb the trees until they found a straight one big enough to measure 1 foot square when they were over 60 feet above the ground. This dam was built up the creek about 100 feet from where the dam now is. In 1936 when this old dam was torn out, over 100 years later, they found these same timbers to be in good shape. The old mill stone used at this dam is now located at Lake Argyle.



Pleasant Valley Mill Dam



Pleasant Valley Mill and Pumping Station

over 60 pupils to a room. A few years later when it became necessary to build again, one room had 128 pupils in it. In 1884 this building was thoroughly overhauled and given hardwood floors and new desks replaced the "old fashioned uncomfortable ones". Outside a building 18 by 12 feet was built to accommodate the large amount of kindling wood made by the improvements, which cost about $1000. The next school house was a wooden building located south and west of the present grade school. Then the present grade school was erected in 1900. Next the old brick building was torn down and the present high school was built in its place. The new grade school gym was built next and the new grade school building has just been completed this year.

The Colchester Grade School Parent - Teachers Association was organized at a special meeting held at the grade school on October 3, 1950. It is still an active organization working with the children. parents and teachers in the community.

Mrs. Eva Clayton Coplan, remembers that in order to look after so many pupils the teacher would use the older pupils who were doing well in their school work as assistant teachers and often these pupils did more teaching than studying while at school. Of course some of the boys and girls were in school until they were much older than those children who are in present grade school classes. She also remembers that after she had finished school and became a teacher herself over 50 years ago, some of her pupils were as old as she was and friends of hers. Although she never had any disciplinary problems. she says the fact that, especially in the rural schools where everyone from six to twenty-one went to the same room the older scholars often created quite a disturbance.

In addition to the regular schools, night school was held for adults and older scholars. Also, a Normal school was held during the summer which many attended. In 1885 a drive was held to provide the school with a library. A festival and entertainment was held in Steven's Hall for the benefit of the library with both supper and entertainment costing only 25 cents. The attendance was good and $70 was made. People were also asked to donate any books they could and by 1885 there were 69 volumes in the library. In 1886 a Lawn Festival was held in the park and $96 was cleared. A cane was voted to the most popular gentleman, who was Frank S. White and an album was given to Miss Ella Hume, the most popular woman. On this occasion strawberries and ice cream were served at 10 cents a dish with the cake given free. The cane cost $10 and brought $62.10. The album cost $5 and brought $30.40.

Colchester was in an embarassing situation regarding money for schools at this time. There was no Colchester Township until 1880 and the early Colchester schools had to depend partly on Chalmers and partly on Tennessee Townships for the money for the schools. The report of the school board lists the following expenses: Salaries $301.52; supplies $24.30; fuel $16.78 and miscellaneous $4.25. There were eigh teachers employed and 463 pupils.

In the Independent of Jan 21 1886 the following accoun was given of trouble some of th school boys were having.

A LAW SUIT ABOUT THE "HORIZON" AND A BOY'S LEGS

Justice Franklin was occupie Saturday last in hearing a complicated case of school government. His honor with the help of a jury tried to solve the question of corporal punishment. After being locked up some hours the jury failed to make up a verdict and were discharged. George McDaniels is a school teacher in the south end of the county. He has pupils industrious, idle, mischievous and otherwise. He has heard something about sparing the rod and spoiling the child. He decided not to let any children spoil on his hands. One evening last week he exhilarated Luther Clark and Frank Valentine with an adult hickory gad about three feet long. The teacher says the urchins spelling lesson was not well prepared. Young Clark persisted in pronouncing the word "Horizons" as "orizons" accenting the first syllable. The juvenile Clark is probably of English decent and drops his h's like any other Britisher. Mr. McDaniels also claimed that Clark had been rebellious and filled with mischief all day. This was stoutly denied by his chum Valentine. They were kept in after school and enjoyed a vigorous tanning around their respective legs. At the trial Clark's father pulled up the boy's breeches and exhibited his legs to the jury. They were a fine, well shaped pair of legs, frescoed at intervals with blue stripes. The jury were well nigh affected to tears at the unholy spectacle; the crowd that infests the police court fell back to the rear end of the room overcome with emotion, and the tears of the attorney blended in rivulets of sorrow. In spite of the hickory. the legs, and the arguments of counsel, the jury disagreed. There will be a new trial Saturday of this week.

During these early years the County Teachers Institute was often held at Colchester. In 1885 when Prof. Hurd of Knox College spoke on "The Formation of the North American Mountains" it was announced that the meeting would commence promptly at 7 p.m. because the Professor had to return to Galesburg on the nine o'clock train. Often the graduating class of the high school was only five or six. In 1889 there was an epidemic of diptheria and the schools were closed for several weeks.

✓ Galesburg

In 1891 the school was reorganized in such a manner as to require 13 years of attendance for graduating from the high school. In May of this year the first graduating exercise was held. There were eight pupils who received diplomas. Besides the music and the main speech of the evening, each graduate gave an oration. It must have been a very lengthy program because it took two issues of the Independent before all the orations could be published.

RELIGION

The Cumberland Presbyterian Church of Argyle was the first church in this locality. Originally it was located in the southwestern part of Emmet Township and called Bersheba. It was organized in 1834. In 1853 the church was built where it is today and the name changed to Argyle. In 1885 the new church at Argyle was dedicated. Later in 1852 these same people built another church south of town called the Mount Carmel Cumberland Presbyterian Church. This church cost about $1000. At first there were only 12 members but a revival meeting was held and the membership raised to almost 70.

***

The Mormons came here over ten years before Colchester was established to haul the coal from here back to their settlement. Some of these people did settle permanently in Colchester but they never had a church here. Mrs. Arthur Millikin, the grandmother of Ralph Millikin and Mabel Boyd, was a sister of

Joseph Smith, the Prophet. In 1888 Elder Alexander Smith, of Independence, Mo., a son of Joseph Smith, preached the funeral sermon of Mrs. John Harper, his cousin, in the Christian Church. In 1889 Elder Smith preached in the opera house for four evenings. It was said that many came to hear him from curiosity and discovered that in many respects the religion of the Latter-day Saints, did not differ in many respects from their own Christian religion.

***

The Methodists were the first church group to organize in Colchester. They met in the old plank school house and at different homes from 1858 until 1862 when they began to meet in their building although it was as yet incomplete. It was a brick structure 36 by 46 and cost $1200. About 1883 a parsonage was built on the lot next to the church. A supper was held, the proceeds to help pay for the parsonage. Regular suppers were 35 cents and oyster suppers were 25 cents. In 1885 because of the growing membership it was necessary to enlarge the building making it 72 by 36 feet with a seating capacity of 400 which was twice as many as it had previously held. This addition cost $1456. "It is cheaper to build churches than jails", was quoted from the dedication sermon. At this time the church which originally faced the east was made to face the north and the entrance was changed from the south to the east. In 1952 an addition was added to the north side of the church. Mabel Boyd's mother wrote, "Years ago the churches were always filled on Sunday and the men sat on one side and the women on the other. At the Methodist Church. Henry Musson played a small organ and Mr. Pearson, an old gentleman played the bass viol. There was no choir. The singing was done by the whole congregation".

In 1886 the new bell was placed in the belfry at the Methodist Church and the worshiping community were called together for the first time in Colchester by a church bell. The wonder was that Colchester should have had a population of almost 2000 before having a church bell. The belfry part and the bell were contributed by the Ladies Aid Society as their share in the new addition to the church. In 1887 the new bell was cracked and could no longer sound "consolation to the just and warning to the unjust". In 1890 a new bell was again placed in the belfry. This bell weighed 600 pounds and was made in Troy, N. Y. The name of the church, pastor, city, state and year, were cast on the bell. The Ladies Aid Society also paid for this bell which cost $135.50. It was purchased with the understanding that it could be returned if it did not suit, and it did not. So it was returned and exchanged for another bell.

In 1886 the Ladies Aid Society gave an English Tea Party consisting of a good supper and a good entertainment all for 25 cents and 10 cents for children under 8.

In 1890 it was voted to allow the women members of the church to be lay delegates. Each church set a special day and conducted elections as though it were a political election.

***

The history of the Colchester Christian Church dates back to the spring of 1867. At that time Rev. Corneling Ades and Rev. J. C. Reynolds came here and held a meeting of four weeks duration in the old north side school house. These meetings were very successful and an organization was formed and plans were made to erect a building. The church was begun immediately and in 1868 it was ready to use. It was a neat substantial frame structure 36 by 56 feet and cost $3400 to build. During the early years the church was ministered unto by the teachers and students of Walnut Grove Seminary, Abington, Ill. Mrs. Alice Larson remembers it being built with two doors. One was for the men and the other for the women.

The old edifice was remodeled and dedication services were held Sept. 15, 1901. On Aug. 8, 1907, the church was entirely destroyed by fire. Immediately steps were taken to replace the church and the new building was dedicated Oct. 25, 1908. In 1956 a new addition to the church was dedicated.

The ladies of the Christian Church have always contributed much to the church, not only by their teaching but by raising the money to provide the church improvements. The Willing Workers Class was organized in 1886 and by 1888 had made over $300 for the church. November 1886 a mush and milk social was held at the residence of Mrs. A. J. Stevens. In June of this same year a moonlight festival was held on the lawn of the J. C. Vest's home. The proceeds of which were to be used to erect a cupola and provide a bell for the church. The bell was an 800 pound one and cost $200. A gray haired contest was held at the Opera House in which the older members of the church sang, recited, or performed according to their talents. Admission of 15 cents for reserved seats and 10 cents for general admission was charged. This was a very successful affair.

In 1890 the membership was between 75 and 100. A Christian Endeavor had been organized and was meeting at this time.

***

The first record of the organization of a Free Methodist Church at Colchester is found in the minutes of a meeting of the Colchester and New Hope Circuit, Central Illinois Conference held at New Hope on November 7, 1886. The first meeting to be held in Colchester took place May 7, 1887. At first, meetings were held every other Sunday afternoon at the Christian Church at three o'clock. Then they moved to another building where they could hold evening services. Meetings were also held in the A. J. Smith Hall and Stevens Brother's Hall.

At this time a sum was subscribed to build a church but the matter was dropped when those in charge became faint hearted. In 1889 another drive was started for funds and by 1890 they had succeeded in getting subscriptions for about half the amount needed. Orlando Polk of Colchester, not a member of the Free Methodist Faith, hearing that money was to be solicited to build the church offered his contribution saying that he wished to contribute the first dollar toward the project.

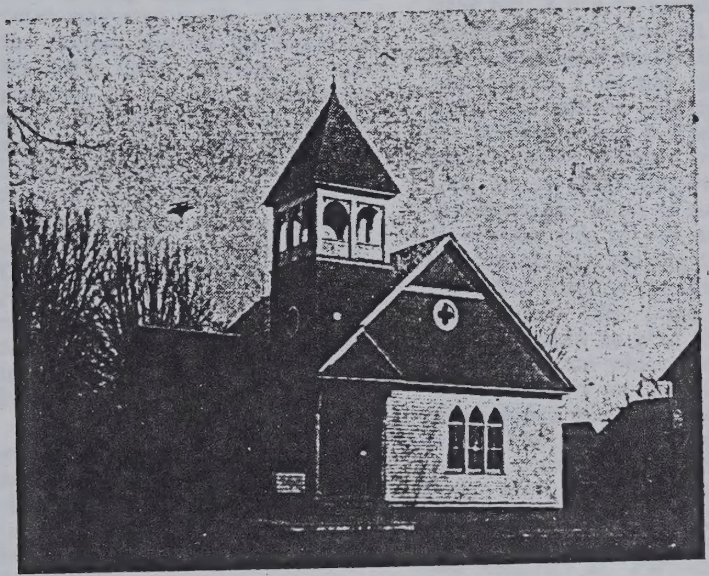
The contract for the new church to be built was let to Thompson & Co. It was to be 32 by 48 and cost $850, which did not include plastering or painting. In Sept. of 1890 the dedication was described as follows:

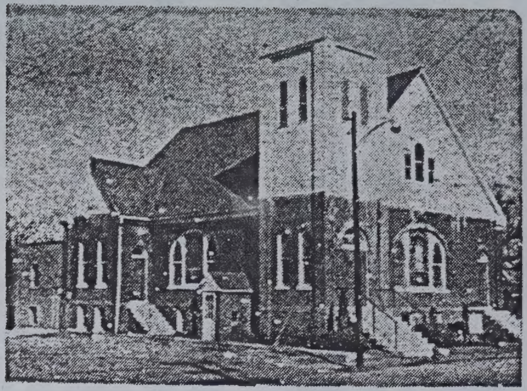
"It is evident that the Free Methodists are not afraid of water whatever may be the case with reference to other branches of Methodism. Despite the rain the new church was dedicated". They had a debt of $500 but this was subscribed for before the day was over. The membership of the church was small and all the members were in quite moderate circumstances except one or two, so the new church was considered to be quite an accomplishment. Because of the small membership an appeal was published in the paper asking that the people of

Methodist Church

Free Methodist Church

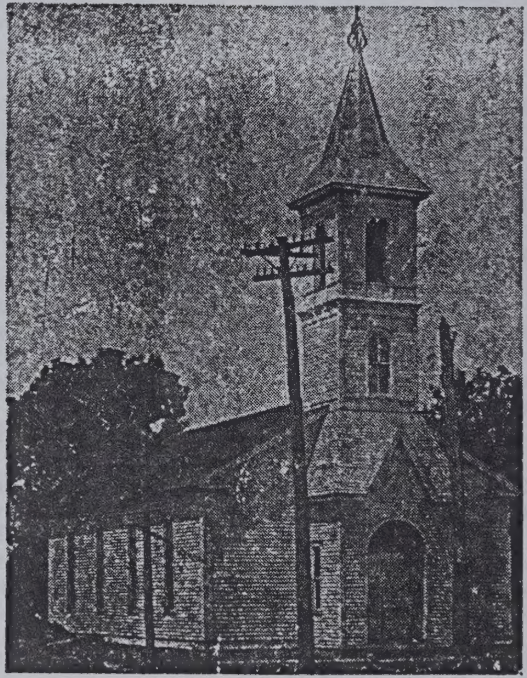
Baptist Church





Christian Church

* * *



Old Christian Church before it burned

September 17, 1891. "While in Iowa last week J. B. Foster had quite an experience. He had more jewelry with him than is usually possessed by one individual and officers at Red Oak detained him on the supposition that he might have been connected with a jewelry robbery at another point in the state. Of course as soon as he could communicate with and get word from Colchester he was allowed to go on his way. He is home now and at the old stand."

1886. "Colchester Township having 400 voters, as many as are allowed to vote in one place, those north will vote at the Union Hotel and those south of the tracks will vote at the Chester House."

September 17, 1891. "The McDonough County Board of Supervisors last week in its wisdom bought 78 voting booths in preparation for the secret voting required by the new election law. The booths are made of sheet steel with a drop curtain so that the voter may step inside, pull down the curtain and fix his ticket at the little desk therein, in the presence of his own conscience only. The order for the booths was given to Barnard & Co., St. Louis, and the price is $7.40 each, delivered to Macomb. The ratio of booths to voters is one to each one hundred and fraction thereof. Colchester is entitled to and will receive 7. The booths will be first used in this county at the election for county judge which will be late in October or early in November."

1898. "There was but one woman who voted at the election last Tuesday in Colchester Township. Mrs. John R. Terrill voted in precinct No. 1 casting her ballot for the Republican candidates."

Colchester Independent, October 20, 1892:

"Mayor Roberts of the vigorous and hustling city of Colchester, Ill., United States of America, is in receipt of the following from the mayor of the ancient and historical city of Colchester, County of Essex, England. It is in the form of a handsomely engraved invitation and after the shield and three crown (the arms of the ancient city) reads as follows:

The Mayor of Colchester
requests the pleasure of the
Company of The Worshipful the
Mayor of Colchester, U. S. A.
at the Annual Oyster Feast,
October 20, 1892, at the Corn
Exchange, 2 o'clock precisely.
This Card must be presented at
the Door.
An early answer addressed to the
Town Hall will greatly oblige.

Accompanying the invitation was this cordial letter:

Dilbridge Hall, Colchester, Oct. 2,
1892.

To the Worshipful the Mayor of
Colchester, Illinois, U. S. A.

Dear Sir: I beg to inclose an invitation to the Ancient Oyster Feast, held here yearly for many generations. I do not think it likely you will be able to accept the invitation, but I send it as a token of good will and friendship from me as Chief Magistrate of this Borough, which is more than 1800 years old, to you as Mayor of another city bearing the same name and possibly founded by an inhabitant of this more ancient town. I should be glad to have a letter from you which I can read to the assembly on the 20th of October, which will comprise several hundred of the chief men of the east of England, including the Right Honorable the Lord Mayor of London, several mayors of neighboring Cities and Boroughs, and Members of Parliament, including two of Her Majesty's Ministers.

Wishing you and your city ev ry prosperity and happiness, I m, Worshipful and Dear Sir,

Yours Faithfully,
Wilson Mamiage
Mayor of Colchester, England
To the Worshipful Mayor of Colchester, Illinois, U. S. A.

Mayor Roberts informs us that he will not be present, his services being wholly occupied in the United States. These are busy times -- with presidents to elect and the World's Fair to dedicate, not mentioning a regular meeting of the city council The Worshipful the Mayor would be compelled to miss should he attend the Ancient Oyster Feast."

May 4, 1893. "Jessie Thompson will entertain the graduation class of '91 of Colchester High School at her home next Saturday evening. It is to be the first class reunion held in Colchester".

Mrs. Clara Hendel wrote: "No light colored clothing was worn in the winter and all women of fifty years or more usually wore black. Then one picnic day a middle aged lady, Mrs. Parker, appeared dressed in a white lawn dress with small black dots and a white leghorn hat trimmed with black velvet ribbon.' She looked fine, but word went around from mouth to mouth, have you seen Mrs. Parker. But not long after that light colors began to be worn".

Mrs. Mae Davis Thornton, who is 92, tells the following story of how Vinegar Knob got its name. Her brother-in-law Joe Hopwood lived in that territory. His neighbors were such a sour looking and acting family that one day he called the hill on which they lived "Vinegar Knob". Evidently everyone agreed that the name was appropriate because almost 100 years later that part of Colchester is still known as Vinegar Knob.

Myrtle Millikin has a mad stone which was found by her fa-

boy of 8 in Indiana. These stones were thought to be from the stomach of some animal, probably a deer, and were found near a watering place of the animals. This stone was originally about the size of a hen's egg, but Mr. Welch sawed it in two and shared it with his brother. This stone is not solid but is porous like honeycomb. The purpose of these mad stones was to cure people who had been bitten by a mad animal. They were also used on snake bites. Mrs. Millikin's stone was used on a woman who had been bitten by a copperhead snake. The doctor who had been called gave the woman whiskey, but all that accomplished was to make her drunk. So they called for the Millikins to bring their stone. The stone was first placed in warm milk then it was placed on the snake bite which was between the woman's thumb and first finger. The stone then drew the poison from the injury. The stone gradually loses its drawing power and has to be dipped into the warm milk again. This stone has also been used on a horse that had been bitten by a snake and on spider bites. In about 1890 there was a man who lived near Carthage who had one of these stones. He had used his on people who had been bitten by mad dogs. There was a big write-up in the paper telling how many lives it had saved and how many miles he had traveled in order to treat some one needing the stone.

Mrs Adella Welch who came to this county in 1832 told the following about pioneer times in the county. She told this in 1911 when she was 93 years of age.

"Her maiden name was Caldwell, being a daughter of Samuel and Nancy Caldwell, early settlers in this county. She was born in Green Co.. Kentucky, Oct. 26, 1818 and came to Illinois in 1830, their destination being McDon-

reached a settlement in Sangamon Co., Blackhawk and his Indian warriors were on the warpath and they decided that it wouldn't be safe to make the balance of the trip through the wilderness. Mr. Caldwell and his son came to McDonough County, however, viewed the country and decided that it would be a good place to locate. They farmed here and then returned to the rest of the family in Sangamon Co. In 1832 Mr. Caldwell and family arrived in McDonough County. They found Macomb a little frontier hamlet in the heart of a great wilderness with only nine families residing there. James M. Campbell was conducting a general merchandise store in a little log cabin. Hinton and Robinson was the name of the other firm. A little log court house had been erected. James Campbell was for many years the most prominent citizen of the county. He was the first postmaster of the county. In those days the recipient of mail paid the postage which was based on the distance the letter had been carried and frequently amounted to 25 cents or more.

Mr. Caldwell spent but a short time in this city and then moved to a farm 7 miles west of Macomb and north of Colchester. The same year she came to this county, 1832, Miss Caldwell was united in marriage to Jefferson R. Welch. James Clark, a pioneer justice of peace, officiated. They at once commenced housekeeping in a log house, and in what is now Colchester Township, about a mile and a half north of where the city now stands. For almost 75 years this has been her home. "Time makes changes in both a county and a people", said Mrs. Welch, "when I came here this county was a wild region of unbroken prairie, with woods fringing along the banks of the stream. There were few settlers. There were no roads through the county except the one that the soldiers made during the Blackhawk War. Game was plentiful, there were wild turkeys and prairie chickens in abundance. I have seen this county transformed from a wilderness to a garden spot of the world. Fine houses have taken the place of the crude log cabins of the pioneers. The broad expanse of prairies have been divided up into beautiful farms. My husband worked at the carpenters business for a number of years and he assisted in erecting many of the old churches of the county. The Stickle Church northwest of Macomb is one of them. When we first came here they did not have any churches. There were Circuit Riders who came through the county once or twice a year and held services at the homes of the settlers. There were no railroads and the farmers hauled their produce to Warsaw on the Mississippi River and to Frederick on the Illinois side. They did not get to these larger market towns very often in the year. I remember that one time I sent a barrel of butter to Warsaw. My son William was taking a load of wheat to that town and I had him place the butter on the load of wheat. He sold it to the Captain of a boat on the Mississippi River for $30 in gold. When he returned and let me have the money I felt pretty proud of it."

1893. "On the 99 days out of every 100, townsman John Zimmermen's temper reposes as tranquil and passive as the most placid summer sea. But since Monday of this week John has been "riled", and considerably "riled" at that. Since the day named the relations between John and the corporation known as the C. B. & Q Railroad Co., has been in a manner strained. On Feb. 8, John bought a first class full fare ticket good for transportation for one between Colchester and Macomb. Something occurred which changed John's plans and he did not have use for the ticket until Monday, Feb. 13. Upon presenting the ticket to Conductor Dudley it was rejected on account of its age. John could not see it in that light and would not put up the fare and ten cents extra on account of same being paid aboard the train. Rather than submit to what he considered an unjust, iniquitous and arbitrary rule, John walked from the coal chutes back to town and is now engaged in looking the matter up in order to ascertain the exact extent of the imposition and inconvenience he has suffered."

1888. "Put into a barrel of sweet cider, a quart of milk, about a half pint of mustard -- black -- and six eggs. Mix them up together and pour them into the barrel. Cider will keep sweet this way a half dozen years."

1885. There was much petty thieving in Colchester. Whips, lap robes, harness rings and such things were disappearing from the teams left tied uptown. "There is about a dozen of these scapegraces here that are almost every night perpetrating offences and racing around town and doing the hoodlum generally, but why they are not arrested we don't know."

1888. "Someone who goes up Macomb Street is in the habit of pulling off fence pallings. Citizens are on the alert and if the scamp does not turn his attention to other amusement, some doctor will get a job picking shot".

1893. "Last Sunday night about the witching hour when graveyard haunts and sheeted ghosts are supposed to have shrieked and gibbered in the streets of ancient Rome, and at which time in these more modern times burglars are supposed to be abroad in the land on business, a silent form stole stealthily through the front yard of Marion [illegible] dence, in the first ward. Not unobserved, however, for on account of the heat Fred Hocker had not retired and with one or two other members of the family, were sitting in the front door. He had a revolver and when the intruder was within a few feet, fired at him and we would all have known who it was had not Fred's mother knocked the weapon up at the moment of discharge. In getting out of the vicinity the fellow did some running and falling over things and climbing fences that would have been worth money to have witnessed in daylight."

1890. "There was a basket sociable at the Bean School house which netted over $17, which will be expended for the benefit of the school. One basket brought by a popular young lady, was the subject of a contest between two of her admirers, representative of the Tennessee bank and a bookkeeper of a prominent South side business house, who sustained the reputation of this town at a figure big enough to have paid nearly two week's board."

1888. The territory between seven and thirteen miles south of Colchester is rich in ridges, Gin, Hale, Dry, Tick and Tater ridge are some of them. "At the Plymouth Old Settlers' meeting Col. Sam Wilson related to Van L. Hampton, Editor of the Colchester Independent, the circumstances which gave the name of Gin Ridge to the strip of country lying along the McDonough and Schuyler County line. Away back in the spring of 1836 a man started from Beardstown to Birmingham with a wagon load of liquor, to start a grog shop in the latter named place. On what is now known far and wide as "Gin Ridge" his wagon broke down and he had to leave his freight and go for repairs. That night three young fellows, brothers, named [illegible]

stole a keg of the liquor -- a keg of gin. Hence the name.

The three boys were arrested and sent to the county jail. The father to the Daye boys was some years afterward the victim of a murder that created great excitement in the early days of the county. The three sons implicated in the gin theft afterwards moved to near Kirksville, Mo., where two of them met violent deaths during the turbulent war times. One was loyal, and the other a rebel sympathizer and in a neighborhood fight, they fought in opposing forces and both were killed the same day. Col. Wilson is 72 years old, coming from Ohio to Bethel Township 53 years ago.''

1890 Miners' Picnic. ''The big attraction of the day was the balloon ascension and parachute leap. Early in the day the huge red, white and blue balloon had been placed in position for inflation on the railroad ground southeast of the depot. All day it was an object of interest and when the inflation commenced a few minutes before five it was the center of attraction to thousands of people.

Prof. S. Y. Baldwin superintended the inflation and ascension. Prof. T. W. Greenleaf made the ascension and parachute leap. Shortly after 5 o'clock all was ready and the word was given to let loose. The huge airship started upward. Attached to it was the parachute and to it clung the aeronaut. Just as the man's weight came fully upon the parachute an accident occurred. The parachute parted from the balloon and the latter sailed away alone. The balloon is ballasted so that when relieved of the weight below, it turns upside down, is exhausted of gas or hot air, and quickly comes down. It fell in the southeast part of town 5 or 6 blocks from the starting point. On inves-

the rope which operates the knife, that at the proper time is to cut the parachute from the balloon, had become entangled and cut off the parachute. The balloon was quickly recovered and inflated, when by a strange and unfortunate coincidence the accident was repeated. Again the balloon was inflated and a third time let loose, everything going right this time. A stiff breeze carried the airship rapidly to the southeast. When at an altitude of between two and three thousand feet, the aeronaut cut loose the parachute, it hung limp like a rag and he shot down like an arrow for a hundred feet. The parachute then caught the air and with his speed gradually slackened, the man with his frail support floated down to terra firma as gracefully as a bird, alighting near the old coal shaft southeast of town. It was a success notwithstanding the accidents and pleased everybody. The balloon used was made at Baldwin Brothers factory and was 60 feet high and 40 feet in diameter. Its capacity was 33,000 cubic feet. It weighed 140 pounds when filled with hot air and had a lifting capacity of about 200 pounds in addition to its own weight. If filled with good coal gas it would lift over 200 pounds more. Remarkably quick time was made in handling the balloon. In an hour and fifteen minutes it was inflated and went up three times and was recovered and placed in position twice.

The successful ascension was started at 6:28. To an individual watching the ascent and descent the time seemed not less than five minutes between the starting of the balloon and the aeronaut's return to the earth. By actual time it was 1 minute and 45 seconds. Had others than the most expert balloonists been in charge of the attraction the accidents would have caused a complete failure.''

THEMES

... of Colchester High School Students

✓ LIFE A HUNDRED YEARS AGO

The life of a person 100 years ago in the great state of Illinois was full of trouble and hardships. Life then was full of danger from not only animals, nature, the Indians, but also from pioneers.

Illinois was populated by people who were tired of the filling up of the east and those who wanted adventure and lots of elbow room. Life in Illinois a hundred years or so ago began, if you moved in from elsewhere, by finding a spot of ground you liked. This could be in the woods, on a plain, on a hill, or by a stream of clear, cool water. Most generally you would pick a spot near the woods with a stream near by. There are two reasons for picking a spot like this. The woods would be used for logs to build your house, and a place to hunt for food. The stream, of course, would be used for drinking water. cooking, watering animals and for that Saturday night bath.

Until your house, or more easily constructed cabin, is done you will need a place to sleep, cook and eat. You use your horse drawn wagon as a backstop, brush and canvas as the rest and make a temporary lean-to dwelling. This will be home until your log cabin is finished in about a month or so.

You start your cabin with the few tools you were able to afford or already had. They are very few and would consist of a hammer, an axe and a log splitter. You get the logs from the woods. These are cut by hand with the axe, hewed and dragged to the cabin site. Here they are notched and placed together forming the walls. Between the logs the wall is made of clay to keep out the air. The roof is made of short sections of logs, split into thin boards and nailed on with wooden pins. While building up one end you install your heating and cooking system. This is a fireplace made out of stones. You now have a place to call home.

You move your belongings into the cabin. These are few because you could bring very little with you in your wagon. The household articles which you do not have you make. You make them because even though you were close to town there would be no money with which to buy them.

After the house is completed you build a small cabin in which to keep your animals. These would be a cow, two horses, and a couple of hogs.

You are now settled in a place that is up to you to protect, for the nearest fort is 50 to 75 miles away. Your next door neighbor may be 150 or 200 miles away or even farther.

You must now clear off some of the woods for farming ground. Why, you ask? Well, the only food you will get is what you grow or can hunt in the woods.

First you will plant corn, oats, wheat and flax. The seed for all of this you bought back east before you left. The corn and wheat you will eat yourself, the oats will be fed to the animals the

coming winter, and the flax will be used to make clothing.

All things will be made by yourself. Take soap for instance This you would make from animal fat and lye made from wood ashes and water. Sugar and syrup are obtained from the maple tree.

During the summer your work would consist of picking and putting up wild berries, drying fruits, and drying and smoking meat and all sorts of vegetables. All these would be your food during the winter.

Your cabin inside is furnished with a table, three-legged stools, beds of wood with rope springs and grass filled sacks for matresses. All cooking is done outside in the summer and over the fireplace in the winter. The children sleep upstairs in a loft and you in a corner of the cabin. There are no partitions in the cabin; it is just one big room.

The work is hard and plentiful. You hunt for animals, tend the fields, take care of the stock, repair the cabin, cut firewood and carry water.

You get to go to town, or better stated, "The Fort", for items about two or three times a year. At the fort you pick up such things as salt, gunpowder, lead and other household items.

After a while someone moves to a place near you, then a few more and then a village is formed. The work is easier because people help you and you help them. You do not have to make long trips to the fort, because the man that runs the village store does the traveling now and you buy goods in the village.

You are now able to relax a little. There are house warming parties, quilting bees, corn-huskings, square dances and even election day to go to now!

Tom Schulte

When all the mines were in full production the town was quite a thriving city. It used to be bigger than Macomb. ..When you came to town on Saturday night you had quite a time finding some place to tie your horse.

In 1885 Lighting and Trull built the mill that burned down a few years ago. S. D. Mills took over the mill and built a pottery just east of it. S. D. Mills employed about thirty men. The pottery made jars and crocks. They tore the pottery down in 1898.

About 1880 three brick yards were started, owned by Abe Harrocks, Abe Underhill and the Kings. Around 1895 two of them went out of business but King's Brick Yard is still going.

In 1900 the present grade school was built and the old one was torn down. In 1908 a school where the High School now stands was torn down and a new building erected.

From 1908 to 1910 most of the town burned down. People blamed a fire bug, but the town was just made of wood and burned easily. Murphy's store was about the only one left standing.

Chicago had nothing on Colchester during prohibition. We had our share of gang wars and one or two street fights. We also created quite a bit of competition in the bootlegging business.

The pavement or hard road was put through here in 1923. We were now on the map for good.

After the coal disappeared, clay took its place. Among the first owners of the clay mines were the Baird Brothers. There was also the Terra Cotta mines which shipped clay to Chicago.

The flue lining factory built in 1915 was torn down in 1930. It was located in the southwest part of town.

During the first and second World Wars we sent our boys to fight for us. Many didn't come back. In memory of them and all the others who fought, Argyle Park was dedicated..

Colchester today is an average community. The people go about their business quietly each day. If we compare the town today to what it used to be, we would find that it is nearly a ghost town. Instead of the men working in coal mines they now work at Yetter Manufacturing Co., the Brick Yard, the Clay Mines and the Rock Quarries. A few drive to work in Macomb.

Rachel McGrann

The above themes were first division prize winners and next following was also. Only a few paragraphs are taken from it. Only material that does not appear elsewhere in the series was taken from the remainder of the themes.

Abraham Newland, Jr., first worked as a coal miner. He served in the Civil War and attained the rank of a captain. After the war he established a complete general store and was very successful. He carried a complete line of dry goods, shoes and boots, and groceries. He was the grandfather of Dale Newland who now resides in Colchester and is a rural mail carrier.

George C. Kratzer came to Colchester about 1870 and began the manufacturer of boots and shoes. At first his success was limited but he kept working away until he had established a good business. His workmanship was good and he had a pleasant manner which helped him to attain success. His son is William (Pete) Kratzer who at present lives in Colchester and for many years operated a shoe store where the Agriculture building is now located.

William Foster was an early resident of Colchester. He worked in the mines and served in the 124th Regiment at the time of the Civil War. After the war he established a mercantile business and was very successful.

S. D. Mills was a contractor and builder. He also carried a supply of lumber, lath, shingles, and other articles carried in a well regulated lumber yard. He built many of the best houses in the western portion of the county. He also built many of the homes in Colchester. He built the house in which our family lives, and lived in it himself.

While Colchester has never grown to be a very large town, still it is progressive and has a good amount of factories and businesses. We are proud of our town and its people.

James Welch

* * *

J. W. Webster was the first dealer in drugs. He also handled hardware, and was the first in that line. The first physician to to locate at Colchester was M. C. Archer, who came in 1857. .. The building that Yetter's formerly occupied was the garage of J. E. Carson and Son ... A store managed by Henry Terrill and Sons was formerly located where the Princess Theatre is today .. The theatre was located where the Jarvis Drug Store and Les Flynn's are today. ... The monetary institution in the town of Colchester in the early days was operated by the brothers, E. D. and J. W. Stevens, who established the bank in 1881 under the firm name of Stevens Bros. The skating rink, formerly in Colchester, was opened to the public on February 5, 1884, by an unincorporated stock company composed of H. W. Smith, F. P. Blunt and H. A. Stevens. It cost around $2000 and boasted a hard wood floor ... Ole E. Wold, was a dealer in jewelry, musical instruments and silverware. -- Kay Powell

Some of the others of prominent position in our early town life were: Barber - T. J. Bowman; Blacksmiths - Coker and Falder; Millinery - Maggie Slocum in 1863 ... The first cemetery was

①

Feb. 20, 199

Dear Mrs. Zaniewski,

Thank you so much for your letter! It is always nice to hear from another "Averill relative."

I am enclosing a commemorative envelope for you. I'm so glad Billie enjoys the one we sent her.

Also enclosed is a picture of the porch of the house built on the old Averill homestead in 1831. We were fortunate enough to take a very quick eastern trip this last July. We visited Salem, Ma. on July 19, the 300th anniversary of Sarah's death. There were signs hung around the town with her name on it, stating she (and a few others) were hanged on this day 300 yrs ago. It was hard for me to see all the commercialism on the "witch" theme going on. So much money being made off the blood of innocent people. It is also remarkable that no monuments were built to honor those killed until this last year! One is very large and impressive and is in old Salem, the other is just a large smooth rock in Topsfield, on

②

which is inscribed the name of Sarah and those few others from Topsfield that were killed. We found it by accident, having stopped to take a picture of something else & seeing this rock on the green.

We also visited New Preston, Ct. where we were graciously allowed to visit the Old Averill Homestead + cemetery established by Samuel in 1746. The grounds and views from the homestead are beautiful. It is so nice to know that Averills still live in it and farm it after all these years. If you look on pages 903-904 of the Averill books by Clara Avery for a really nice, though dated description.

I dont really have much info on Rebecca or Capt. George. You and Billie may already have what I have.

From a land deed dated Nov. 19 1813 - Philo purchased land at the land office in Cincinnati. It lists him as a resident of Warren Co. (What State?)

③

He purchased 157 acres (this is a quarter section). He paid 178.00 down and $78.50 a year until total price of 314.00 was paid off. Philo sold the land to Thomas Armstrong, June 1st, 1818.

For that bit of silly info, I found Philos name in a book called "Saga of Southern Illinois — "Philo Averill of Pope Co. - Red brindle cow appraised by himself, $22.00" May 12, 1821. Thats real helpful info isnt it?

In our Portland library we found George Rice listed in a book - Rev. War Pension Application Records:

"George Rice - Balwt 1786-300 Capt
Issued 8-25-1789 also recorded as above und BLWT 2498, no papers (BLWT means Bounty Land Warrent) He was given 300 acres of land under Warrant #1786."

The following info is from

④

I copied it as it is, and I know it doesn't all make sense.

"Colonial History of N.Y. VOL VII.

Geo. Rice served as a member on the board of trade. Most letters dated Dec. 1761 to the Lt. Gov. of N.Y.

June 3, 1762 - Geo. Rice (as member of the bd of trade) wrote to his Royal Majesty asking that a Royal Order be dispatched requiring certain settlers to ~~to~~ leave the lands given to the Indians by a treaty of 1726. He feared 'many mischievous and dangerous consequences.'"

footnote pg. 536 "George Rice of Newton Castle, Wales, married in 1756, Cecil, only daughter of William 1st Earl of Talbot, afterward Baroness of Dinevor. He represented Carmarthenshire in the House of Commons for which county he was also Custos Rotulorem. In consequence of the

(5) Commissioners for Trade and Plantations. He died on the 3d of Aug. 1779.- Ed."

We never followed up on the above and so it may have no connection to us at all, but thought I would pass it on.

We are so far behind in our research. We have loads of info which we need to get organized and get a lot of letters written. We're just so busy.

I would love to have a copy of your report. Let me know what I owe for a copy + mailing charges.

Thank you,

Meredith Bolton
12341 SE Menser Ct
Boring, Or. 97009

P.S. Do you have any information on the parents of Hulda Ann Warren who married Henry? (H.S.C. Averill)

---

a book I found in Salt Lake City.
I do not know for sure if this
is ~~about~~ about our Capt. George.

---

influence of his father-in-law at
Court, where he filled the office of Lord
High Steward of the Household. Mr.
Rice was appointed one of the Com-

①

Feb. 20, 199

Dear Mrs. Zaniewski,

Thank you so much for your letter! It is always nice to hear from another "Averill relative."

I am enclosing a commemorative envelope for you. I'm so glad Billie enjoys the one we sent her.

Also enclosed is a picture of the porch of the house built on the old Averill homestead in 1831. We were fortunate enough to take a very quick eastern trip this last July. We visited Salem, Ma. on July 19, the 300th anniversary of Sarah's death. There were signs hung around the town with her name on it, stating she (and a few others) were hanged on this day 300 yrs ago. It was hard for me to see all the commercialism on the "witch" theme going on. So much money being made off the blood of innocent people. It is also remarkable that no monuments were built to honor those killed until this last year! One is very large and impressive and is in old Salem, the other is just a large smooth rock in Topsfield, on

②

which is inscribed the name of Sarah and those few others from Topsfield that were killed. We found it by accident, having stopped to take a picture of something else & seeing this rock on the green.

We also visited New Preston, Ct. where we were graciously allowed to visit the old Averill Homestead + cemetery established by Samuel in 1746. The grounds and views from the homestead are beautiful. It is so nice to know that Averills still live in it and farm it after all these years. If you look on pages 903-904 of the Averill books by Clara Avery for a really nice, though dated description.

I don't really have much info on Rebecca or Capt. George. You and Billie may already have what I have.

From a land deed dated Nov. 19 1813 - Philo purchased land at the land office in Cincinnati. It lists him as a resident of Warren Co. (what State?

He purchased 157 acres (this is a quarter section). He paid 178.00 down and $78.50 a year until total price of 314.00 was paid off. Philo sold the land to Thomas Armstrong, June 1st, 1818.

For that bit of silly info, I found Philos name in a book called "Saga of Southern Illinois — "Philo Averill of Pope Co. - Red brindle cow appraised by himself, $22.00" May 12, 1821. That's real helpful info isn't it?

In our Portland library we found George Rice listed in a book - Rev. War Pension Application Records;

"George Rice - Balwt 1786-300 Capt
Issued 8-25-1789 also recorded as above and BLWT 2498, no papers (BLWT means Bounty Land Warrent) He was given 300 acres of land under warrant #1786."

The following info is from a book I found in Salt Lake City. I do not know for sure if this is ~~about~~ about our Capt. George. I copied it as it is, and I know it doesn't all make sense.

"Colonial History of N.Y. VOL VII.
Geo. Rice served as a member on the board of trade. Most letters dated Dec. 1761 to the Lt. Gov. of N.Y.

June 3, 1762 - Geo. Rice (as member of the bd of trade) wrote to his Royal Majesty asking that a Royal Order be dispatched requiring certain settlers to ~~to~~ leave the lands given to the Indians by a treaty of 1726, He feared 'many mischievous and dangerous consequences'.

footnote pg. 536 "George Rice of Newton Castle, Wales, married in 1756, Cecil, only daughter of William 1st Earl of Talbot, afterward Baroness of Dinevor, He represented Carmarthenshire in the House of Common for which county he was also Custos Rotulonem. In consequence of the influence of his father-in-law at Court, where he filled the office of Lord High Steward of the Household. Mr. Rice was appointed one of the Com-

(5) Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.
He died on the 3d of Aug. 1779.– Ed."

We never followed up on the above and so it may have no connection to us at all, but thought I would pass it on.

We are so far behind in our research. We have loads of info which we need to get organized and get a lot of letters written. We're just so busy.

I would love to have a copy of your report. Let me know what I owe for a copy + mailing charges.

Thank you,

Meredith Bolton
12341 SE Menser Ct
Boring, Or. 97009

P.S. Do you have any information on the parents of Hulda Ann Warren who married Henry? (H.S.C. Averill)

NOVEMBER 25, 1982,

(PHOTOCOPIED FROM
AN OREGON PERIODICAL)

Past Times

H.J.C. Averill

By Margaret Standish-Carey

H.J.C. Averill was one of Linn County's prominent pioneer citizens. Material about this man who surveyed much land around the county was recently given to us by a descendant of Averill, James Stanard of McMinnville.

Averill is a familiar name in these parts. Two of the local area's weekly newspapers, *The Times* of Brownsville and *The Halsey Review*, were at different times run by Virgil Averill and his family, also decendants of H.J.C. Averill.

A familiar landmark is the little yellow Averill house located on the southeast corner of Stanard and Averill streets in Brownsville's north side.

But H.J.C. Averill, himself, is not as well known to today's generation. Part of Stanard's collection included a paper written in both the first and second person; but presumably autobiographical about the man, Henry J.C. Averill.

The manuscript has been slightly edited for this column but retains the flavor of the original.

* * * *

"Henry James Cropsey Averill was the eldest of five children of Philo Averill and Rebecca Rice-Averill. Philo was born March 20, 1768. Rebecca was born April 27, 1775.

"Henry J.C. Averill, born July 20, 1809, at Stillwater, Saratoga, Co., N.Y. Left there the fall of 1813 for Ohio. He was one year there, then in 1814 settled in Vevay, Switzerland, Co., Indiana.

"In 1818 moved to Illinois, settled near Elisabethtown, Pope Co. In 1824 moved to McDonough Co., Illinois. Settled near McComb in said county. Was married there to Huldah Ann Warren September 10, 1840.

"Lived there eight years, then moved to Mercer County (Illinois). In 1850 . . . sold out with intention of coming to Oregon, but failed to get pay for place.

"Stopped in Henderson County a little of year. In the spring of '52, the 15th day of April, started for Oregon. On the 8th of October started to cross the Cascade Mountains.

"IN 5(?) days got across the mountains and got into Linn County, Oregon, near Albany without a cent, and (with) a family of wife and 4 children. Had 2 yoke of oxen, one cow. Took up a claim four miles from Albany and built a log house and covered it in the rain with clapboards.

"Moved-in without any floor. Built a fire in the middle of (the) house. "Cut fir brush to put our bed on, then split out puncheons and hewed them out and made a floor.

"Our furniture consisted of three (?), 4 stools and split boards and made a table. Made a bed stead by putting boards from cracks in wall, with posts to hold them up.

"Lived at that place 4 years, It being so sickly lost 4 children; then on the river. Moved out on Albany Prairie 5 miles from Albany. Wife died there April 20, 1859. Kind neighbors took 2 of the children and two oldest stayed at home.

"In 1860 (?), moved to near Brownsville where I (H.J.C. Averill) have since resided. "Was elected county surveyor 7 times, served 14 years. Elected 3 times in Illinois."

* * * *

Averill added to his story the following information about the trip to Oregon across the plains:

"Had trouble with Indians one day. Cholera raged (?) from Platte River to Snake River. At one place when we came along there was seventy (victims?). "For several hundred miles we were never out of sight of somebody dying, or a new made grave. Have seen people alive and well at night and in the morning dead. Our train consisted of about 100 wagons, some bound for California, some Oregon.

* * * *

Another item in Jim Stanard's Averill collection is an official document dated February 15, 1893, issued by the United States Department of the Interior, Bureau of Pensions, granting H.J.C. Averill a survivor's pension of eight-dollars-a-month for the latter's service as a private in the Indian Wars, in Captain Ball's Company, Illinois Volunteers.

Of local interest is the handwritten "In Memorium" prepared by the Brownsville Lodge, No. 36 AF&AM, DATED Nov. 5, 1897, following the death of one of its fellow Masons, H.J.C. Averill.

The eulogy was prepared by J.P. Cooley, W.B. Blanchard and F.M. Powell, and was read for the Lodge and submitted to the Brownsville newspaper fopr publication.

It is obvious that Averill was a man who commanded the affection and respect of his peers and the citizens of Brownsville and Linn County.

Our thanks to Jim Stanard for sharing these glimpses into the life of another pioneer of Linn County. ☐

Copyright © 1982 by Calapooia Publications

J. E. BLACKBURN

Surveyor with Level at work in mountainous setting

Mrs. Meredith Bolton, Oregon descendant of H.J.C. Averill, sent a photocopy of this to Mrs. Billie Pringle, Columbia MO, writer's sister.

— Henry James Cogswell Averill

With no change except to arrange in chronological order for clarity, the words in quotes are the actual autobiographical words of HJC, himself. "Sold out in 1850 with intention of coming to Oregon but failed to get pay for place so stopped over in Henderson County. Started for Oregon April 15, 1852. Our train consisted of about 100 wagons, some bound for California, some for Oregon. Had trouble with Indians one day. Cholera raged from Platte River to Snake River. At one place we came along there was seventy"(victims?) "For several hundred miles we were never out of sight of someone dying or a new made grave. Have seen people alive and well at night and in the morning dead. On the 8th of October started to cross the Cascade mountains. In 5 (?) days got across the mountains and got into Linn County, Oregon near Albany without a cent and (with) a family of wife and 4 children. Had 2 yoke of oxen, one cow."

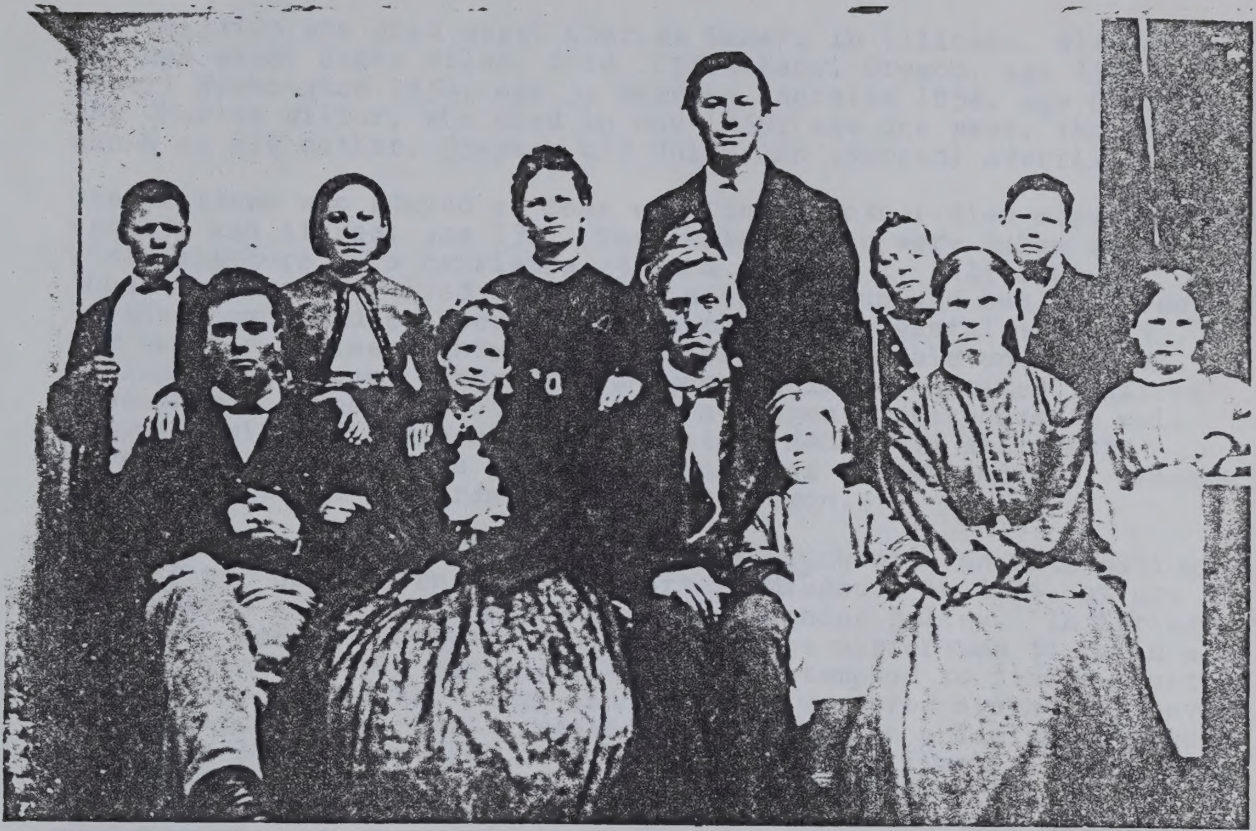
people back then did not realize malaria was caused by mosquitos

HJC then did what he had to. The cold, wet season was upon them and they had to have shelter. The children were little. He took up a donation claim in the only place readily available, which turned out to be a disaster. It was not far from the river, with little lakes and swamps not far enough away. Malaria was very bad, though of course ~~he did not know it.~~ (Living ~~right on~~ near the Ohio River in a different climate had been ~~all right.)~~ not a great problem.)

HJC continues, "Built a log house and covered it in the rain, with clapboards. Moved in without any floor. Built a fire in middle of the house. Cut fir brush to put our bed on, then split out puncheons and hewed them out and made a floor. Our furniture consisted of 3 (?), 4 stools, and split boards and made a table. Made a bedstead by putting boards from cracks in walls, with posts to hold them up. Lived at that place 4 years. It being so sickly lost 4 children; then on the river. Moved out on Albany Prairie 5 miles from Albany. Wife died there on April 20, 1859. Kind neighbors took 2 of the children and the oldest 2 stayed at home. In 1860 moved to near Brownsville where I have since resided. Was elected county surveyor 7 times, served 14 years. Elected 3 times in Illinois."

(A sign of the times was that all during those terrible times in the malaria-infested region, HJC and Hulda continued to have children. Including the four who died in Albany and one in Illinois, they had nine children.)

Away from that unlucky region, his life changed for the better. He was evidently a very good surveyor, and a great many of the early townsites and roads were laid out by him. He must have learned surveying from his father, Philo. It is very interesting to see this Averill doing well following the same occupation his ancestor, Will Averill, Jr., succeeded so well in two centuries before. One wonders whether HJC knew anything about that or, like his distant cousins in Connecticut about the same time, had lost all track of his early ancestors. He did know about his Grandfather, Captain Moses, and his Uncle General Elisha and their service in the Revolutionary War. He also knew about the Cogswells from Philo, and loved to repeat those stories to his own children, as reported by the boy Philo had named, William Henry Harrison Averill. (WHH)



Front Row: R. Stout, Eliza (Belieu) Stout, H.J.C. Averill, Mary Jack (twin), Sarah (Liggett-Belieu-Jack) Averill, Sarah Jack (twin)

Back Row: Francis Marion Jack, Henrietta Willametta Averill, Julia (Belieu) Hall, either William Henry Harrison Averill or Alfred Alexander Averill, _?_ Jack (is this really Joseph Pearne Averill?), Jasper Newton Jack.

It is amusing to look at this picture and separate out the Averills, the Belieus, and the Jacks. You could really figure it out without being told, as the Averills' mouths turn up, the Jacks' turn down, and the Belieus' are straight. This was probably taken soon after H.J.C. and Sarah's 1861 marriage, for little Arminta Olive is not in the picture.

The children who died were: Charles Baker, in Illinois, died 1847 age one week; James Wiley, died 1855 Albany, Oregon, age 13; Albert Washington 1854, age 5; Harriet Isabella 1852, age 6 mos.; and Charles Wilbur, who died in May 1859, age one week, the same month as his mother, 35-year old Hulda Ann (Warren) Averill.

The children who stayed at home when their mother died were WHH, age 15½ and Alfred, age 13½. The children who were taken in by kind neighbors were Henrietta, 5½ and Joseph, 2. All four of those children survived the hard times, grew up and had children of their own, and prospered. WHH became a successful merchant and was for a time county commissioner. He had eleven children, including newspaper owners and editors, college educated. Alfred Alexander was ancestor of my sister's Oregon correspondent, well educated wife of a teacher. The sister, Henrietta Willametta married twice, had five children, and lived in Oakland, CA. Joseph Pearne stayed in the area, at Joseph, Oregon.

In 1861, HJC married Mrs. Sarah Jack, a widow with an interesting past of her own. Born Sarah Liggett in Missouri in 1816, at age 17 she married a Methodist minister, Rev. Leander Belieu. In Spring 1845 they left for Oregon; but they had the misfortune to be in a wagon train led by a man named Meek who attempted to find a shortcut through the mountains. They got lost and wandered around for several months before they finally reached the Dalles in a famishing condition. In 1849, when gold fever broke out in California, Rev. Belieu took a ship but perished aboard and was buried on an island, leaving her a widow with children. In 1851 she married another Methodist minister, Rev. N. D. Jack, and they moved to Brownsville, Oregon where he died a few years later. (Sept.1857) In 1861 Sarah and HJC were married, and had one daughter, Arminta Olive, who married and had a family in Brownsville. Sarah (Liggett)(Belieu)(Jack) Averill died 19 Nov. 1894 at age 78. She had borne 12 children of three husbands, eight of whom were then living, and had 53 grandchildren and 41 great grandchildren and 2 great great grandchildren at the time of her death!

In later years, Henry James Cropsey Averill became a familiar figure in the area, well liked, and neighborhood children called him "Grandpa Averill" whether they were relatives or not.

In 1892, "when he was too old to carry his surveying instruments," HJC received pension #936 of $8.00 a month for volunteer service in the Indian Wars in Illinois. He died in 1897, age 88, leaving behind five children and their descendants.

JANUARY 27, 1977

Past Times

'Across the Plains'

By Patricia Hainline

During the 1840's and '50's, Linn County's pioneer settlers crossed the plains, then the Rockies, and finally the Cascade Mountains, attracted by the "Oregon dream", to the fabled Willamette Valley.

Danger was always nearby, from Indians, weather or route conditions. There was discipline to be maintained within the trains.

Bad weather, boredom, excitement, games, singing, illness—were part of every wagon train.

While their parents were deadly serious about the trip and its dangers, children were more carefree.

In their diaries and in interviews long after, the adults recorded such details as how many miles were traveled each day, what time they made camp, Indian difficulties, who died and who was born.

But those who had been children during the long trip recalled playing games, singing, riding ponies, gathering buffalo chips, and the like.

W.H. Averill, who came to Oregon with his parents in 1852, was only 10 years old when he crossed the plains.

Averill usually rode a little pony, and because the train had been having trouble with the Indians, his parents told him to stay near the others.

But, like many a 10-year-old, he soon forgot his parents' warning; and fell behind the train.

When an Indian came along and tried to pull him off the horse, Averill yelled loudly, and members of the train rushed to his rescue. This so frightened the boy that he never wandered away again.

Another young boy, Berryman Cummings, remembered walking in the slobbers of the oxen to keep his feet from burning in the hot sands as they came across the plains.

The young adults worked hard, but still had time for fun. Mary Stevenson-Moody, the orphan girl who earned her way to Oregon driving cattle, recalled the trip in a 1914 interview with Fred Lockley:

"We had about 20 or 25 young girls in our party; and probably more than 50 young men.

"In addition to this we had a large number of young married couples, so you can see we had a very jolly congenial company.

"In the evenings we would sing or talk . . ." The group also had picnics, lectures, Bible studies.

Mary arrived in Brownsville in 1852; and soon after was married to a young Brownsville storekeeper, Z.F. Moody, who—in 1882—became Oregon's seventh governor.

Although the young adults worked hard, there were also gay and carefree times; but they, too, got into their share of trouble.

More than one train found itself in difficulty with the Indians because they had failed to take the Indians seriously.

It wasn't unusual for the Indians to trade goods with the people on the trains; and quite often an Indian would offer to trade some horses for one of the young girls.

The absurdity of this offer would set the young men laughing; and, invariably, one of them would nod his agreement. The Indians would then leave, and the incident would be forgotten.

Later, an Indian would show up with the horses, demanding that the white men keep their bargain. As this was out of the question, the Indian left angry, often after a scuffle; and the entire wagon train, feeling endangered by the foolish young people, would have to be on their guard for days after.

Incidents of this sort were reported to have occurred on several trains.

Many curious things happened on the long trips to Oregon, some of them funny and some tragic.

People became weary and irritable; and, often, there were quarrels and disputes.

One family, named Hayes (relationship to Seth Hayes of Halsey is not known) settled near Coburg, but only after an extremely trying trip.

They were traveling with two wagons, and came to a bad hill which required hitching all of the oxen to one wagon to reach the top.

After struggling to the top with his first wagon, the husband wanted to have dinner before returning for the second wagon; but his wife wanted him to get the second wagon before the meal.

The disagreement grew, and soon they were arguing violently. The husband started a cooking fire which the wife immediately scattered with a kick. He tried again, she kicked again.

Finally the man declard that if he could not eat before getting the wagon he would never return for it.

The wife was equally stubborn; and as a result, they finally traveld on with the one wagon, leaving the other deserted at the foot of the hill.

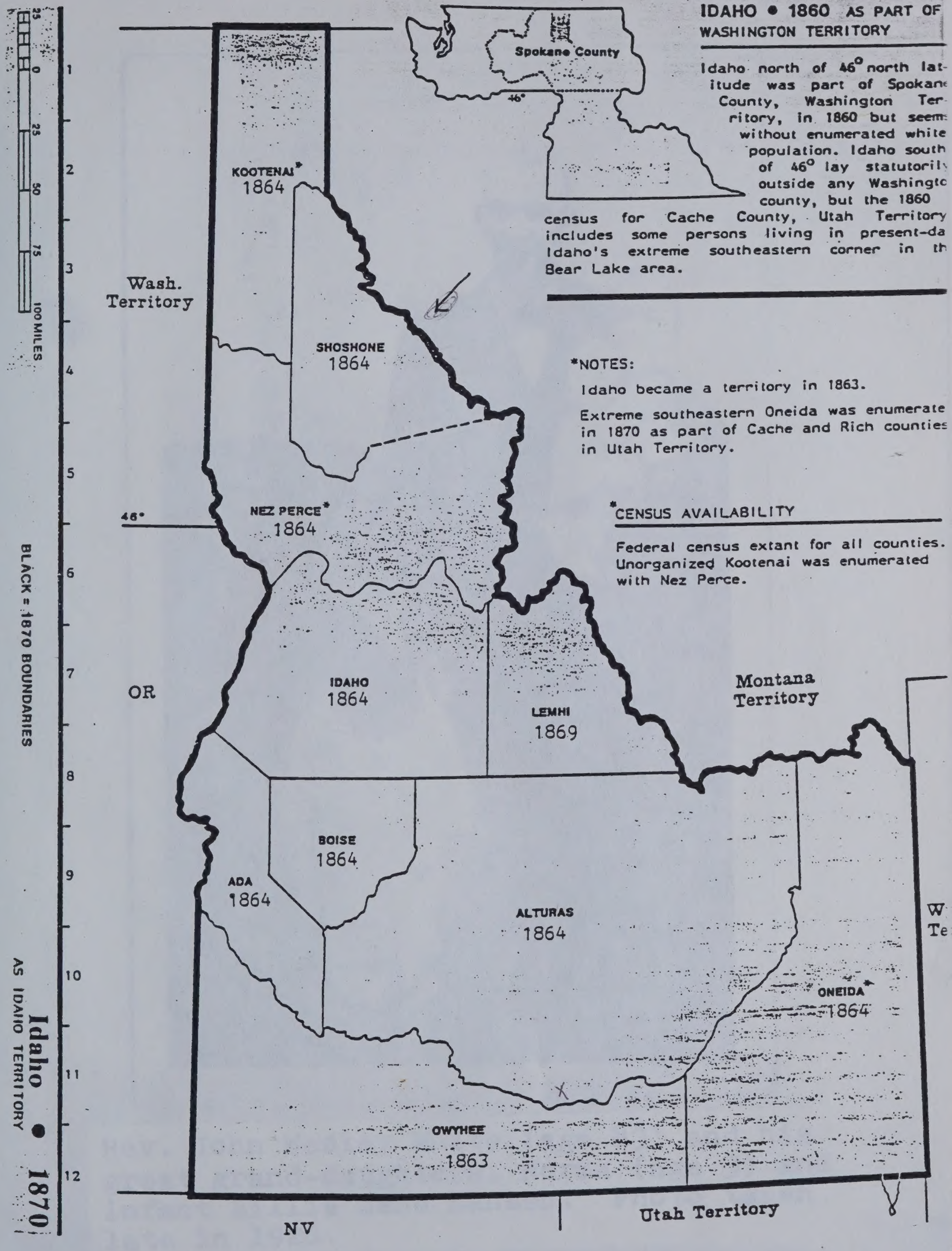
This story became a family legend of the Boggs family of Harrisburg; and many years later when the Boggs chanced to meet some old friends, they reminisced about the trip to Oregon.

A small grandson was much interested in the discussion and finally cried out: "Grandma, tell them about the hill and the woman who would not get dinner! Tell about the woman who would not get dinner!"

Mrs. Boggs tried in vain to quiet her small grandson, for the woman she was talking to was that very same woman who "would not get dinner"!

People crossing the plains did not leave their tempers or senses of humor behind—and luckily for us—many of them recorded their experiences, enabling us to get brief glimpses of what life was like, crossing the plains.

COUNTY CREATION DATES AS APPROVED BY THE IDAHO TERRITORIAL LEGISLATURE.


25 0 25 50 75 100 MILES
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
BLACK = 1870 BOUNDARIES
Idaho • 1870
AS IDAHO TERRITORY
Spokane County
46°
Wash. Territory
KOOTENAI* 1864
SHOSHONE 1864
46°
NEZ PERCE* 1864
IDAHO 1864
LEMHI 1869
OR
Montana Territory
BOISE 1864
ADA 1864
ALTURAS 1864
ONEIDA* 1864
OWYHEE 1863
W
Te
NV
Utah Territory

IDAHO • 1860 AS PART OF WASHINGTON TERRITORY

Idaho north of 46° north latitude was part of Spokan County, Washington Territory, in 1860 but seem without enumerated white population. Idaho south of 46° lay statutoril outside any Washingtc county, but the 1860 census for Cache County, Utah Territory includes some persons living in present-da Idaho's extreme southeastern corner in th Bear Lake area.

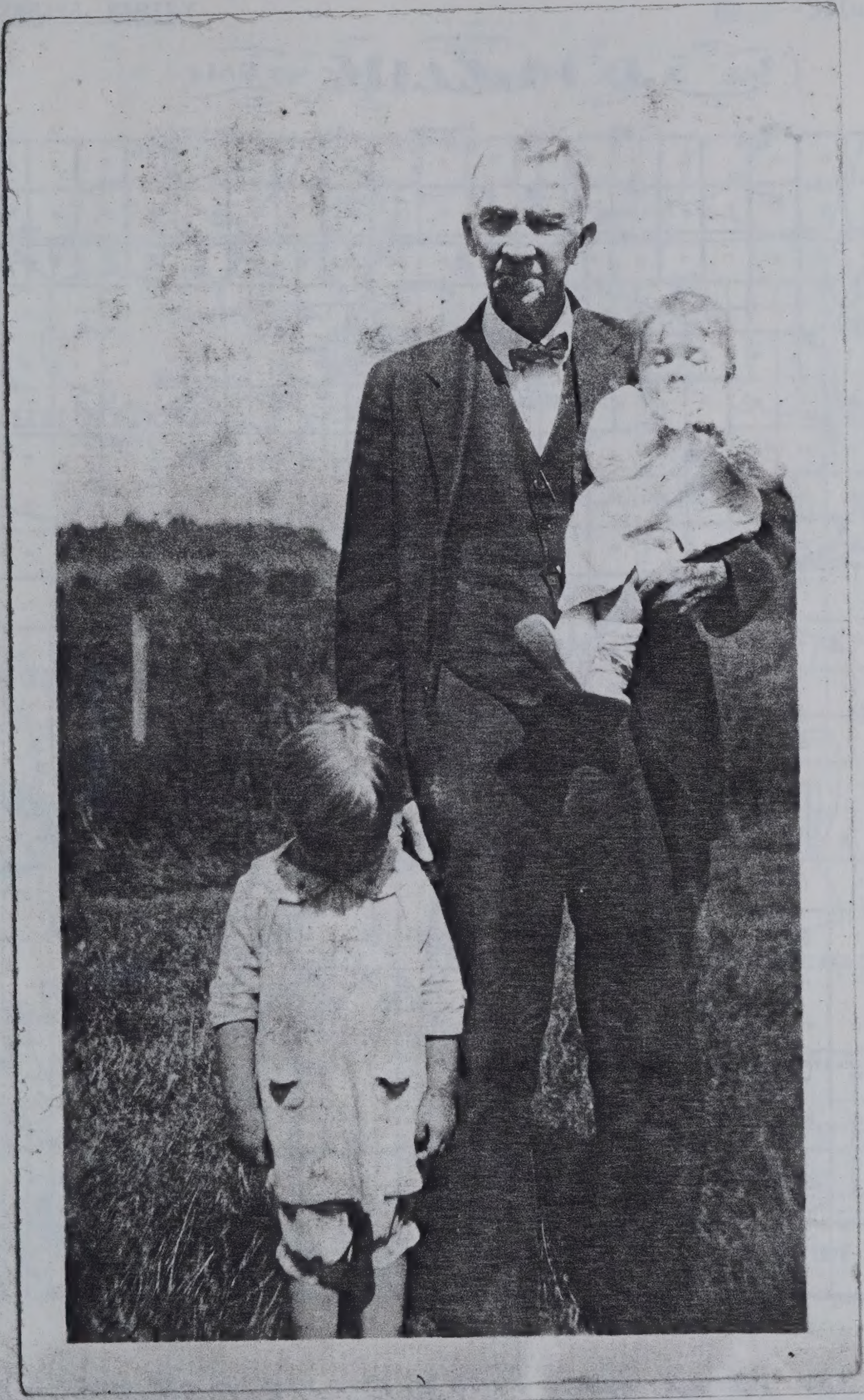
*NOTES:

Idaho became a territory in 1863.

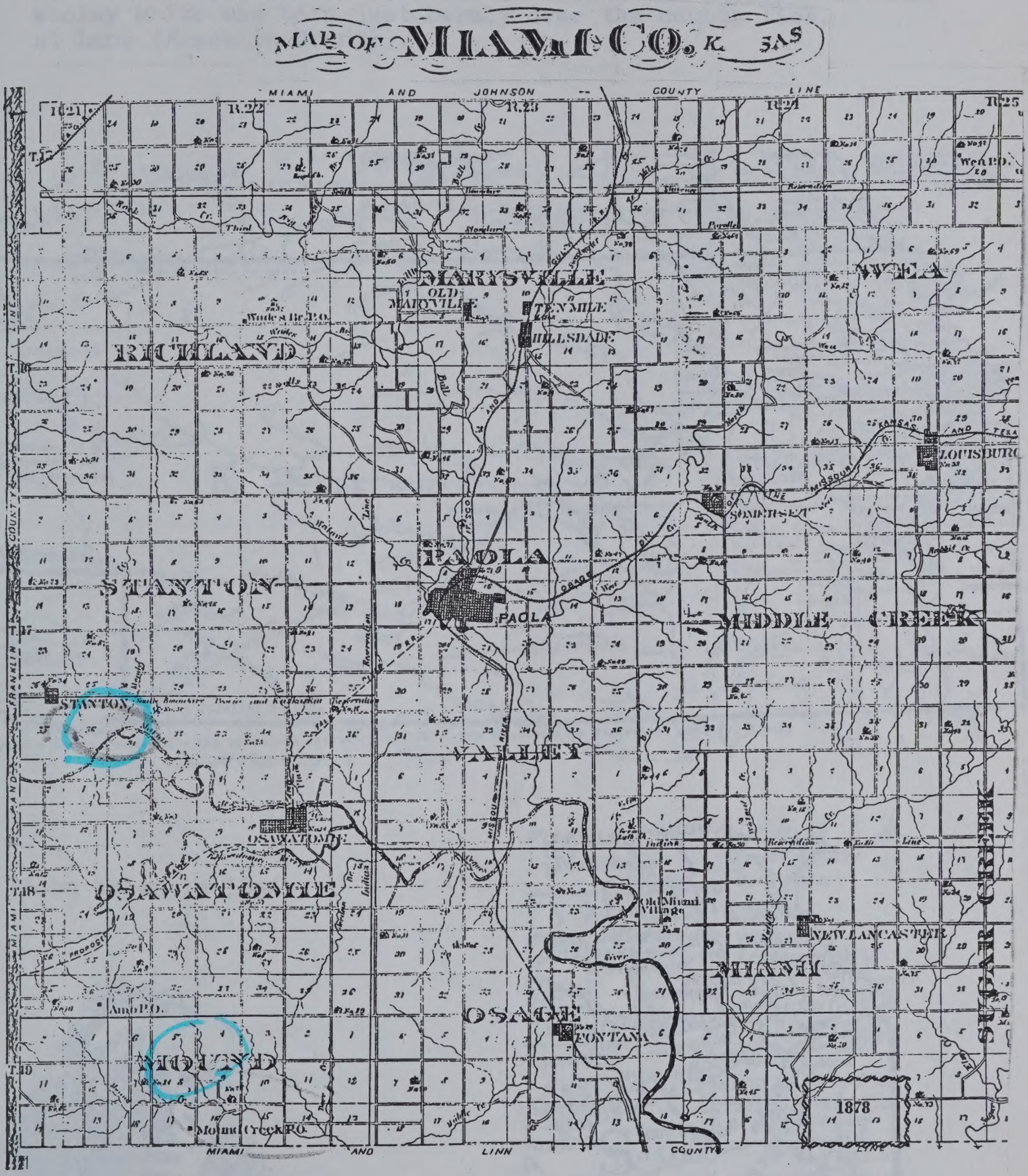
Extreme southeastern Oneida was enumerate in 1870 as part of Cache and Rich counties in Utah Territory.

*CENSUS AVAILABILITY

Federal census extant for all counties. Unorganized Kootenai was enumerated with Nez Perce.

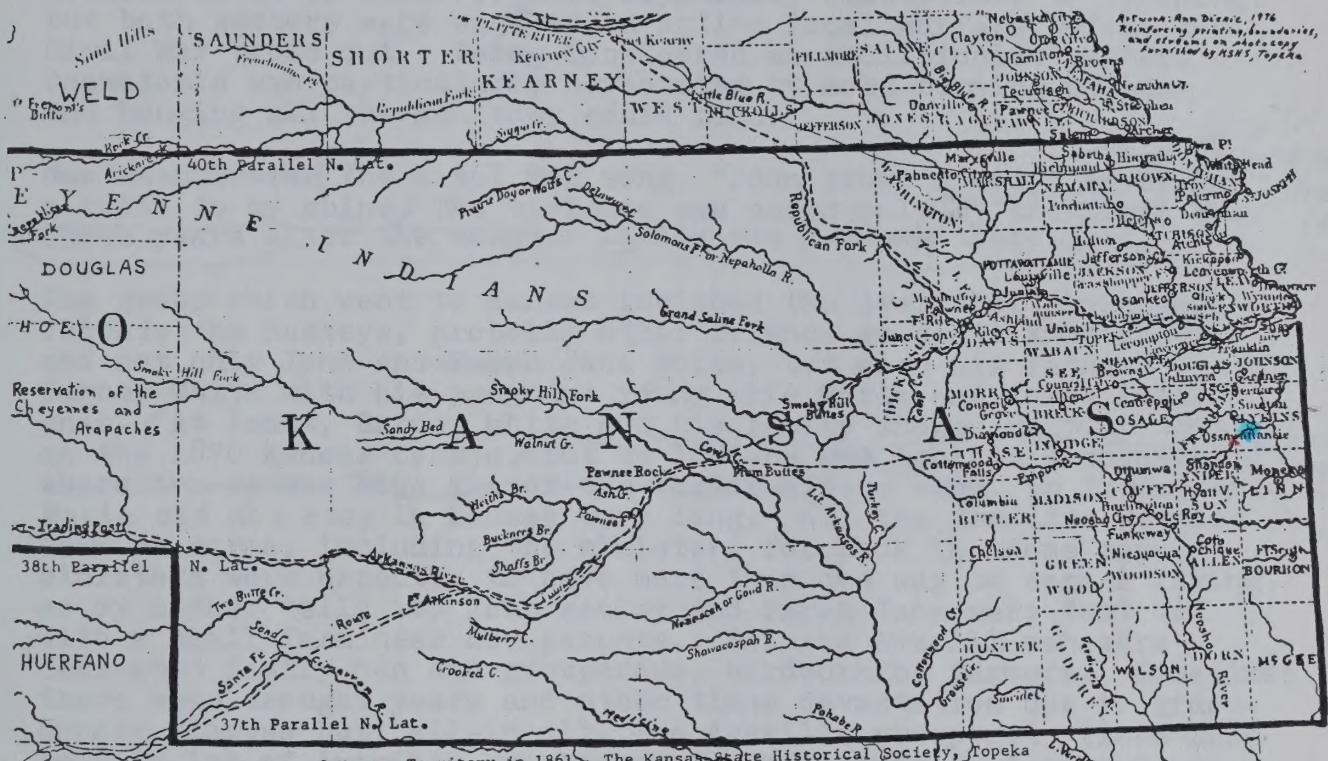


Rev. John Wesley White (age 83) and his great grand-daughters, Norma (age 3) and infant Billie Gene Hansen. Photo taken late in 1926.


MAP OF MIAMI CO. KANSAS
MIAMI AND JOHNSON COUNTY LINE
FRANKLIN COUNTY LINE
MIAMI AND FRANKLIN COUNTY LINE
MIAMI AND LINN COUNTY LINE
MARYSVILLE
OLD MARYVILLE
TEN MILE
HILLSDALE
WEA
Wea P.O.
Wades Br. P.O.
RICHLAND
LOUISBURG
SOMERSET
PAOLA
STANTON
MIDDLE CREEK
VALLEY
OSAWATOMIE
OSAWATOMIE
Old Miami Village
NEW LANCASTER
MIAMI
OSAGE
FONTANA
SUGAR CREEK
Amo P.O.
MOUND
Mound Creek P.O.
1878
R.21
R.22
R.23
R.24
R.25
T.15
T.16
T.17
T.18
T.19

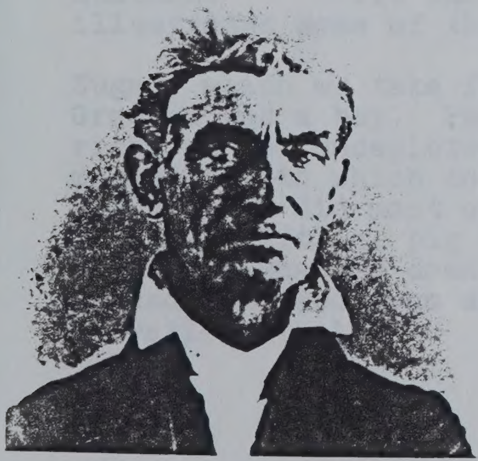
This shows the western part of Miami County, Kansas. The town of Lane, Kansas, now in Franklin County, is not shown, and is a little bit southwest of Osawatomie and Mound. Varying with boundary changes as the area developed, censuses show Norman Chancellor Averill and family in Mound, Osawatomie, and Stanton Post-Office.

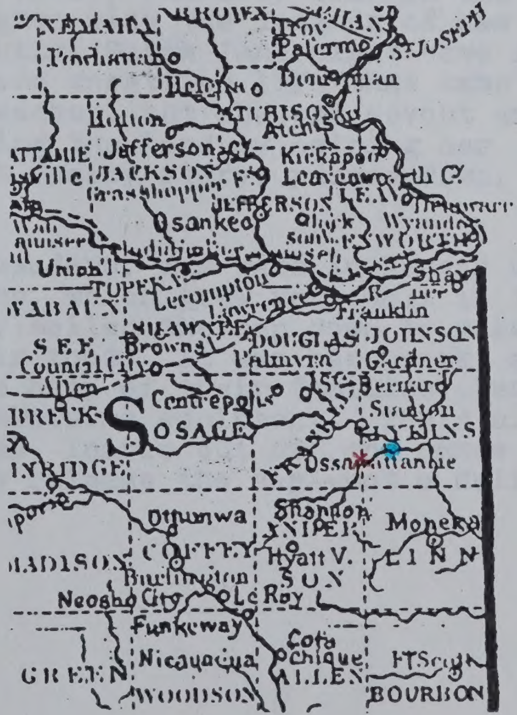
Actually, this shows Kansas seven years before they moved there. Lykins County (East border) was renamed Miami County. William Wesley White was born just barely over the county line, at Lane (Franklin County).


Artwork: Ann Dicario, 1976
Reinforcing printing, boundaries, and streams on photocopy furnished by KSHS, Topeka
SAUNDERS
SHORTER
KEARNEY
WELD
WEST
40th Parallel N. Lat.
CHEYENNE INDIANS
DOUGLAS
Reservation of the Cheyennes and Arapaches
KANSAS
38th Parallel N. Lat.
37th Parallel N. Lat.
HUERFANO
Smoky Hill Fork
Arkansas River
Republican Fork
Solomons Fork or Nepaholla R.
Grand Saline Fork
Trading Post
Santa Fe Route
TOPEKA
Lawrence
Osawatomie
LYKINS
North Fork of Canadian R.

Eastern Section Mitchell's Map of Kansas Territory in 1861 The Kansas State Historical Society, Topeka

John Brown in 1856




NEMAHA
Troy
Palermo
St. JOSEPH
Holton
Jefferson
JACKSON
Atchison
Kickapoo
Leavenworth
JEFFERSON
Osankeo
WYANDOTTE
Union
TOPEKA
Lecompton
Lawrence
Franklin
WABAUNSEE
SHAWNEE
DOUGLAS
JOHNSON
SEE
Council City
Browns
Palmyra
Gardner
Centropolis
Stanton
OSAGE
LYKINS
Ossawattamie
Ottumwa
Shannon
Moneka
COFFEY
Hyatt V.
LINN
MADISON
Burlington
Le Roy
Neosho City
Funkeway
Cofachique
Ft. Scott
GREENWOOD
Nicayauca
ALLEN
BOURBON
WOODSON

X = Lane, Kansas

effort to influence the eventual vote. Because of the proximity to southern Missouri, the pro-slavers were able to predominate slightly, particularly when, as complained of, hordes of "settlers" came in shortly before elections who were gone shortly after, back to Missouri. They also had closer ~~more~~ access to armaments. Ministers, considered to be leaders, against slavery were especially susceptible to lynching, but both sectors were engaged in active local warfare before the Civil War broke out. Being considered an abolitionist center, Osawatomie was particularly devastated by mobs burning cabins and hanging all the men they could find.

~~Now when I hear~~ the Civil War song, "John Brown's body" ~~it~~ was sung at 1st dance at school. brings a chill to my spine. Hearing it still The violence was ended only by the Civil War. Three years after the war our family was already there. with them

The group which went to Kansas included the Averills, their good friends the Husseys, probably other friends we don't know about, and not only John and Sarah Jane White, but also his father Barney White with his pregnant young wife Maria and three little ones. At least, Barney White and his family showed up with them on the 1870 Kansas Census, but by 1880 he was back in Wisconsin ~~where the census says all of the children~~ were ~~born~~. A daughter was born in KS So Barney and Maria did not stay in Kansas very long. All the families settled down on farms, including the minister, for back in those days ministers were expected to have more than one way to earn a living. As my mother tells it, John Wesley and Sarah Jane were "set up" with a small farm near her parents. All the Averill men were dedicated family men and prosperous, hardworking farmers. Sometimes there were drought years and other times devastation due to grasshopper plagues but, all-in-all, the Averills prospered. ~~(I've been told "a lot of Averills are buried in Osawatomie." I want to go there and see the place someday.)~~

The Whites lived near nearby ~~mostly at~~ Lane KS at first, where my Grandpa was born, ~~but later~~ they moved in accordance with the demands of ~~his~~ John's career as a minister. My mother thinks Sarah Jane might have felt reluctant, at first, to live the more unsettled life that came with being married to an evangelical preacher, but she was devout and good natured, feeling she was serving the lord by helping her husband. Life was not easy. A family story, passed down, illustrates some of the problems:

Sugar, which we take for granted nowadays, was rare in Kansas when Grandpa was a boy. People grew cane, which grew very tall in that rich, as yet undepleted soil. They boiled the sap down to make molasses with which to sweeten their food. It was hard work, and men usually did most of it with the help of their families, because of heavy lifting, big fires and cumbersome equipment. The stalks had to be whacked down with machetes, leaves cut off and canes sliced into sections and crushed to release the sap--not a delicate operation at all.

(Great Grandmother)

One year Great Grandfather was late in returning from a preaching trip and they became concerned because it was time for harvest. When yet more time passed, ~~Sarah~~ Jane and the bigger boys laboriously harvested the cane so it would be ready for him to finish when he got home. He was still longer delayed preaching, and the canes spoiled. The family had nothing sweet to eat that winter.

This is not a sad story. He ~~Great Grandfather~~ undoubtedly considered that souls are more important than sweet-teeth. There were more important things in life than molasses, and they all knew it, though ~~perhaps~~ there was regret and grumbling. Those people were pioneers. Who ever said pioneers have it easy?

People must have enjoyed Great Grandfather's sermons, and he also had a way of bringing people of differing views together in harmony, which was a mixed blessing for his wife and children because Church headquarters was forever sending him on difficult and ticklish missions, or to straighten out disharmony--even finances--in congregations which were not doing well. He truly enjoyed such challenges and felt privileged at having been chosen by the Lord to do his work--but it did mean frequent absences from his family whenever he was sent away on some of the missions, or later moving them around to different places.

Sarah Jane was a young woman, not quite 46, when she died of tuberculosis on the family farm near Albany, Gentry County, Missouri, on 31 July 1897. She left behind a large family of children, the youngest of which was 7-year old Mary Ada (called "Ada") for whom my mother was named. She had struggled very hard to care for them and to teach them to be kind, decent, good Christians, and they were. In her last years she must have felt pretty weak from "consumption." Family tradition is that toward the end she had been very tired and resting a lot. Though it was late summer, the weather turned "nippy" and she became worried about the animals, got up, and went outside to tend to them. She became chilled, which precipitated her death. (Later on, an older married son remarked that he felt that his younger brothers who were still living at home should have looked after the livestock, since presumably they were in the house. Such a generalization may not be fair, since we do not know the circumstances. She was already fatally ill.)

After Great Grandmother died, Aunt Stella, the oldest daughter, took charge of running the house. She never married, and died in 1908. Great Grandfather remained single for 12 years, then on 9 Dec 1909, he married a lady named Kate Meade. I'm not sure how long she lived, but do not think it was very long, for by the time my mother was an early teenager he was "batching." (Their term for a single person living alone) Kate was probably a mature lady. There were no children of that marriage. He died 1 July 1929 at the Centerville, Iowa, home of his youngest son John and family. He was in his 86th year.

One can see that more details will have to be learned to complete the following chart more thoroughly.

Children of John Wesley & Sarah Jane (Averill) White: (Surname-White)

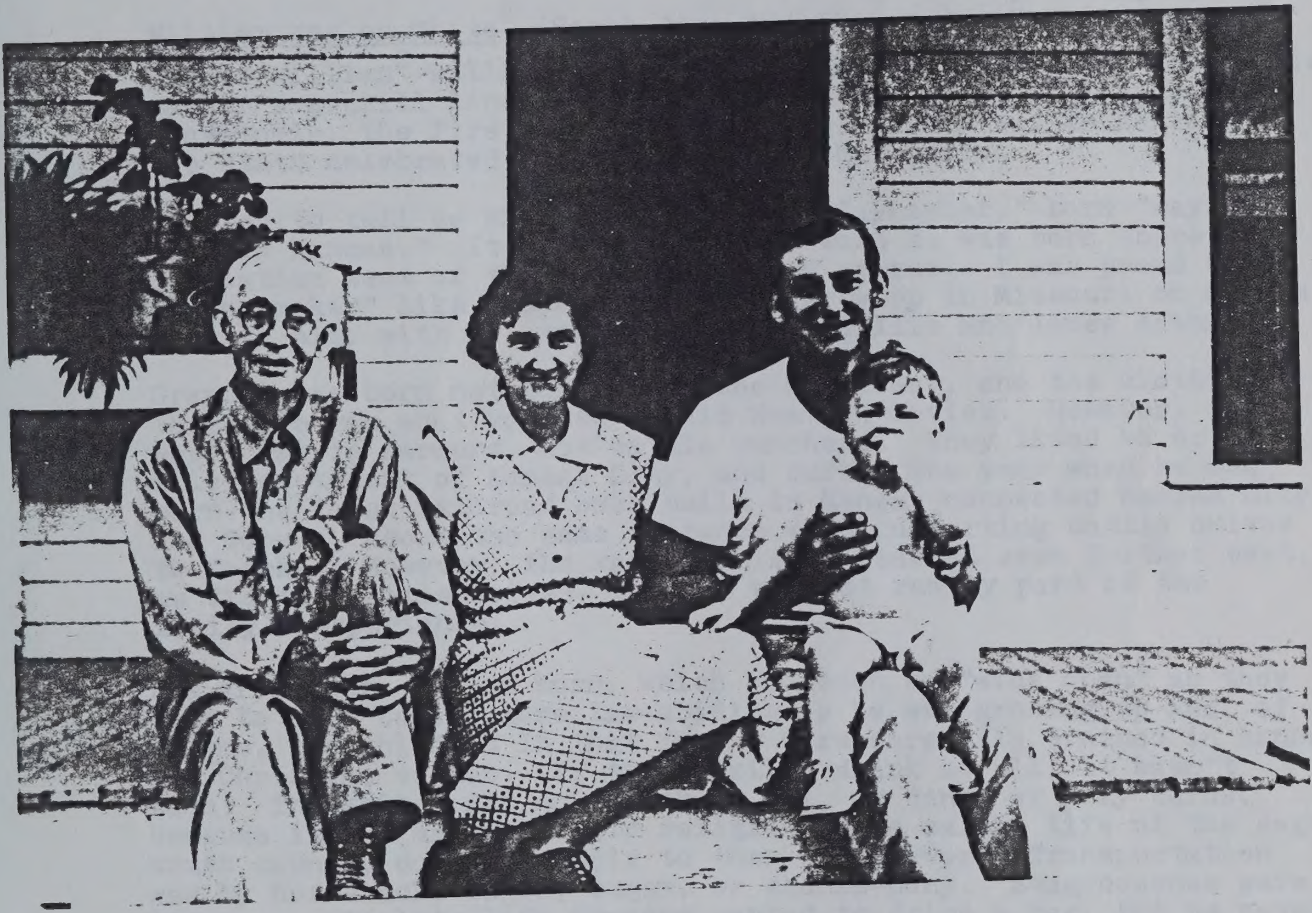
+William Wesley	b. 1 Jan 1869	m. 15 Mar 1898 Mary Lydia Dunn, d. 1963
Walter Chancellor	17 Oct 1870	disappeared out west
Estelle Jane "Stella"	21 Aug 1872	unmarried, d. 29 Mar 1908
Edgar Barney	29 May 1874	infant d. 30 Jan 1875
Charles Ellsworth	11 Mar 1876	
Martha Susan "Mattie"	29 Jan 1878	m. 1-3 Feb 1897 Albert Walters 2-1 Jul 1911 Geo. H Rand, d.30 Apr 1956
Elmer Adelbert	14 Apr 1880	Frances Bryant
Edward Monroe	16 Jun 1883	
John Wesley	7 Aug 1886	11 Jul 1907 Mary Daisy Wright, d.23 Mar 1967
Mary Ada "Ada"	2 Mar 1890	1-13 Jul 1907 John 2-13 Jul 1913 Roy Simpson, d.2 Dec1916

I do remember Great Grandfather John Wesley White, and have a precious little snapshot of him holding my baby sister Billie, when he was in his 80's. There I am, age three, standing beside him and squinting in the strong sunshine. He died when I was about six. For some reason, I especially remember staring at his shoes, which I suppose were closer to a three-year old than his face. They seemed to me to be very long and narrow, and were of a saddle tan color, neatly polished. One one occasion he brought Billie and me some beautiful little ankle socks, one pair pink, the other blue. Because Billie was too little to care, I got to choose the blue ones.

For important matters I have to rely on what Mamma relates about him. She does not remember him as any zealot, but as a warm person who enjoyed people. She says he was a natural storyteller who could describe almost anything in such an engrossing manner you felt you were a part of the action. You could visualize things you would never see, just hearing him tell about them. He told Mamma and her brother Ben about an electric light show put on back before electricity became common, in such a vivid manner they felt like they were right there. She said that in later years she and Ben saw that same demonstration, but they thought the way he told it was even better than the real thing. He also told them a spooky Halloween story about worms and a dead man that really had them spellbound.

One summer Ben, being older than she and a boy besides, got to go stay with him for a short visit. Ben related that Great Grandfather was a good cook, and a fastidious housekeeper with nice dishes and a sparkling white tablecloth. Ben reported that he had been hesitant about helping because he was a little afraid he might he might damage something.

Photograph shows William Wesley "Wes" White, almost 90, with his daughter Ada (White) Yoakum, grandson James Arthur Yoakum, Jr., and great grandson Dennis Yoakum.



This is the AVERILL Family story. It would not be appropriate to go into great detail about the Whites and, besides, I don't want to give it all away so there would be nothing left for the White family when it is time to write about that. On the other hand, it is necessary to tie this up with a brief ending, and it was Sarah Jane Averill's son, Wesley White, who was the inspiration for this true story. The following is only a little bit of what there is to tell about Grandpa. Details about his descendants will be saved for the White Family story someday.

William Wesley White^8 (Sarah Jane Averill^7 Norman^6 Philo^5 Moses^4 Isaac^3 William^2 William^1) the 8th generation in America through his mother's Averill line, was born 1 Jan 1869, in Lane, Kansas, near Osawatomie, the first New Year's Day the family was in Kansas. The state celebrated its 7th birthday that year.

He used to tell us kids that he was a "Jayhawker," born "way out west in Kansas." It was way out west when he was born there, for population west of there was only very sparse. I was proud to be a "Jayhawker" like Grandpa, though I grew up in Missouri on a farm next to his, with my younger siblings Billie and James Arthur.

Grandpa was born not long after the Civil War, and the clothing they wore was what you see on old Western movies. However, they were prairie farmers, not cattle ranchers. They lived 40 or 50 miles southwest of Kansas City, and during the year when he was born the first railroad ever built in Kansas connected Kansas City and Topeka, about the same distance west, diverting cattle drives to Topeka. However, the railroads soon reached even further west, as did the cattle drives, so that was not really part of the family's experience.

The area where he was born, which had been so "wide open" as they used to say, became more law-abiding as he was growing up and, of course, the children in that family were carefully trained in manners and Christian values. If the Averills drank at all, it wasn't much. The Whites did not drink at all, or dance or play cards, because it was against their religion. The saloon life of the sage brush country does not apply to them whatsoever. Transportation was by horseback, wagon, buggy, or shanks-pony. Stagecoaches were later on. In late life Grandpa wanted to drive a car, but he never got to.

Everyone has heard of ministers' sons who rebel, and there was a big generation gap in this case, with the father having a somewhat Puritanical idea that children were the property of the parent, with all wages going to support the entire family. The son wanted a nestegg to start his own farm and said that his father should be less charitable with his church and more so toward his own family.

I still remember Grandpa saying, "Charity begins at home!" Both of them were kind, hardworking, intelligent, good men. They did love and respect each other, but there certainly was a difference of opinion. Grandpa, who loved to read, complained that his own education was cut short by having to be hired out as a boy to work on a farm with his wages going to support his younger brothers and sisters. He wanted me to be a school teacher and, though I did not become one, he did instill in me the value of a good education.

Grandpa ~~finally did leave~~ left home, early and lived alone as a bachelor in another county until he was 29, finally managing to scrape together the money for his own farm. He was devastated when he learned of his mother's death, for he loved her very deeply. He always told me how hard she worked, and how sweet and gentle she was. It was a blow to him that she died at such a young age. The only one of her children she got to see married was his younger sister Mattie, who married earlier that same year. With all the love she had to give, she never got the chance to cuddle a grandchild.

The following year on 15 March 1898, William Wesley White married Mary Lydia Dunn, born 13 Feb 1869 in Kingston, Caldwell County, Missouri, the town nearest to his farm. She was daughter of the late Judge Lemuel Dunn, Jr., also a medical doctor, and his wife, Emma Adelia (Dodge) Dunn. They went on to have two children, Benjamin Dunn White, born the next year, and Ada White, born in 1903, who was the writer's mother. I could go on forever telling how wonderful they were, but will leave that for later.

Thank you, Grandpa. I'm proud we got to know your mother's family. And OURS. I hope you are enjoying them in Heaven.

Page 110 36

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Jell Township **in the County of** Wayne **State of** Iowa **enumerated by me, on the** 30 **day of** July **1860.** John A Hull **Ass't Marshal.**

Post Office Bomsbon.

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description. Age.	Sex.	Color, (White, black, or mulatto.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Maria M Daily	20	F		Farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	2	F					Iowa				
		Peter "	5/12	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	500	Ind				
		Ann "	44	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathaniel H "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	500	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Levi Jones	33	M		"	500	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				

75

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of

Page 110

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Yell Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Boonsboro

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description: Age.	Sex.	Color, (White, black, or mulatto.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned: Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Maria M Daily	90	F		Farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	2	F					Iowa				
		Peter "	5/12	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	500	Ind				
		Ann "	44	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathaniel "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	500	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Levi Jones	33	M		"	300	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				

75

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 30th day of July 1860 John A Hull ast Marshal

Post Office Boonsboro

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description: Age.	Sex.	Color, (White, black, or mulatto.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned: Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
907	701	G W Cline	40	M		Farmer	2500	300	Ohio				
		Harriet "	34	F		"			New York				
		Indiana "	14	F					Ind		1		
		Norman "	13	M					"		1		
		Wm A "	11	M					"		1		
		Wayne "	4	M					Iowa				
		Jasper "	2	M					"				
908		Unoccupied											
909	702	M Averill	41	M		Farmer	3000	450	Ind				
		Martha E "	37	F		"			Va				
		Wm C "	15	M		"			Ill		1		
		G M "	12	M					"		1		
		Sarah J "	10	F					"		1		
		Martha E "	7	F					Iowa		1		
		Charles A "	5	M					"		1		
		Bertha "	3	F					"				
910	703	Nancy Adam	35	F		Farmer	300	300	Ky				
		Frank M "	14	M			300		Ill		1		
		Esther Ann "	12	F			300		"		1		

No. white males, 18 — No. colored males, 19 — No. foreign born, — No. blind, — No. idiots, — No. convicts.

No. white females, 12 — No. colored females, — No. deaf and dumb, — No. insane, — No. paupers, one State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 30th day of July 1860

Post Office Bonesboro John A Hull Ass't Marshal

907	701	C W Cline		40	M	Farmer	2500	500	Ohio	
		Harriet	"	34	F	"			New York	
		Indiana	"	14	F				Ind	1
		Norman	"	13	M				"	1
		Wm A	"	11	M				"	1
		Wayne	"	4	M				Iowa	
		Jasper	"	2	M				"	
908		Unoccupied								
909	702	M Averill		45	M	Farmer	3000	450	Ind	
		Martha C	"	37	F	"			Va	
		Wm C	"	15	M	"			Ill	1
		G M	"	12	M				"	1
		Fanny J	"	10	F				"	1
		Martha E	"	7	F				Iowa	1
		Charles A	"	5	M				"	1
		Bertha	"	3	F				"	
910	703	Nancy Nunn		35	F	Farmer	300	300	Ky	
		Frank M	"	14	M		300		Ill	1
		Esther Ann	"	12	F		300		"	1

No. white males, 15 No. colored males, 19 No. foreign born, No. blind, No. idiotic, No. convicts,

No. white females, 12 No. colored females, No. deaf and dumb, No. insane, [illegible] No. paupers, Page No.

447

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 10 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Carrons Point.

Dwelling-houses—numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description. Age.	Sex.	Color, white, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Charles Tomlinson	3	M					Ohio				
		Frank "	1	M					Iowa				
922	711	James F Tomlinson	36	M		Farmer	2500	200	Ohio				
		Nancy J "	17	F					Ind				
		Corinna O "	7	F					Ohio		1		
		Sylvan S "	5	F					"		1		
		Sarah M "	2/12	F					Iowa				
923	712	Wm Graham	45	M		Farmer	500	200	Penn				
		Wm A "	16	M		"			Iowa		1		
		George W Sims	15	M		"			Ind		1		
		John W Graham	9	M					Iowa		1		
		Margaret M "	7	F					"		1		
924	713	Thos J Hussey	37	M		Miller	400	1000	Ohio				
		Louisa "	32	F					Ind				
		Richard S "	8	M					Iowa		1		
		Walter "	4	M					"				
		Nancy J "	10	F					"				
925	714	Wm M Petty	22	M		Miller	400	1000	Ind				
		Sarah "	24	F					"				
		Mary C "	1	F					Iowa				

Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 30th day of July 1860

Post Office Boonsboro John A Hull Ass't Marshal

907	701	C W Cline	40	M	Farmer	2500	300	Ohio	
		Harriet "	34	F	"			New York	
		Indiana "	14	F				Ind	1
		Norman "	13	M				"	1
		Wm A "	11	M				"	1
		Wayne "	4	M				Iowa	
		Jasper "	2	M				"	
908		Unoccupied							
909	702	M Arnett	41	M	Farmer	3000	450	Ind	
		Martha E "	37	F	"			Va	
		Wm C "	15	M	"			Ill	1
		J M "	12	M				"	1
		Sarah J "	10	F				"	1
		Martha E "	7	F				Iowa	1
		Charles A "	5	M				"	1
		Bertha "	3	F				"	
910	703	Nancy Adam	55	F	Farmer	300	300	Ky	
		Frank M "	14	M		300		Ill	1
		Esther Ann "	12	F		300		"	1

No. white males, 15 No. colored males, No. foreign born, No. blind, No. idiots, No. convicts,

No. white females, 12 No. colored females, No. deaf and dumb, No. insane, No. paupers,

19

Page No. 12

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Pilot Mound twp in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30th day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Carrs Point.

Dwelling-houses—numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description. Age.	Sex.	Color, White, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Charles Tomlinson	3	M					Ohio				
		Frank "	1	M					Iowa				
922	711	James F. Tomlinson	36	M		Farmer	2500	200	Ohio				
		Nancy J "	17	F					Ind				
		Conrad P "	7	F					Ohio		1		
		Sylvanus "	5	F					"		1		
		Sarah M "	9/12	F					Iowa				
923	712	Wm Graham	45	M		Farmer	500	200	Penn				
		Wm A "	16	M		"			Iowa		1		
		George W Sims	15	M		"			Ind		1		
		John W Graham	9	M					Iowa		1		
		Margret M "	7	F					"		1		
924	713	Thos J Hassey	37	M		Miller	400	1000	Ohio				
		Louisa "	32	F					Ind				
		Richard S "	8	M					Iowa		1		
		Walter "	4	M					"				
		Nancy J "	10	F					"				
925	714	Wm M Petty	22	M		Miller	400	1000	Ind				
		Sarah "	24	F					"				
		Mary E "	1	F					Iowa				
		George A "	3/12	M					"				
926	715	Wm A Scott	26	M		Farmer	1000	300	Virginia				
		Mary J "	20	F					Ind				
		Albert W "	2	M					Iowa				
927	716	Zachariah Petty	44	M		Farmer	1500	450	North Carolina				
		Lucinda "	40	F		"			Ind				
		Eliza Franklin "	14	M		"			"		1		
		Amanda J "	12	F					"		1		
		Mell E "	6	M					"		1		
		John E "	3	M					Iowa				
928	717	J M Casson	46	M		Farmer	3000	600	Tenn			1	
		Laura "	41	F		"			Tenn				
		Wm "	21	M		"		150	Ill				
		Milford "	16	M		"			"		1		
		James M "	13	M					"		1		
		Louisa J "	10	F					"		1		
		Thomas J "	8	M					Iowa		1		
		Willis W "	5	M					"		1		
		Nancy E "	9/12	F					"				

No. white males, 24 No. colored males, No. foreign born, No. blind, No. idiotic,

No. white females, 16 No. colored females, No. deaf and dumb, No. insane, No. paupers, No. convicts,

		George A "	9/12	M				"		
926	715	Wm A Scott	26	M	Farmer	1000	300	Virginia		
		Mary J "	20	F				Ind		
		Albert N "	2	M				Iowa		
927	716	Zachariah Petty	44	M	Farmer	1500	450	Nth Carolina		
		Lucinda "	44	F	"			Ind		
		Eliza Franklin "	14	F M				"	/	
		Amanda J "	12	F				"	/	
		Merrill C "	6	M				"	/	
		John C "	3	M				Iowa		
928	717	J M Carson	46	M	Farmer	3000	600	Tenn		
		Laura "	41	F	"			Tenn		/
		Wm "	21	M	"		150	Ill		
		Milford "	16	M	"			"	/	
		James M "	13	M				"	/	
		Louisa J "	10	F				"	/	
		Thomas J "	8	M				Iowa	/	
		Willis H "	5	M				"	/	
		Nancy E "	9/12	F				"		

No. white males, 24 No. colored males, No. foreign born, No. blind, No. idiotic, No. convicts,

No. white females, 10 No. colored females, No. deaf and dumb, No. insane, No. paupers, SCH LE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30th day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Carrns Point

	Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Age.	Sex.	Color, {White, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
1			George A Owens	10	M			300		Ill		1		
2			Margrett "	7	F			300		Iowa		1		
3			Louisa J "	7	F			300		Iowa				
4			Martha E "	2	F			300		"				
5			John McMahon	24	M		Farmer		150	New York				
6	911		Unoccupied											
7	912		"											
8	913	704	Gustus Lyman	3[illegible]	M		Farmer	750	600	Sweden				
9			Catharine "	2[illegible]	F		"			"				
10			John A "	5	M					"		1		
11			Wm P "	6	M					Iowa				
12			Emma E "	3	F					"				
13			J S "	1	F					"				
14	914	705	A Hanson	52	M		Farmer	600	350	Sweden				
15			John A "	21	M		"	650	50	"				
16			Sophia "	15	F					"				
17	915	706	Andrew Lundbaugh	41	M		Farmer		200	"				
18			Anna E "	36	F		"			"				
19			Alfred "	15	M		"			"		1		
20			Charles "	12	M					"		1		
21			Charlotte		F									

22			Eliza "	6	F				"	
23			Sophia "	1	F				Iowa	
24	916		Unoccupied							
25	917	767	Peter Lyman	39	M	Farmer	600	900	Sweden	
26			Sophia "	39	F	"			"	
27			Oscar "	7	M				Iowa	
28			Matilda "	5	F				"	
29			John "	3	M				"	
30	918	768	Michael Johnson	41	M	Farmer	500	250	Sweden	
31			Ligna "	46	F	"			"	
32	919	769	Wm Manchester	26	M	Farmer		200	Penn	
33			Martha J "	20	F	"			Ohio	
34			Richard "	6	M				"	
35			Elnora "	4	F				Iowa	
36			Walter "	1	M				"	
37	920		Unoccupied							
38	921	770	Thos Tomlinson	28	M	Shoemaker	300	175	Ohio	
39			Catharine J "	28	F	Shoe Binder			"	
40			Clarence "	4	M				"	1

No. white males 17
No. white females 17
No. colored males,
No. colored females,
No. foreign born 16
No. deaf and dumb,
No. blind,
No. insane,
No. idiotic,
No. paupers,
No. convicts,

Page [illegible] 36

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Yell Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Boonsboro

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description.			Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned.		Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
			Age.	Sex.	Color, White, black, or mulatto.		Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.					
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Maria M Daily	30	F		Farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	2	F					Iowa				
		Peter "	5/12	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	500	Ind				
		Ann "	44	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathan H "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	500	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Lin Jones	33	M		"	500	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				
				75									

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 30th day of July 1860
Post Office Boonsboro John A Hull Ass't Marshal

907	701	C W Cline	40	M		Farmer	2500	300	Ohio				
		Harriet "	34	F		"			New York				
		Indiana "	14	F					Ind		1		
		Norman "	13	M					"		1		
		Wm A "	11	M					"		1		
		Wayne "	4	M					Iowa				
		Jasper "	2	M					"				
908		Unoccupied											
909	702	M Arnold	41	M		Farmer	3000	450	Ind				
		Martha E "	37	F		"			Pa				
		Wm E "	15	M		"			Ill		1		
		J M "	12	M					"		1		
		Sarah J "	10	F					"		1		
		Martha E "	7	F					Iowa		1		
											1		

SCH[illegible]LE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30th day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Carrins Point

	Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Age.	Sex.	Color, White, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
1			George A Owens	10	M			300		Ill		1		
2			Margrett "	7	F			300		Iowa		1		
3			Louisa J "	5	F			300		Iowa				
4			Martha E "	2	F			300		"				
5			John McAushan	24	M		Farmer		150	New York				
6	911		Unoccupied											
7	912		"											
8	913	704	Gustus Lynn	31	M		Farmer	750	600	Sweden				
9			Catharine "	28	F		"			"				
10			John A "	8	M					"		1		
11			Wm P "	6	M					Iowa				
12			Emma C "	3	F					"				
13			J S "	1	F					"				
14	914	705	A Hanson	52	M		Farmer	600	350	Sweden				
15			John A "	21	M		"	650	50	"				
16			Sophia "	15	F					"				
17	915	706	Andrew Lundblaugh	41	M		Farmer		200	"				
18			Anna C "	36	F		"			"				
19			Alfred "	15	M		"			"		1		
20			Charles "	12	M					"		1		
21			Charlotte "	10	F					"		1		
22			Eliza "	6	F					"				
23			Sophia "	1	F					Iowa				
24	916		Unoccupied											
25	917	707	Peter Lynn	39	M		Farmer	600	900	Sweden				
26			Sophia "	39	F		"			"				
27			Oscar "	7	M					Iowa				
28			Matilda "	5	F					"				
29			John "	3	M					"				
30	918	708	Michael Johnson	41	M		Farmer	500	250	Sweden				
31			Signa "	46	F		"			"				
32	919	709	Wm Manchester	26	M		Farmer		200	Penn				
33			Martha J "	20	F		"			Ohio				
34			Richard "	6	M					"				
35			Alma "	4	F					Iowa				
36			Walter "	1	M					"				
37	920		Unoccupied											
38	921	710	Thos Tomlinson	28	M		Shoemaker	300	175	Ohio				
39			Catharine J "	28	F		Shoe Binder			"				
40			Clarence "	4	M					"		1		

No. white males 17 No. colored males, No. foreign born 16 No. blind, No. idiotic, No. convicts.

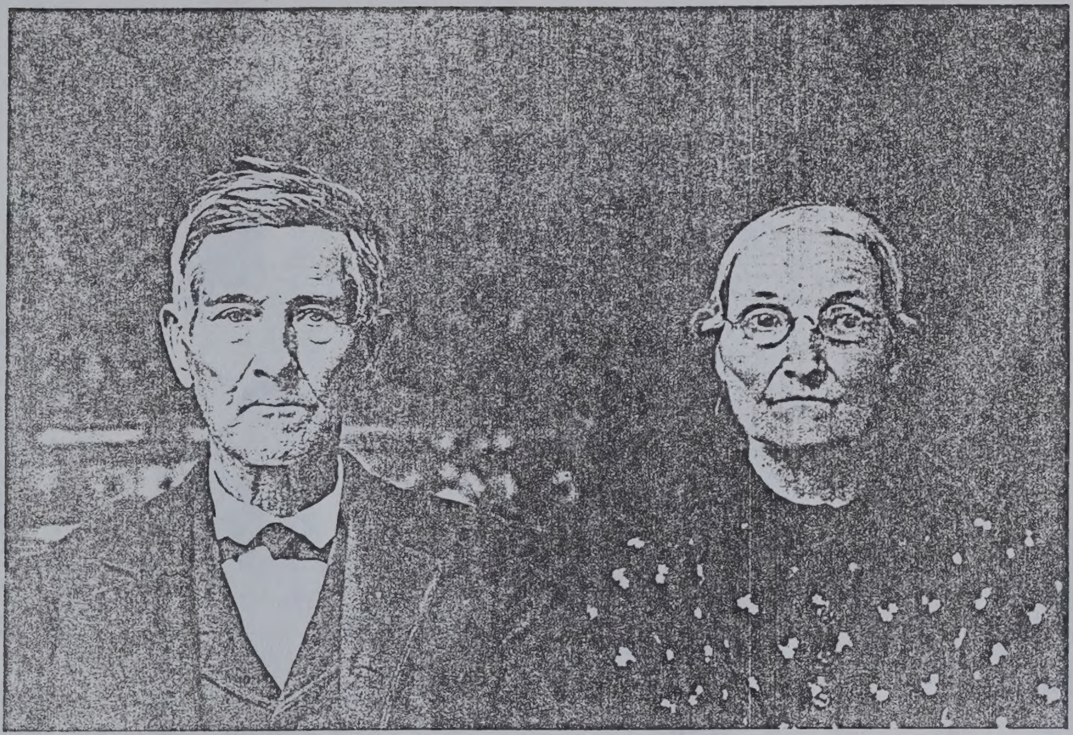
No. white females 17 No. colored females, No. deaf and dumb, No. insane, No. paupers, SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Yell Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Boonsboro

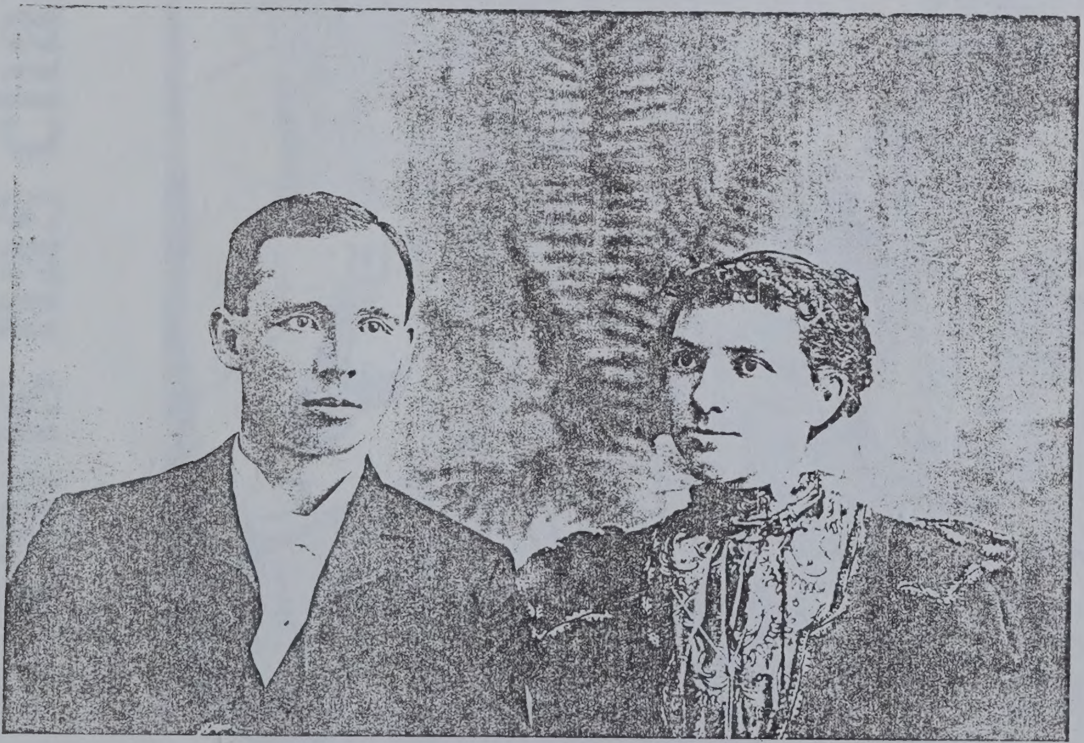
Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Description. Age.	Sex.	Color, { White, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Maria M Daily	30	F		farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	2	F					Iowa				
		Peter "	5/12	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	500	Ind				
		Ann "	44	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathan H "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	560	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Levi Jones	33	M		"	500	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				
					75								

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 30th day of July 1860
John A Hull ass't Marshal
Post Office Boonsboro

907	701	C W Cline	40	M		Farmer	2500	300	Ohio				
		Harriet "	34	F		"			New York				
		Indiana "	14	F					Ind		1		
		Norman "	13	M					"		1		
		Wm A "	11	M					"		1		
		Wayne "	4	M					Iowa				
		Jasper "	2	M					"				
908		Unoccupied											
909	702	M Arnold	41	M		Farmer	3000	450	Ind				
		Martha E "	37	F		"			Pa				
		Wm C "	15	M		"			Ill		1		
		G M "	12	M					"		1		
		Sarah J "	10	F					"		1		
		Martha E "	7	F					Iowa		1		
											1		



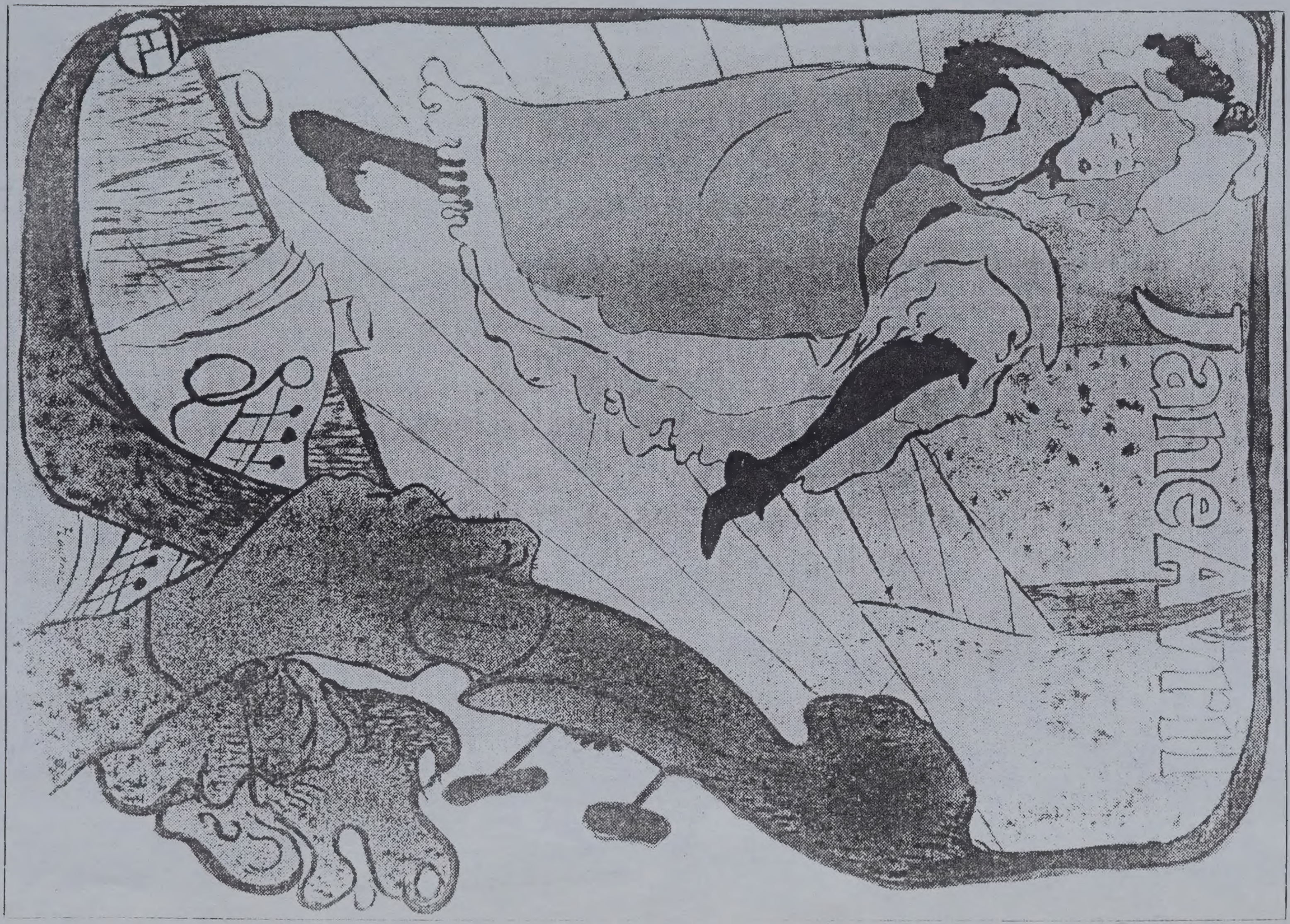
Norman Chancellor Averill and his wife, Martha E. Clayton. Photo taken in Lane, Kansas, probably in the latter half of the 1880's.



William Wesley White and his wife, Mary Liddie, or Lydia (Dunn). Photo taken in Hamilton, Mo. in the late 1890's. Wesley was a grandson of N.C. and M.E. Averill.

Paris has changed

Folies-Bergere is closed, other clubs hurting



TOULOUSE-LAUTREC painted this Paris dancer using one of his favorite models, Jane Avril.

104 (Capt.)(Deac)Moses AVERILL
(Rep CT State Legis.-Rev.War)
6 Mar 1722/3
Preston, New London Co, CT
ca 1748/9 New Milford CT
22 Jan 1784
Washington, Litchfield Co.,CT

208 Isaac AVERILL
10 Apr 1680
Topsfield, Essex, MA
16 May 1709 Rehoboth (now
East Providence) Bristol MA
after 174
New Preston -Kent, Litchfield, CT

209 Esther WALKER
21 Dec 1688
Rehoboth, Bristol, MA
after 1749
New Preston-Kent, Litchfield, CT

416 William AVERILL, Jr.
26 June 1625
Chipping Norton
31 Jul 1661
Ipswich-Chebacco MA Bay Col.
23 Apr 1691
Topsfield, Essex, MA

417 Hannah JACKSON
ca 1640
Ipswich-Chebacco MA Bay Col.
30 Jun 1706 +
Topsfield, Essex MA (at home
of son John)

418 Philip WALKER, Jr.
Mar 1661
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony
31 Dec 1687
Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA
17 Feb 1739/40
Rehoboth, Bristol, MA
(now East Providence)

419 Mary BOWEN
3 Oct 1666
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony
8 May 1694 (age 28-epidemic)
Rehoboth, Bristol MA
(now East Providence)

bef.1637*
832 William AVERILL, Sr. Ipswich
ca 1598
Chipping Norton
26 Nov 1617 Chipping Norton, Oxford
bef 29 Mar 1653
Ipswich Chebacco Parish, MA Bay

833 Abigail HYNTON (Hinton)
ca 1596
Bicester, Oxfordshire England
Feb? 1655
Ipswich Chebacco Parish, MA Bay

1635* "Abigail"
834 John JACKSON Ipswich
ca 1595
??St. Mary's Whitechapel, London?
ca 1630? London, England?
ca 1648
Ipswich Chebacco, MA Bay Colony

835 Catherine________
ca 1599
London?
after 1648 (remarried)
Ipswich? or Salem Wm. White

836 (Deacon) Philip WALKER, Sr.
b 1625
? London, England
ca 1654 Dedham, Norfolk, MA Bay Col
bur-21 Aug 1679
"Seekonk" (Rehoboth) Plymouth Col.

837 Jane (or Joanne) METCALFE
24 Mar 1632
St. Edmondsbury, Norfolk, England
"Seekonk" (Rehoboth) Plymouth Col.

838 Richard BOWEN
b 16-- Kithill - near
Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales
4 Mar 1656 Rehoboth
after 1675
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

Ipswich, Essex, MA

1664 Edward Averill
Ca 1555
Chipping Norton

1665 Judith

1666 HINTON

1667

1668 JACKSON

1669

1670

1671

1672 WALKER
b 15--
prob.England, poss Scotland
ca 1617
England
ca 1630?
England

ca 1643*
1673 "Widow Walker" Rehoboth
(possibly Molly Browne??)
b ca 159-
England?
ca 1617 England?
ca 1650?
"Seekonk" Plymouth Colony

1637* "John & Dorothy"
1674 Michael METCALFE Dedham
17 Jun 1586
Tatterford, Norfolk, England
13 Oct 1616
Waynham (near Norwich) Norfolk
24 Dec 1664
Dedham, Mass. Bay Colony

1675 Sarah ELLWYN
17 Jun 1598
Heigham, Norfolk, England
30 Nov 1644
Dedham, Mass. Bay Colony

1640*
1676 Richard BOWEN Rehoboth
b 1600 near
Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales
before 1622
Wales
1 Feb 1674/5
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1677 Ann (?BORN)
ca 1600
?Glamorganshire
before 1674
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1638* "Diligent"
1678 John SUTTON Hingham
ca 1595
Attleborough, Norfolk, England
before 1621
Buckinghamshire?
ca 1643
Ipswich, Essex, MA

3328 William
t AVERILL
Chipping Norton
3329
3330
3331
3332 HINTON
3333
3334
3335
3336 JACKSON
3337
3338
3339
3340
3341
3342
3343
3344 WALKER
3345
3346 ?BROWNE?
3347

3348 (Rev.) Leonard METCALF
b 1545 Apperside, No.Riding, Yorksh
(in Wensleydale)
d 22 Sep 1616 Tatterford (estate
in West Barsham, Norfolk

3349 Amy________
b 15--
d 22 Dec 1602 Tatterford, Nfk.Eng.

3350 Thomas ELLWYN
b 1566
m 1591
d 1648 Heigham, Norfolk, England

3351 Elizabeth BENSLYE
b 15--
d 1605 Heigham, Norfolk, England

3352 BOWEN
3353
3354 ?BORN
3355
3356 Henry SUTTON
3357
3391

26 Norman Chancellor AVERILL
11 Jan 1815
Vevay, Switzerland Co.,
Indiana Territory
1 Aug 1844
Tennessee/Colchester,
McDonough Co., IL
after 1900 (Osawatomie area)
Miami Co., KS -Mound TWP?

52 Philo AVERILL
20 Mar 1768
New Preston-Kent, Litchfield CT
16 Apr 1808 (?Greenfield)
Saratoga Co, NY
22 Oct 1844
Colchester, McDonough, IL

53 Rebekah RICE
(widow of James Cropsey)
27 Apr 1775
New York
9 Sep 1849
Colchester, McDonough, IL

daughter of 106 -
Captain George Rice

104 (Capt.)(Deac)Moses AVERILL
(Rep CT State Legis.-Rev.War)
6 Mar 1722/3
Preston, New London Co, CT
ca 1748/9 New Milford CT
22 Jan 1784
Washington, Litchfield Co.,CT

105 Martha COGSWELL
11 Nov 1728
Ipswich, Essex, MA
30 Jul 1781
?Washington, Litchfield, CT

208 Isaac AVERILL
10 Apr 1680
Topsfield, Essex, MA
16 May 1709 Rehoboth (now
East Providence) Bristol MA
after 174
New Preston -Kent, Litchfield, CT

209 Esther WALKER
21 Dec 1688
Rehoboth, Bristol, MA
after 1749
New Preston-Kent, Litchfield, CT

210 Edward COGSWELL
13 Aug 1686
Gloucester, Essex, MA
21 Aug 1708 Ipswich, Essex MA
17 Apr 1773
New Milford, Litchfield, CT

211 Hannah BROWN
1691
Ipswich, Essex, MA
6 Jun 1771
New Milford, Litchfield, CT

416 William AVERILL, Jr.
26 June 1625
Chipping Norton
31 Jul 1661
Ipswich-Chebacco MA Bay Col.
23 Apr 1691
Topsfield, Essex, MA

417 Hannah JACKSON
ca 1640
Ipswich-Chebacco MA Bay Col.
30 Jun 1706+
Topsfield, Essex MA (at home
of son John)

418 Philip WALKER, Jr.
Mar 1661
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony
31 Dec 1687
Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA
17 Feb 1739/40
Rehoboth, Bristol, MA
(now East Providence)

419 Mary BOWEN
3 Oct 1666
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony
8 May 1694 (age 28-epidemic)
Rehoboth, Bristol MA
(now East Providence)

420 William COGSWELL, Jr.
4 Dec 1658
Ipswich-Chebacco, Mass Bay Col.
9 Oct 1685
Ipswich
4 Apr 1708
Ipswich, Essex, MA

421 Martha EMERSON
28 Nov 1662
Gloucester, Essex, MA
4 Apr 1708
Ipswich, Essex, MA

422 Nathaniel BROWN
ca 1652 (occup-"sope biler")
Ipswich-Candlewood
16 Dec 1673 Ipswich
bef. 17 Jun 1717-will proved
Ipswich, Essex, MA

423 Judith PERKINS
11 Jul 1655
Ipswich - MA Bay Colony
after 9 Mar 1741 (will)
Wenham, Essex, MA

832 William AVERILL, Sr. bef.1637* Ipswich
ca 1590
Chipping Norton
26 Nov 1617 Chipping Norton, Oxford
bef 29 Mar 1653
Ipswich Chebacco Parish, MA Bay

833 Abigail HYNTON (Hinton)
ca 1596
Bicester, Oxfordshire England
Feb? 1655
Ipswich Chebacco Parish, MA Bay

834 John JACKSON 1635* "Abigail" Ipswich
ca 1595
??St. Mary's Whitechapel, London?
ca 1630? London, England?
ca 1648
Ipswich Chebacco, MA Bay Colony

835 Catherine________
ca 1599
London?
after 1648 (remarried)
Ipswich? or Salem Wm. White's

836 (Deacon) Philip WALKER, Sr.
b 1625
? London, England
ca 1654 Dedham, Norfolk, MA Bay Col
bur-21 Aug 1679
"Seekonk" (Rehoboth) Plymouth Col.

837 Jane (or Joanne) METCALFE
24 Mar 1632
St. Edmondsbury, Norfolk, England
"Seekonk" (Rehoboth) Plymouth Col.

838 Richard BOWEN
b 16-- Kithill - near
Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales
4 Mar 1656 Rehoboth
after 1675
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

839 Esther SUTTON
ca 1626
Norfolk, England
1675
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

840 William COGSWELL, Sr.
Mar 1619
Westbury Leigh, Wiltshire, England
ca 1649 Chebacco Parish, Ipswich
15 Dec 1700 Ipswich, Essex, MA

841 Susanna HAWKS
13 Aug 1633
Charlestown, Suffolk, MA
before 1696
Ipswich, Essex, MA

842 (Rev.) John EMERSON
bp 26 Feb 1625-St. Mary's Church
Bishop's Stortford, Hertfordshire
Mar 1659 Ipswich
2 Dec 1700 Gloucester, Essex, MA

843 Ruth SYMONDS
ca 1640
Ipswich
23 Feb 1702
Gloucester, Essex, MA

844 John BROWN Before 1640 Ipswich
ca 1608 Wapping (Badstow?), Essex
England (near Chelmsford)
ca 1640 Ipswich, MA Bay Colony
13 Sep 1677 Ipswich-Candlewood

845 Mary__________
b ca 1610? England d. after 1679
(Their home was on Heartbreak Rd.
Candlewood subdiv., Ipswich)

846 Jacob PERKINS
29 Jan 1624
Hillmorton, Warwickshire, England
ca 1648 Ipswich- MA Bay Colony
27 Jan 1699/1700
Ipswich, Essex, MA

847 Elizabeth WHIPPLE
ca 1629 Buckinghamshire, England
17 Feb 1686
Ipswich, Essex, MA

1664 Edward Averill
Ca 1555
Chipping Norton

1665 Judith

1666 HINTON

1667

1668 JACKSON

1669

1670

1671

1672 WALKER
b 15--
prob.England, poss Scotland
ca 1617
England
ca 1630?
England

1673 "Widow Walker" ca 1643* Rehoboth
(possibly Molly Browne??)
b ca 159-
England?
ca 1617 England?
ca 1650?
"Seekonk" Plymouth Colony

1674 Michael METCALFE 1637* "John & Dorothy" Dedham
17 Jun 1586
Tatterford, Norfolk, England
13 Oct 1616
Waynham (near Norwich) Norfolk
24 Dec 1664
Dedham, Mass. Bay Colony

1675 Sarah ELLWYN
17 Jun 1598
Heigham, Norfolk, England
30 Nov 1644
Dedham, Mass. Bay Colony

1676 Richard BOWEN 1640* Rehoboth
b 1600 near
Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales
before 1622
Wales
1 Feb 1674/5
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1677 Ann (?BORN)
ca 1600
?Glamorganshire
before 1674
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1678 John SUTTON 1638* "Diligent" Hingham
ca 1595
Attleborough, Norfolk, England
before 1621
Norfolk, England
1672
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1679 Julian_________
ca 1600?
Norfolk, England
4 June 1678
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1680 John COGSWELL 1635* "Angel Gabriel" shipwrecked-Maine
Westbury Leigh, Wiltshire, Eng.
10 Sep 1615- St. Mary's Chapel
All Saints Church, Westbury
29 Nov 1669
Ipswich, Essex, MA

1681 Elizabeth THOMPSON
b ca 1595
? Braintree, Essex, England
2 Jun 1676
Ipswich, Essex, MA

1682 Adam HAWKES 1630* "The Fleet" Charlestown
26 Jan 1605
Hingham, Norfolk, England
ca 1631
Lynn (Saugus Parish)MA Bay Col.
13 Mar 1671/2
Lynn, Essex, MA Bay Colony

1683 Ann BROWN
ca 1595 (widow Hutchinson)
Inkbarrow? Worcestershire, England
4 Dec 1669
Lynn, Essex, MA Bay Colony

1684 Thomas EMERSON 1635* "Elizabeth Ann"
26 Jul 1584
Sedgfield Parish, Durham, Eng.
1 July 1611-St. Michael's Church
Bishop's Stortford, Hertfordshire
1 May 1666
Ipswich, Essex, MA

1685 Elizabeth BREWSTER
ca 1592
?Scrooby, Notts?
after 1666
Ipswich, Essex, MA

POSTULATED

1686 (Dep. Gov.) Samuel SYMONDS 1637* Ipswich
9 Jun 1595
Great Yeldham, Essex, England
(2) 1637
Salisbury, MA Bay Colony
12 Oct 1678 Boston
bur. Ipswich, Essex, MA

1687 Martha READE before 1637* Ipswich or Salisbury
ca 1602 (wid.of Daniel Epes)
Wickford, Essex, England
1662
Ipswich, Essex, England

1688 BROWN

1689

1690

1691

1692 "Sarge" John PERKINS 1630* "Lion" -Boston
23 Dec 1583
?Hillmorton, Warwickshire, England
9 Oct 1608 Hillmorton
bef 26 Sep 1654-will proved
Ipswich, Essex, MA Bay Colony

1693 Judith GATER
19 Mar 1588
Hillmorton, Warwickshire, England
ca 1669
? Topsfield, Essex, MA

1694 Matthew WHIPPLE 1635* Ipswich
ca 1594
Bodsing, Buckingham, England
7 May 1622
Bodsing, Buckingham, England
1647
Ipswich, Essex, MA

1695 Alice HAWKINS
ca 1600
Buckinghamshire?
ca 1643
Ipswich, Essex, MA

3328 William AVERILL Chipping Norton

3329

3330

3331

3332 HINTON

3333

3334

3335

3336 JACKSON

3337

3338

3339

3340

3341

3342

3343

3344 WALKER

3345

3346 ?BROWNE?

3347

3348 (Rev.) Leonard METCALF
b 1545 Apperside, No.Riding, Yorkshire
(in Wensleydale)
d 22 Sep 1616 Tatterford (estate
in West Barsham, Norfolk

3349 Amy__________
b 15--
d 22 Dec 1602 Tatterford, Nfk.Eng.

3350 Thomas ELLWYN
b 1566
m 1591
d 1648 Heigham, Norfolk, England

3351 Elizabeth BENSLYE
b 15--
d 1605 Heigham, Norfolk, England

3352 BOWEN

3353

3354 ?BORN

3355

3356 Henry SUTTON

3357

3358

3359

3360 Edward COGSWELL
ca 1555 Westbury, Wiltshire, Eng.
m ca 1579 d 1616 Westbury Leigh

3361 Alice
b 15-- ?Wiltshire, England
d 1616 4 weeks after husband

3362 (Rev.) William THOMPSON
b 15-- (rector All Saints Ch.)
m 151- ?Braintree
d 1625 Westbury Under the Plains,
Wiltshire, England

3363 Phyllis__________
b 15-- ?Braintree d 19 July 1608
Westbury Under the Plains, Wiltshire

3364 John HAWKE
ca 1575 Hingham, Norfolk, England
ca 1598 ?Hingham
?20 May 1628 Norwich, Norfolk

3365__________
c 1579-before 1612
Norfolk, England

3366 Edward BROWN
b 15--
m 1590/1 Inkbarrow, Worcester., Eng.
d 1612/3 Worcestershire Eng.

3367 Jane LIDE
b 15-- d 16--Worcestershire, Eng.

3368 Robert EMERSON
ca 1556 Bishop's Stortford, Herts.
24 Nov 1578 Bishop's Stortford
bur-6 Jan 1620 Bishop's Stortford

3369 Susan CRABB
b ca 1556? Herts.?
bur 20 Nov 1626 Bishop's Stortford

3370 POSTULATED (William)BREWSTER
Emerson Genealogy speculates
Elizabeth's parents were the
Mayflower Elder & Wife

3371 (?Mary WENTWORTH)
(See Dodge Nos. 7902 & 7903 for
that couple's lineage)

3372 Richard SYMONDS
1560 Newport com Salop, Shrop.
9 Jan 1581 Gr.Yeldham Ch., Essex, Eng
8 Jul 1627 "Poole Hall" Gr. Yeldham

3373 Elizabeth PLUMB (or Plumme)
9 Dec 1560 Yeldham Hall, Gr.Yeldham
bur.24 Jan 1610/11 "Poole Hall"

3374 (Col.) Edmund READE, Gent.
23 May 1563 Wickford, Essex, England
(2) bef 1594 Wickford
1 Dec 1623 Wickford, Essex, England

3375 Elizabeth COOKE
15-- Pebmarshe, Essex, England
1637 either England or Salem MA
(as wife of Rev. Hugh Peters
the celebrated martyr)

3376

3377

3378

3379

3380

3381

3382

3383

3384 Henry PERKINS
b 15--
d 1609 Hillmorton, Warwickshire

3385 Elizabeth SAWBRIDGE
b 15--
d 16--

3386 Michael GATER
of Hillmorton

3387 Elizabeth__________
of Hillmorton

3388 Matthew WHIPPLE
15--
d 1618 Bodsing, Bucks., England

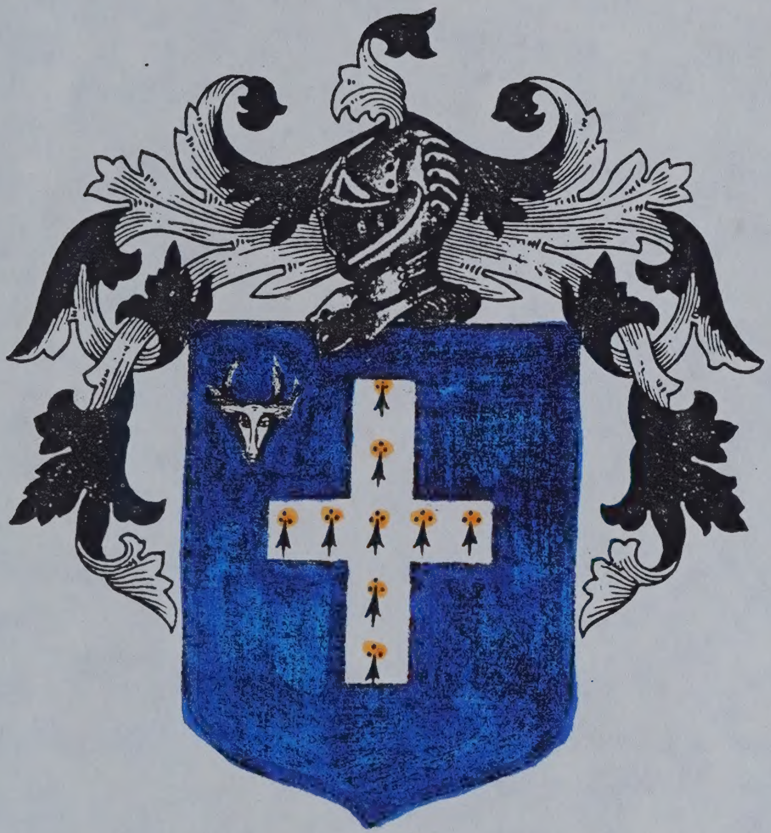
3389__________

3390 HAWKINS

3391

AVERILL FAMILY

by Norma Hansen Zaniewski



Averill
Family

McDonough County Deed Copies BK 3, p.88

[illegible] of [illegible] Chenango County ss. On the 5th day of [illegible] 1821 [illegible] Tilley Synde wife of the Grantor [illegible] Estate in [illegible] said County [illegible] Wm. [illegible] Kelley [illegible] [illegible] within Indenture who acknowledged [illegible] free act and deed [illegible] [illegible] husband [illegible] [illegible] said husband [illegible] [illegible] the within [illegible] [illegible] husband [illegible] [illegible] within [illegible] all the same

Tilley Synde

[illegible] 1821

[illegible] 1822

[illegible] This Indenture made and entered into this third day [illegible] between William McSherry [illegible] County of [illegible] of the one part and McDonnell [illegible] of the other part Witnesseth [illegible] for and in consideration of [illegible] Dollars in hand paid by the said [illegible] hath bargained sold [illegible] do bargain sell and [illegible] all that tract of land [illegible] in the State of Illinois containing one hundred [illegible] land granted to William [illegible] Army warrant numbered [illegible] being the South East quarter of [illegible] Township [illegible] North in Range One [illegible] [illegible] the appurtenances thereunto [illegible] [illegible] premises hereby granted to the said [illegible] And the said Wm. McSherry [illegible] to warrant & defend the claim [illegible] against the claim [illegible] In Witness whereof I [illegible] set my hand and affixed my seal the day [illegible] above written
Signed sealed and delivered in presence of

[illegible] Wm. McSherry [illegible]

[illegible] personally [illegible] the aforesaid [illegible] Wm. McSherry [illegible] this 26th day of [illegible] 1822 [illegible] acknowledged [illegible] the said William McSherry [illegible] Stevenson and John Barnham [illegible] of the Peace for the County of [illegible] aforementioned

Recorded [illegible]
[illegible] on page 169

Jos. Stevenson J.P.
Jno. Barnham

This
the year of
between
~~Hexamm~~
the
aforesaid
of the
venturing
in the year
and for the
conveyance
situated in the
were convey
persons by
City of
Marshall for
Section of
East Section
mts in the
among land
[illegible]

201.

Present
[illegible]
acts of Cong
of the United
~~John Gilchrist~~
warrant
said John
Regiment
Hundred
Town of
by the acts
Illinois
the appurten
his heirs and
these letters
Land office
the City of
our Lord
independence
By the
Josiah Meigs
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] New York Chenango County ss. On the 4th day of [illegible] 1821 [illegible] Tilly Snyder [illegible] one of the Judges of [illegible] said County [illegible] William Snyder [illegible] her right to me [illegible] Indenture who acknowledged [illegible] her act and deed for [illegible] her husband & [illegible] the [illegible] said husband she [illegible] the within deed [illegible] her husband [illegible] the within & all the same

Tilly Snyder

[illegible] 1821

[illegible]

This Indenture made and entered into this third day [illegible] between William McElheny [illegible] of the one part and McDonnell [illegible] of the other part Witnesseth [illegible] for and in consideration of [illegible] Dollars in hand paid by the said [illegible] hath bargained sold [illegible] bargain sell and [illegible] all that tract of land [illegible] in the State of Illinois containing one hundred [illegible] land granted to William [illegible] United States Army warrant numbered [illegible] being the South East Quarter of [illegible] Township [illegible] North in Range One West [illegible] the appurtenances thereunto belonging [illegible] to hold the premises hereby granted to the said [illegible] And the said Wm McElheny [illegible] to warrant & defend the claim [illegible] against the claim [illegible] In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal the day and year [illegible] written

Signed sealed and delivered in presence of

Jos Stevenson Jno Barnham [illegible] Wm McElheny [illegible]

[illegible] Commonwealth [illegible] County [illegible] William McElheny [illegible] this 26th day of [illegible] 182[illegible] [illegible] William McElheny [illegible] Jos Stevenson and John Barnham [illegible] the County of Scott aforementioned

Jos Stevenson J.P.

Jno Barnham

Recorded [illegible] on page 163

This
the Year of
Between
[illegible]
the [illegible]
Aforesaid
of the [illegible]
Containing
in the Year
did for the
Conveyance
situate in the
were Conve
persons by
Cites of
Marshal for
Section of
East Section
West in the
Conveying land
fifty Dollars
[illegible]

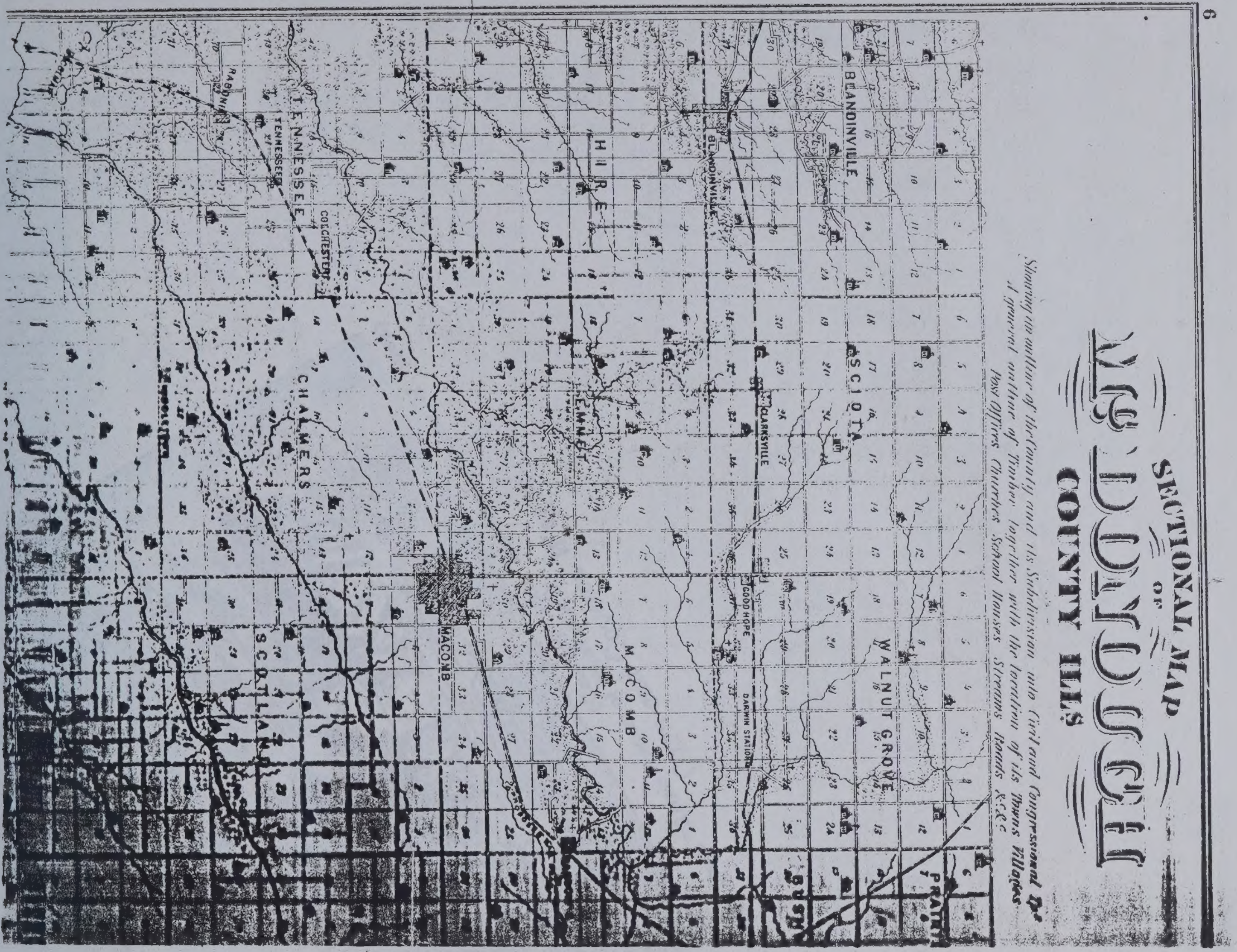
201.

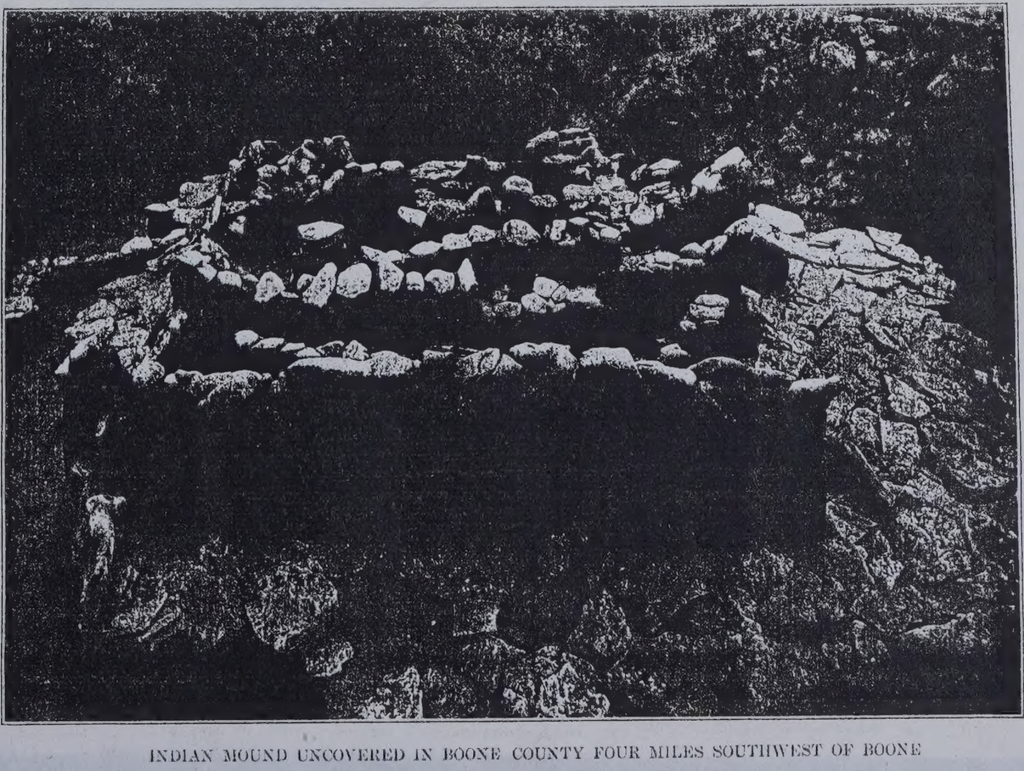
[illegible]
Presents, [illegible]
acts of Cong
Of the united
~~John [illegible]~~
Warrant [illegible]
said John
Regiment [illegible]
hundred and
Town of Town
By the acts
Illinois
the appurten
his heirs and
Three [illegible]
Land [illegible]
the City of
our Lord
Independence
By the
Josiah Meigs
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] 182[illegible]

[illegible] made and entered into this third day
[illegible] between William McChesney
of [illegible] of the one part and McDerrill
[illegible] of the other part Witnesseth
[illegible] Dollars and in Consideration of
[illegible] Dollars in hand paid by the said Merill
[illegible] acknowledged hath bargained sold
[illegible] bargain sell and [illegible]
[illegible] and assigns all that tract of land
[illegible] in the State of Illinois containing One hundred
[illegible] land granted to William [illegible]
[illegible] the United States Army warrant numbered seven
[illegible] being the South East quarter of
[illegible] Township Five North in Range One West
[illegible] the appurtenances thereunto belonging
[illegible] to hold the premises hereby granted to the said
[illegible] And the said Wm McChesney
[illegible] to warrant & defend the claim of
[illegible] tract of land against the Claim or claims
of all persons [illegible] In Witness whereof I
[illegible] set my hand and affixed my seal the day
[illegible] above written
Signed sealed and delivered in presence of
[illegible] Wm. McChesney Seal
[illegible] Commonwealth [illegible] Scott County Court the foregoing deed
[illegible] William McChesney [illegible] Merill was this 26th day of
March 182[illegible] and acknowledged by him the said William
McChesney before us Jos. Stevenson and John Barnham two
Justices of the Peace for the County of Scott aforementioned
Jos. Stevenson J. P.
Jno. Barnham

Recorded in [illegible] County [illegible]
[illegible] on page 163


SECTIONAL MAP OF McDONOUGH COUNTY ILLS.
Showing an outline of the County and its Subdivision into Civil and Congressional Townships. A general outline of Timber together with the location of its Towns Villages Post Offices Churches School Houses Streams Roads &c. &c.
BLANDINVILLE
SCIOTA
WALNUT GROVE
PRAIRIE
BUSH
HIRE
EMMET
MACOMB
CLARKSVILLE
GOOD HOPE
DARWIN STATION
TENNESSEE
COLCHESTER
CHALMERS
SCOTLAND



INDIAN MOUND UNCOVERED IN BOONE COUNTY FOUR MILES SOUTHWEST OF BOONE

Iowa

The following quote is taken directly from the book: "The first settlers in Webster County underwent severe trials and privations. They had emigrated from other states to better their conditions by securing land. They dearly earned all the advantages they gained, shut out, comparatively speaking, from the world to shift as best they could, and obliged to resort to hunting and trapping to procure the necessaries of life. The nearest mills where flour or meal of any kind could be had were at Fort Des Moines or Oskaloosa, a distance of from 80 to 150 miles."

Those must have been times when our family [illegible] were [illegible] by Indians in [illegible] learned we came from the Webster Co. history that they had it known in first

The above must apply to the Averills. In about 1853 the troops were ordered to establish a new fort in Minnesota where the Indian situation was more acute, so they abandoned Fort Dodge that year, and the first county seat was established about the same time. The first court was held in 1854. The land contained by the military reservation was put up for sale by the US Land Office in 1855, but by then the Averills had moved ~~slightly~~ a few miles south across the county line, and were in northern Boone County adjacent. ~~That not being far away~~ Conditions might have been a little better there but probably what really improved conditions was an increasing population. They bought a nice big farm (or what became one) in Pilot Mound Township and prospered. By getting there early they would have paid well for what became valuable land.

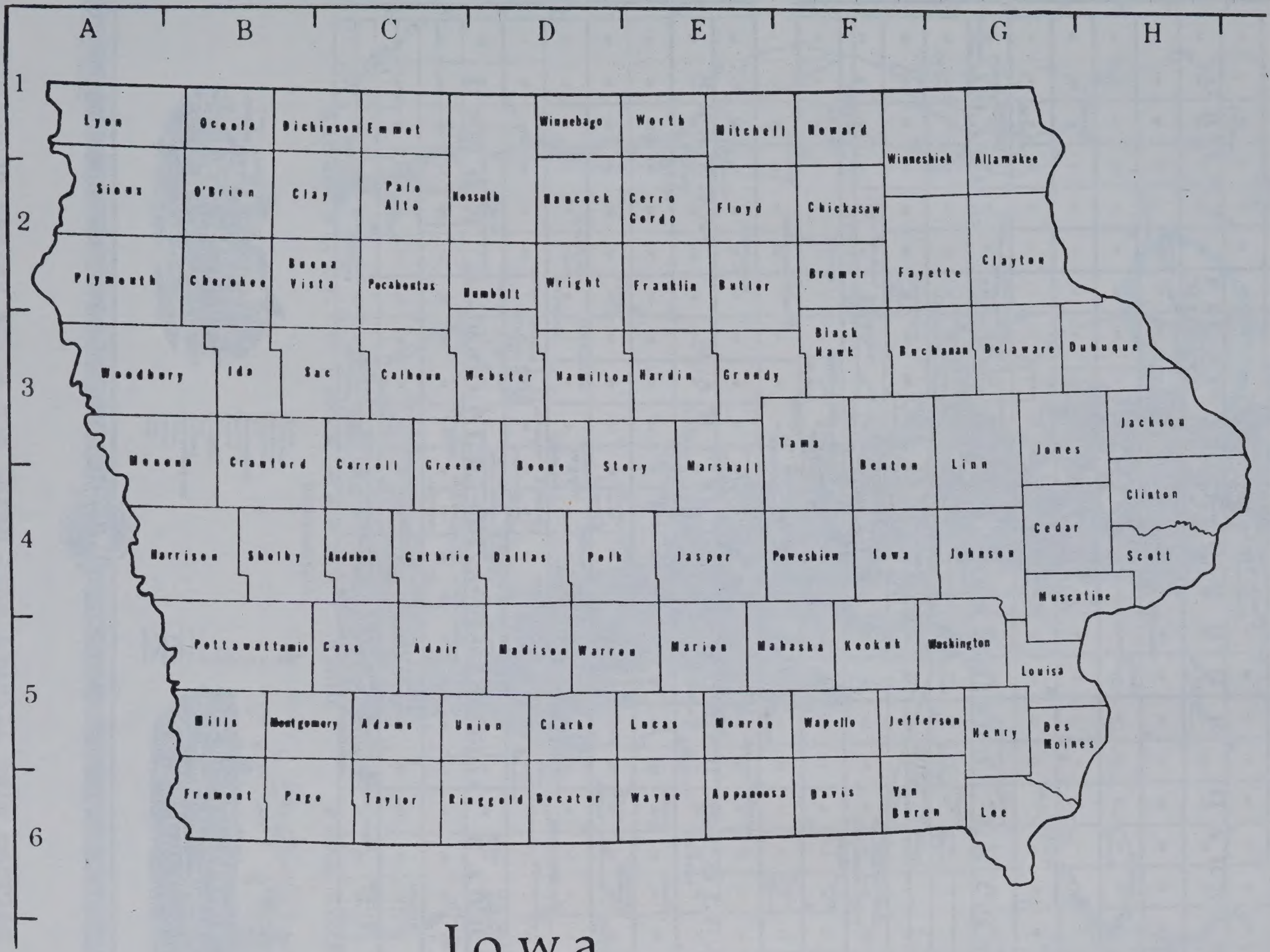
The US 1860 census shows Norman, Martha, and all their children there, though the "baby" 3-year old Bethel was listed as a girl, Bertha. (Children that young often dressed the same that long ago.) Their farm was valued at $3000, though the average farm in that area was worth about $500. They also had $450 personal property. The top of this page mentioned the need for millers in the very earliest days. Well, near them lived miller Thomas J. Hussey and his wife Louisa, home worth $400 but property of $1000--probably equipment and buildings of his trade since the income would have been from the mill rather than a farm. (Their 8-year old son, Richard, later married one of the Averill ~~girls~~ daughter Martha E (Mattie) in Kansas.) after they grew up

Perhaps later we will discover more of their life in Boone County. We do know that Norman studied Methodism while they were in Iowa and became licensed to preach, though descendants do not remember him doing so. Daughter Sarah Jane did marry the local minister of their church, a young Civil War veteran (our ancestor Rev. John Wesley White). The oldest son, young William C. Averill, named for his grandfather Clayton, was killed fighting in Arkansas ~~in~~ during the Civil War.

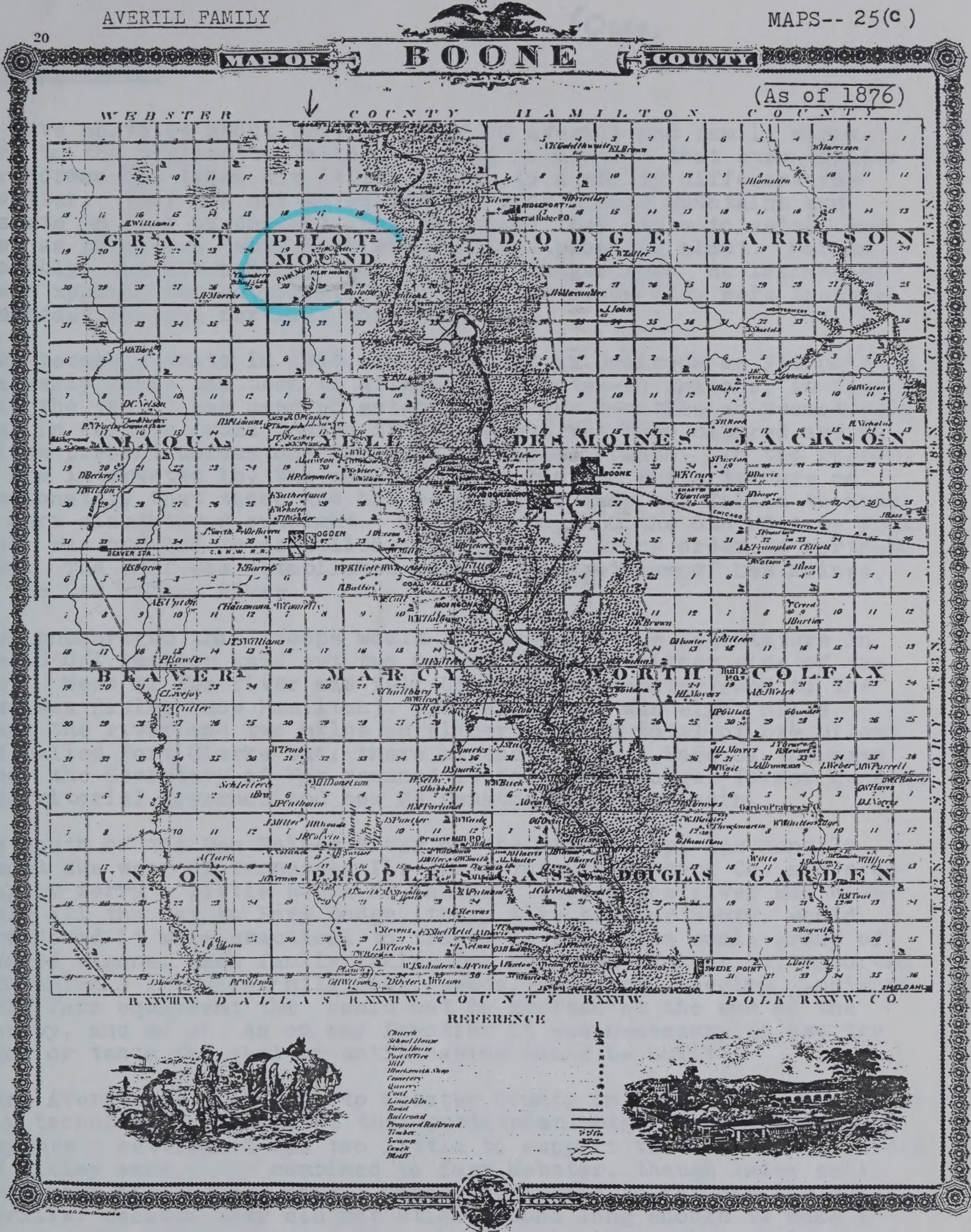
Though early as

~~in 1868~~ Soon the clan, grown bigger yet and always the pioneers, prepared to move again. ~~In~~ 1862 Kansas had established the Homestead Act granting free land to attract settlers but the Civil War intervened and was particularly bitter in eastern Kansas. By 1868 times were right so they went there, settling mainly in Miami County in the Lane and Osawatomie areas though some went as far south as Erie. ¶ ~~As they put it,~~ in 1881 66-year old Norman Averill and his sons, "Having no Methodist church close, joined the local Society of Friends, becoming Quakers."

The Averills all did well in Kansas. They had [illegible] lived and had nice farms. Charles Averill's wife, Anna came from Bohemia.


A
B
C
D
E
F
G
H
1
2
3
4
5
6
Lyon
Osceola
Dickinson
Emmet
Winnebago
Worth
Mitchell
Howard
Winneshiek
Allamakee
Sioux
O'Brien
Clay
Palo Alto
Kossuth
Hancock
Cerro Gordo
Floyd
Chickasaw
Plymouth
Cherokee
Buena Vista
Pocahontas
Humbolt
Wright
Franklin
Butler
Bremer
Fayette
Clayton
Black Hawk
Buchanan
Delaware
Dubuque
Woodbury
Ida
Sac
Calhoun
Webster
Hamilton
Hardin
Grundy
Jackson
Monona
Crawford
Carroll
Greene
Boone
Story
Marshall
Tama
Benton
Linn
Jones
Clinton
Harrison
Shelby
Audubon
Guthrie
Dallas
Polk
Jasper
Poweshiek
Iowa
Johnson
Cedar
Scott
Muscatine
Pottawattamie
Cass
Adair
Madison
Warren
Marion
Mahaska
Keokuk
Washington
Louisa
Mills
Montgomery
Adams
Union
Clarke
Lucas
Monroe
Wapello
Jefferson
Henry
Des Moines
Fremont
Page
Taylor
Ringgold
Decatur
Wayne
Appanoose
Davis
Van Buren
Lee

Iowa


MAP OF BOONE COUNTY
WEBSTER COUNTY
HAMILTON COUNTY
GRANT
PILOT MOUND
DODGE
HARRISON
AMAQUA
YELL
DES MOINES
JACKSON
BOONE
OGDEN
BEAVER
MARCY
WORTH
COLFAX
UNION
PEOPLES
CASS
DOUGLAS
GARDEN
DALLAS COUNTY
POLK CO.
STORY CO.
CARROLL CO.
REFERENCE
STATE OF IOWA

(As of 1876)

Rev. John Wesley White and Sarah Jane Averill were married at Pilot Mound Twp., Boone County, Iowa, on 16 September 1867.

Iowa

AVERILL FAMILY

We have marveled about brother Henry JC Averill and family migrating to the Willamette Valley, failing to mention that even earlier our Norman had taken his little family to a wholly different raw frontier. They did not go so far, or over scenic mountains and deserts in fear of cholera, but the place they chose to settle was just as primitive, with very wild Indians prowling about. Norman probably did not realize the potential danger when he learned of Iowan appeals for settlers, only that the place they were touting was beautiful and fertile, which was true.

Iowa became a state in 1846, and was just as desirous as Illinois in the early years had been to attract residents--so anxious, in fact, that the tactic was used of establishing new counties so prematurely that in certain areas Indian title had not yet been cleared and no whites present unless one includes halfbreed French. In the region we are interested in, the warlike Sioux loathed white traders so passionately that those who had been warned away but failed to move on were slaughtered outright. However, in 1850 the 6th US Army Regiment was ordered to establish an outpost to bring order to northern Iowa. The fort was established many miles upstream of Des Moines, on the Des Moines River.

Thus encouraged that troops would bring order, the legislature in the 1850/1 session laid out two new counties on either side of the fort. West of the river was Yell County (now Webster) and to the east was Risley (now Hamilton). The army base was eight miles along the river and two miles on either side (a total of 8x4 miles) and called Fort Clarke but, there already being a base of the same name, the Secretary of War renamed it for Henry Dodge, former general & territorial governor and now US senator from Wisconsin.

The mouth of the Des Moines River on the Mississippi was handily almost due west of Tennessee IL, going through Hancock Co. and crossing by ferry a little south of Nauvoo. Though the river was navigable all the way to Fort Dodge, they, like brother Henry, would have found it more practical to travel as part of a small group of covered wagons, each family taking two yokes of oxen or so, assorted farm animals including milk cows, seeds, clothing, bedding, indispensible farm equipment that could not be crafted at the end of the journey, and so on. As on any frontier it was necessary to use the wagon or tents for shelter until cabins could be built.

Clara Avery says they went to Webster County in 1851, which was probably technically correct at that particular point in time, for the tiny new settlement was too little to support two counties, so Yell and Risley were combined to form Webster, though later split apart when more people came. County histories do not mention the Averills, because they did not stick around long enough to make a name for themselves, but reading them convinces me that their first home in "Webster" Co. was most likely in the extreme west part of what is now Hamilton Co. (Like saying they were in Pope Co. IL though it later became Hardin). I have not yet consulted microfilm to discover legal descriptions, but will insert them when and if the spot is found. Because of frequent changes in nomenclature, the search will be hard. Likely it was near a village called Homer.

The mounted Sioux braves were very skillful in hitting their targets, man or beast, aiming astride galloping horses, and also in spying on enemies unaware of their presence. Up to then they had been quite effective in dispensing of strangers who strayed into their villages. Norman might have had an inkling of that but confident in the troops' ability to protect settlers. Time was to prove him right, but it is chilling to imagine what might have occurred had he been wrong. (We descendants would not be here!) He must have been blissfully unaware that Chief Red Thunder and his braves were observing our family and the others in secret, learning much about them and the garrison before deciding just how vulnerable they were. A major who was stationed at Fort Dodge later wrote his memoirs, which tell us much more about the early years than any of the regular histories. The following describes the troops' first opportunity to actually converse with the elusive Sioux.* Our family was in residence in June 1851.

> The first interview had with any of them was in June, 1851, nearly a year after our arrival, when Major Woods with one or two men went across to the Lizard to hunt elk. They discovered an Indian standing some distance from them apparently watching their movements. The Major rode toward him beckoning to him to approach but the Indian stood still. The Major rode up to him and dismounted, shook hands with the Indian and mounted his horse to leave. Suddenly sixty or seventy Indians rose up out of the grass and bushes and he found himself completely surrounded. Their leader approached the Major and shook hands with him. After considerable talk, carried on by signs and otherwise, the Indians agreed to come into the fort to see him, which they did the second day after. Fifteen of their principal men came in on Sunday morning early by direction of the officers. They were received in a very friendly manner. Great anxiety was evidenced by the troops to see what kind of men they were sent out to keep in check. They were all large active Indians of unusually wild appearance. After putting aside their arms, a breakfast was prepared for them and every kindness bestowed upon them. Being Sabbath morning, the hour arrived for turn out on dress parade. When the drums and fifes struck up the assembly for parade and inspection, the Indians became alarmed particularly so when they saw the men turn out into line with their arms. The Indians ran for their arms and wanted to be off. It took considerable effort to induce them to stay longer, but finally they were reconciled and after witnessing the parade and inspection, and the men dismissed and returned to their quarters, they were satisfied that no harm was intended. They remained in the garrison until evening when they left. This was the first interview with the Indians after we arrived on the Des Moines, and, no doubt, had the effect of intimidating them, seeing the force and manner in which our troops were armed. After this interview with the Indians, they came in frequently in small parties begging for provisions and trading off their furs. Many of them were engaged (in the fall and winter) in hunting and trapping on the Des Moines and Lizard Rivers above us. Occasionally they would pursue elk and deer down the Des Moines below us. Brushey and Soldier Creek they frequently visited.
>
> On reconnoitering the country, it was found the main body of Indians were congregated along the Des Moines from the forks up in the neighborhood of Lizard Lake, Spirit and Okoboji Lakes, on Little Sioux River, and a body of them harbored at Buffalo Grove and the head waters of the Boon, also at Twin Lakes. Several roving bands kept aloof from this immediate district and turned their attention to plundering east, west and southwest of us, attacking and robbing all settlers who ventured up the Boyer, Coon, and others.

Early settlers were not allowed close to the fort they depended upon for protection, so in the beginning those of "Webster" County clustered in a little crotch of land between the Des Moines and the northward-flowing Boon(e) rivers about 18 miles southeast of Fort Dodge. More of that soon, but first a little more about the garrison they relied on.

---

*The History of Early Fort Dodge and Webster County, Iowa by Major William Williams, pp 28-9.

IOWA

Williams reminds us of the immense stream of unemployed European immigrants reaching these shores in the mid-1800's by his comment that half of the young troops were German, a quarter Irish, and the rest regular American. He perceived of them as being for the most part content with their duties and each other, except that some joined the gold rush to California. Many, especially officers, had their families on the base, resulting in much socialization and dance parties, etc. A Methodist minister came there in 1851, and his first sermon was on temperance, which actually delighted the men. Methodist ministers being what they were in those times, it is hard to imagine that he did not also preach to the settlers sometimes.

The area they were supposed to protect was immense--all of northern Iowa reaching as far east as the Maquoketa River. Remnants of other tribes like the Sauk and Fox still lingered. Fortunately, the troops' mere presence prevented serious outbreaks. Most depredations were property damage and thievery, and some watched hunters and trappers from undercover, filching pelts. The 1852 land treaty purchasing Minnesota land all the way from Lake Pepin to Rock River to the St. Peter and withdrawal of the largest part of theSioux , caused the US Government to order the garrison's removal to the St. Peter River in Minnesota to build a new Fort Risley. Amusingly, perhaps, to us but not for them, the first contingent sent out to mark the trail and start building the new fort got lost and was out of food before learning the right way to their destination. They had "calculated they could make it in three weeks."

Finally they were relieved by an Indian who piloted them to Trausite De Sioux on the St. Peter from which place they were piloted to the point designated. Lieutenant Corley was afterwards dispatched with a party of men to explore the country and stake out a road from Fort Dodge to the new post before the main body of troops would leave Fort Dodge. On his return and report, the main body of the troops left for the new post. The road staked out by Lieutenant Corley has since been traveled. The troops from this post were joined by Companies C and K of the 6th United States Infantry from Fort Snelling to assist in building Fort Ridgley, Major Woods being in command of the whole.

The officers and men all left Fort Dodge with regret and were very much dissatisfied when the troops left. I quit the service with the determination of settling and making a home at Fort Dodge. It was also the intention of the officers to resign and settle here. They were all attached to Fort Dodge. They had arranged and marked out their several claims around the Fort, and it was understood that I was to remain and secure their claims with my own. But the following spring they were ordered to California. As all the world appeared to be moving to California, at that time, this change pleased them and they changed their intentions about coming back to Fort Dodge.

After the Garrison left, I and my son lived at Fort Dodge excluded, it may be said, from the world, never having at any time more than two or three discharged soldiers with us. We lived on boiled rice, slap jacks and molasses, fish and wild fowl. James was the cook and housekeeper. We had two cows and he enjoyed himself in raising young buffalo, elk, deer, coons and cats—at one time he had four buffalo calves, three elk, one deer, three coons and seven or eight cats. Morning and evening he milked the cows and fed his pets.

We always were on our guard and well armed, James and myself had Sharps rifles and two other guns, two horseman's pistols, a Colts revolver and any number of knives, hatchets and a good supply of amunition. Hefley and others were also well armed. When the Indians came in with their squaws and children, we knew them well enough to know their intentions were not hostile, but when they came without them, we always required them to give up their arms for safe keeping before we would let them enter the house.

Meanwhile, in the little settlement of Homer, Norman and Martha E. Averill had a baby daughter on 22 September 1852, whom they named Martha E., III, for her mother and grandmother.

AVERILL FAMILY

Williams' son James was all of 11 years old at the time just told about, and occasionally left alone in the abandoned fort while his father went on trips to attend to business. The father managed with difficulty to obtain title to the land--from the US Army, not Iowa. The object was to start his own settlement, the beginnings of the present city. He was opposed by those he called "Homerites" desiring to stake out claims for themselves. (This and similar statements lead one to wonder whether our Averills and other settlers might have been "squatters" who staked out claims in anticipation of surveyors coming through in advance of a closer land office. One was established in 1855.) It took the man longer than he expected to sell to his own settlers because the remaining Indians were still dangerous when they wanted to be. In 1853 groups from North Carolina, Indiana, and elsewhere came, many of a litigious nature, desiring government and courts. In 1853 Homerites elected a slate & held court in private homes, with the plan of building a courthouse, but by 1855 Fort Dodge had the most voters and became county seat. Up to that time it appears there were few, if any, settlers in Webster County except in those two areas, proving our Averill family's first Iowa home was in the beautiful but rugged site of Homer, fraught with potential danger. Our last note from Williams shows how tough it could be for some early settlers:

> None but those who had the experience can form any idea of the hardships, privations and trials that first settlers in a frontier country (like this was), had to undergo. I can name some of the first settlers in this county and who are yet living here, whom I found suffering from want, who dared not leave their helpless families to go after the necessities of life. The dread of the Indians prevented them going out of sight of their helpless families. I have found them in most trying situations. I found one family who had raised four logs of a cabin and was living in it under cover of bushes and sleeping in their wagon. The man had but little help, the children being small, the oldest a little girl about 12 years old; he and the wife with a yoke of cattle were trying to break up a little ground but had been for some time without anything to eat but roots. When I found them, they were gathering ginseng and living on it alone. That man and his family are still living here and are now very well off. He owns a good property, they persevered and underwent every trial. Now they are comfortably situated. Many were the trials of all the first settlers in this district of the country. All were poor and destitute of help.

So, if it was that bad, why did they stay? Norman and Martha had both grown up on the frontier, so they knew before they ever left Illinois that there would be very hard times at first; but they also had the wisdom and, importantly, cash on hand to afford to retreat several miles southwestward downstream of the Des Moines River to Boone County which was a little more populated, having been set aside in the very first Iowa State Legislature. This would not likely be reflected in land records, but what probably happened is that Norman sold his staked-out land claim together with improvements (cabin, cultivation, etc.) to one of the families that came up from the south in 1853. It was customary for squatters to do that, even when he was a child back in Pope County IL.

On 20 February 1855, little son Charles Averill was born in Boone Co. followed by the youngest, Bethel, on 26 November 1856. Charles was the man who later corresponded with Clara Avery, and we can depend on what he said about himself and his brothers and sisters. He knew for sure where and when his siblings were born from his own memory, and access to his parents' family Bible.

AVERILL FAMILY

As the blurb from the "history" section of an Iowa Atlas shows, Boone County had its first settlement 5 or 6 years before Webster Co.(by A.T. Andreas (1875)p 474) It gives the history behind the Spirit Lake massacre of 1857.

The woodcut below regards the Indian attack. It was taken from Tuttle's History of Iowa, Boone Co. section, page 431

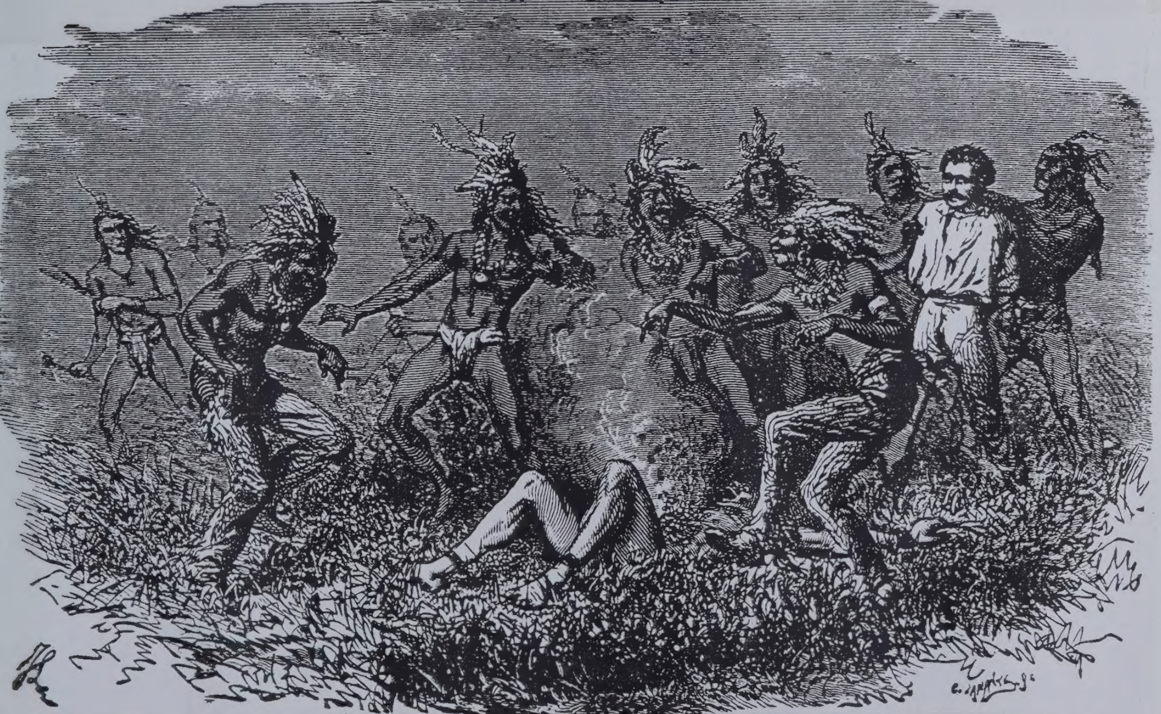
The principal location of the massacre seems to have been in Humboldt Co, just north of Webster Co.

EARLY HISTORY.

The first settlement was made in May, 1846, at a place known as "Peas' Point," a neck of prairie extending into the timber on the east side of the Des Moines River, just south of where Boonsboro is located. The pioneers who composed the little band were John Pea, James Hull, jr., John M. Crooks, S. H. Bowers and Thomas Sparks. About the same time, or a little later, C. W. Gaston, Montgomery McCall, S. Clark, and several families of Swedes settled near a place called Elk Rapids, in the south part of the county. In the Spring of 1847, McCall and Clark removed and settled near the present site of Boonsboro. Fpr several years, as usual, the early settlers had to undergo many privations, often being obliged to go fifty miles to mill. The nearest post office was Fort Des Moines, forty miles distant. About 700 Pottawattamie Indians spent the Winter of 1846-7 in the county, but maintained amicable terms with their pale-faced neighbors. The first birth of a white child was that of a son of John Hull, Sr. The first death was that of a boy named Milton Lott, who was frozen to death about the 18th of December, 1846. He was buried on the Des Moines River, near where Myer's mill now stands. The second death was that of John McCall, who died at the house of his uncle, Montgomery McCall, in the Spring of 1848, from the effects of some poisonous substance which he drank from a newly opened spring of water. The lad Milton Lott, whose death is mentioned as the first in the county, was the son of a man named Henry Lott, who, after stopping a short time in Boone County, had moved up and settled at the mouth of Boone River, in what is now Webster County, his object being to trade with the Indians. They, however, regarded him as an intruder, and gave him a certain time to leave their hunting ground. Failing to comply, at the expiration of the time the Indians returned and commenced the destruction of his property. At this time Lott and his step-son were some distance from the cabin, but could see the Indians killing cattle, and also fancied that they were tomahawking the family and setting fire to the cabin. Being unarmed, they started for "Peas Point" for assistance, that being the nearest settlement, where they reported that the Sioux had murdered the family. The settlers at "Peas Point" and Elk Rapids, with some friendly Indians who were hostile to the Sioux, immediately organized an expedition, and started for the scene of the supposed massacre. When they arrived there they were agreeably disappointed to find that Lotts' family had not been massacred, although left by the Indians in a destitute condition. But the most melancholy part of the affair is this: After the departure of Lott and his step-son for the settlement, a younger lad, Milton Lott, made his escape from the cabin, and attempted to follow his father and half-brother. He followed down the Des Moines River on the ice, crossing the points where there were bends, as shown by his tracks in the light snow which covered the ground. He was found about three miles from where Boonsboro is now located, where, unable to proceed any further, he had frozen to death. He was about twelve years of age.

The circumstances related above have the greater importance from the fact that out of them probably grew the Spirit Lake Massacre of 1857. In the Winter of 1852-3, Lott and his son having removed to what is now Humboldt County, in retaliation inhumanly butchered *Sim-an-e-do-tah*, the old chief of the Sioux, with his family of women and children. It was undoubtedly to revenge this act that *Ink-pa-du-ta*, who was a brother of the old chief killed, perpetrated the massacre at Spirit Lake.

The first marriage in the county was Henry Holcomb to Mary Jane Hull, January 17, 1850, by Pembroke Gault, a justice of the peace for Boone County.



SIOUX INDIANS BURNING A PRISONER.

State of Iowa – A T Andreas (1875) IA Hist Soc.

School in 1851

ventured upon by the Indians, it was a paradise of all kinds of wild game for several years before its settlement by whites.

The great belt of Des Moines timber extending across the county from north to south, so nearly dividing it equally, is a peculiar advantage that Boone possesses over many others. In the south part of the county, where the Des Moines with its heavy timber bears somewhat eastward, the deficiency in the southwest part is compensated by some fine groves along Beaver Creek. In the north part, where the Des Moines timber is nearest the west, the deficiency is supplied by groves along Squaw Creek.

SURFACE AND SOIL.

The general character of the surface is rolling or undulating, and in some parts, especially along the Des Moines River, is somewhat rough and broken. Most of this broken ground is, however, covered with a heavy growth of hard timber. A singular chain of hills, called Mineral Ridge, extends across the north part of the county from west to east, and is so called from the fact that the early surveyors discovered that in crossing the ridge the magnetic needle always became deranged and refused to settle truly. On the west side of the Des Moines there is a prominent spur called Pilot Mound, the summit of which overlooks the surrounding country for many miles in every direction. There is a tradition of a great Indian battle having been fought near Pilot Mound, and the plowshare of the farmer frequently turns up bones of the slain in that vicinity, while a large number of skeletons have been exhumed on the top of the mound. Opposite the mouth of Honey Creek there is a chain of artificial mounds, nine in number, the largest one being fifteen feet high. They have the same general appearance and characteristics as other mounds scattered throughout the West, and were doubless burial places of the dead.

The soil of the Des Moines River bottoms is a deep, rich alluvial deposit, and in its natural condition is generally covered with a heavy growth of timber. In this timber the early settlers have made many fine farms. This land produces the most luxuriant crops of corn. Though the soil is not so deep on the prairies, it produces excellent crops, and is well adapted to farming purposes.

COAL, STONE, ETC.

According to the authority of the State Geology, the whole of Boone County lies within the recognized limits of the coal fields, yet as far as known coal has only been discovered at a few points near the center, which is doubtless in a great measure due to the great depth of the drift which covers the strata of the county, and also in part to a supposed general depression of all the strata, so that the sub-carboniferous as well as the lower strata of the lower coal-measures are brought somewhat beneath the level of the bed of the Des Moines River along the whole length of the county. Banks have been extensively worked near Boonsboro and Moingona upon the line of the Chicago & Northwestern Railway, and large quantities of coal have been shipped by this road to Council Bluffs and Omaha, to supply local demands and for the use of the Union Pacific Railroad. There are two distinct beds, the principal one being the lowest and is some four feet thick, while the upper one is from two and a half to three feet thick, the quality of the coal in both veins being the same, though the lower one is most extensively worked. Being the only mines yet opened on the line of this road in Iowa, they are of great value and importance both to the county and the railroad company. There is no reasonable doubt but that there are other beds equally valuable, that may yet be reached by sinking shafts from the prairie surface in different parts of the county.

There is good building stone in the south part of the county at Elk Rapids, from which some of the stone used in the foundation of the court house at Des Moines were taken. Stone is also found in other places, though a larger portion of the county is destitute. Good lime can be manufactured from most of this stone. Excellent brick clay is found in many places, and brick have been extensively manufactured in the vicinity of Boone and Boonsboro. Underlying the vein of coal now being worked, is a bed of good fine brick clay, which is inexhaustible in quantity. There is another bed of the same material, but containing less sulphur, above the coal. Some iron ore has been discovered, but not in sufficient quantities to be made available. Mineral ridge, in the north part of the county, is supposed from various indications to contain a deposit of iron ore.

EARLY HISTORY.

The first settlement was made in May, 1846, at a place known as "Peas' Point," a neck of prairie extending into the timber on the east side of the Des Moines River, just south of where Boonsboro is located. The pioneers who composed the little band were John Pea, James Hull, jr., John M. Crooks, S. H. Bowers and Thomas Sparks. About the same time, or a little later, C. W. Gaston, Montgomery McCall, S. Clark, and several families of Swedes settled near a place called Elk Rapids, in the south part of the county. In the Spring of 1847, McCall and Clark removed and settled near the present site of Boonsboro. For several years, as usual, the early settlers had to undergo many privations, often being obliged to go fifty miles to mill. The nearest post office was Fort Des Moines, forty miles distant. About 700 Pottawattamie Indians spent the Winter of 1846-7 in the county, but maintained amicable terms with their pale-faced neighbors. The first birth of a white child was that of a son of John Hull, Sr. The first death was that of a boy named Milton Lott, who was frozen to death about the 18th of December, 1846. He was buried on the Des Moines River, near where Myer's mill now stands. The second death was that of John McCall, who died at the house of his uncle, Montgomery McCall, in the Spring of 1848, from the effects of some poisonous substance which he drank from a newly opened spring of water. The lad Milton Lott, whose death is mentioned as the first in the county, was the son of a man named Henry Lott, who, after stopping a short time in Boone County, had moved up and settled at the mouth of Boone River, in what is now Webster County, his object being to trade with the Indians. They, however, regarded him as an intruder, and gave him a certain time to leave their hunting ground. Failing to comply, at the expiration of the time the Indians returned and commenced the destruction of his property. At this time Lott and his step-son were some distance from the cabin, but could see the Indians killing cattle, and also fancied that they were tomahawking the family and setting fire to the cabin. Being unarmed, they started for "Peas Point" for assistance, that being the nearest settlement, where they reported that the Sioux had murdered the family. The settlers at "Peas Point" and Elk Rapids, with some friendly Indians who were hostile to the Sioux, immediately organized an expedition, and started for the scene of the supposed massacre. When they arrived there they were agreeably disappointed to find that Lotts' family had not been massacred, although left by the Indians in a destitute condition. But the most melancholy part of the affair is this: After the departure of Lott and his step-son for the settlement, a younger lad, Milton Lott, made his escape from the cabin, and attempted to follow his father and half-brother. He followed down the Des Moines River on the ice, crossing the points where there were bends, as shown by his tracks in the light snow which covered the ground. He was found about three miles from where Boonsboro is now located, where, unable to proceed any further, he had frozen to death. He was about twelve years of age.

The circumstances related above have the greater importance from the fact that out of them probably grew the Spirit Lake Massacre of 1857. In the Winter of 1852-3, Lott and his son having removed to what is now Humboldt County, in retaliation inhumanly butchered *Sim-an-e-do-iah*, the old chief of the Sioux, with his family of women and children. It was undoubtedly to revenge this act that *Ink-pa-du-ta*, who was a brother of the old chief killed, perpetrated the massacre at Spirit Lake.

where they continued to hold their meetings until April, 1851, when they met in the school house. At the same time the county was divided into school districts. The first road was located in March, 1850; the commissioners appointed to locate the same being Mathias White, Colonel John Rose, and Vickers Preston; S. C. Wood was the Surveyor. It was located from Fisher's Point to intersect the road leading from Panoach to Dallas County, near Boles' mill.

A legislative enactment for the location of the county seat was approved January 18, 1851, which was the "rainy season," so that with great difficulty and many adventures in swimming rivers and swollen streams, two of the commissioners, David Sweem, of Marion County, and S. K. Scovell, of Dallas, came together about the 1st of July, and proceeded to discharge their duty, and on the 6th of the same month drove a stake about where the court house now stands in Boonsboro, and informed the citizens that there should be their county seat, which they named Boonsboro at the suggestion of S. B. McCall. By an order of the county commissioners, Thomas Sparks, County Surveyor, proceeded to lay off the town into lots, a sale of which was ordered to take place on the first Monday in October, 1851, notice being given in the Fort Des Moines and Oskaloosa papers.

The first term of the District Court convened in Boonsboro, October 6, 1851, Judge William McKay presiding, the county being embraced in the Fifth Judicial District. James Lacy was the Sheriff. Madison Young was appointed Prosecuting Attorney; James Corbin, Bailiff; and Wesley C. Hull was admitted to practice law.

COUNTY OFFICIALS FOR 1875.

Luke L. Sawyer, Auditor.
George E. Jones, Treasurer.
Jehile B. Hurlburt, Sheriff.
Phil. Livingston, Clerk of Courts.
John F. Brett, Recorder.
Thomas P. Coin, Supt. Common Schools.
Charles Weston, Chairman Board of Supervisors.

THE PRESS.

The first newspaper ever published in the county was the *Boone County News*, established in July, 1856, at Boonsboro, by Capron & Sanders. It was a neat paper, Republican in politics, and was conducted by them some four years. It has since passed through many changes in proprietorship and name, having been called the *Times*, *Advocate*, *Herald*, and was changed back to nearly its original name by its present proprietors, Evans & Rickard, who are making it a paper well worthy of being the descendant of the first paper issued in the county.

The *Boone Standard* is a handsome nine column sheet, Republican in politics, and was established by William H. Gullup, in the Spring of 1865, who managed it for some two years, and then sold the establishment to Holt & Ballou; re-purchased it in 1868, and in September, 1869, sold to the present proprietor, J. M. Brainard, who has since conducted it in such a manner as to secure a liberal patronage, and wield a wide and powerful influence in the county.

The *Boone County Democrat* made its appearance in 1868, with L. Ragent as editor and publisher. It is a reliable and spicy local sheet, independent in politics, ably edited and managed by J. Hornstein, and has been adopted as the organ of the Grangers of Boone County.

The *Boone County Republican* was established in 1865, by O. C. Bates, and having passed through several changes in proprietorship, is now successfully conducted by Means & Downing, who, with new presses and material, are publishing a handsome readable paper, that is constantly and steadily growing in influence and patronage.

The *Ogden Reporter*, established in 1874, is a neat, local newspaper published a Ogden, by Earl Billings.

BOONSBORO.

This place is pleasantly situated east of the Des Moines River, with a fine timber protection on the north, west, and south. The location is rolling and well drained, and there is an abundance of coal and timber in the immediate vicinity. The first house was erected by W. C. Hall, and was built of hewed logs, two stories high, and was located on the lot now occupied by the Park House, on the east side of the public square. Among the first settlers of the town were—W. P. Hull. J. A. McFarland, John Houser William and Wesley Carroll, S. B. McCall, Doctors J. F. Rice and D. S. Holton. The town contains good schools, while the leading religious denominations have organizations and handsome churches.

BOONE.

This is an enterprising, driving business town, containing a population of abou twenty-five hundred, situated on the Chicago & Northwestern Railroad, immediatel east of Boonsboro, of which it might almost be considered a part. It was laid out an the first sale of lots took place in 1865, being originally called Montana. The first business house was a building removed from Boonsboro, May 3, 1865, by C. V. Nelson. In it he opened a stock of groceries two days later. The first residence was built by — Craft, and the second by J. E. Evans early the same spring. About the first of Jul building commenced in earnest, and from that time forward its growth has been stead and substantial. It is at the end of the eastern and western divisions of the Iowa portion of the Chicago & Northwestern Railroad, which company have erected expensiv improvements, consisting of a large round house, machine, engine, and blacksmit shops, and a large freight house which contains the telegraph and division offices o the company.

Moingona is located on the railroad just west of the Des Moines River, and abou five miles southwest of Boone. It is noted as a coal mining town, and large shipment are made both East and West. It was laid out in July, 1866.

Ogden is an important shipping point on the railroad, some five miles west c Moingona.

DALLAS COUNTY.

This, one of the central counties of the state, is the fifth east of the Missouri River and in the fourth tier from the southern boundary line, is twenty-four miles square and contains an area of five hundred and seventy-six square miles.

PHYSICAL FEATURES, STREAMS, ETC.

The Des Moines River crosses the northeast corner of the county, and with Beave Creek, one of its affluents, affords drainage and some excellent timber in that portio while the Raccoon River, and its branches and tributaries, drains the larger part c the county. The principal branches are known as the North, Middle and South Rac coon, which, with their tributaries, Panther, Mosquito and Bulgar creeks, and the De Moines and its tributaries, pass through some portions of nearly one-half of the sec tions of the county. It will thus be seen that the county is admirably well watere there being scarcely a square mile that has not a living stream passing through There are a number of small lakes in the northwest, the largest of which is Pilot Lak in Lincoln Township. The Raccoon River as it meanders through this county affor some of the best mill sites in the state, the supply of water being constant and reliab the year round, as it is supported largely by living springs, the main branch having source away to the northwest, in the region of Storm Lake. The North Branch, runni

the county from northwest to southeast, passes through some fif

ORGANIZATION.

Boone County was formed by the first State Legislature, during the session of 1846-7, and was so named in honor of Captain Nathan Boone, of the First Regiment United States Dragoons. He was a relative of Daniel Boone, of Kentucky fame, and before any settlement was made in the county by the whites, with a company of dragoons, explored this portion of Iowa, and obtained a correct knowledge of its topography. Up to 1849 the county remained attached to Polk for election, judicial, and revenue purposes. By authority of an act of the Legislature, Samuel B. McCall was appointed Organizing Sheriff, by Honorable William McKay, Judge of the Fifth Judicial District. The act provided for the organization of Pottawattamie and other counties, including Boone. The necessary steps for the new order of things were taken at the August election of 1849. The County Commissioners elected were Jesse Hull, Jonathan Boles, and John Boyles. The other county officers elected at the same time were: Reuben S. Clark, Commissioners' Clerk; John M. Wayne, Clerk of the District Court; John M. Crooks, Recorder and Treasurer; Samuel H. Bowers, Sheriff; Thomas Sparks, Surveyor; and W. C. Hull, Prosecuting Attorney. There were ninety votes cast at this election, the county being divided into three civil townships or voting precincts—Pleasant, Boone and Boone River, each comprising a strip eight miles across the county from east to west. At this time there was not a town or village in the county, and the commissioners fixed upon the house of John Bayles, in Boone Township, as the place of their first meeting. Their first order was that Reuben S. Clark purchase two dollars worth of writing paper for the use of the county officers, to be paid out of the first county funds not otherwise appropriated. The next business was an allowance of seventy-five cents to S. B. McCall for an order book. The eagle side of an American half dollar was made the temporary county seal. The commissioners ordered that their next meeting be at the house of John M. Wayne, in Boone Township, October 13, 1849. At this second meeting they fixed upon the house of John M. Crooks,

Bone

vicinity of Boone and Boonsboro. [illegible] bed of good fine brick clay, which is inexhaustible in quantity. There is another bed of the same material, but containing less sulphur, above the coal. Some iron ore has been discovered, but not in sufficient quantities to be made available. Mineral ridge, in the north part of the county, is supposed from various indications to contain a deposit of iron ore.

EARLY HISTORY.

The first settlement was made in May, 1846, at a place known as "Peas' Point," a neck of prairie extending into the timber on the east side of the Des Moines River, just south of where Boonsboro is located. The pioneers who composed the little band were John Pea, James Hull, jr., John M. Crooks, S. H. Bowers and Thomas Sparks. About the same time, or a little later, C. W. Gaston, Montgomery McCall, S. Clark, and several families of Swedes settled near a place called Elk Rapids, in the south part of the county. In the Spring of 1847, McCall and Clark removed and settled near the present site of Boonsboro. Fpr several years, as usual, the early settlers had to undergo many privations, often being obliged to go fifty miles to mill. The nearest post office was Fort Des Moines, forty miles distant. About 700 Pottawattamie Indians spent the Winter of 1846-7 in the county, but maintained amicable terms with their pale-faced neighbors. The first birth of a white child was that of a son of John Hull, Sr. The first death was that of a boy named Milton Lott, who was frozen to death about the 18th of December, 1846. He was buried on the Des Moines River, near where Myer's mill now stands. The second death was that of John McCall, who died at the house of his uncle, Montgomery McCall, in the Spring of 1848, from the effects of some poisonous substance which he drank from a newly opened spring of water. The lad Milton Lott, whose death is mentioned as the first in the county, was the son of a man named Henry Lott, who, after stopping a short time in Boone County, had moved up and settled at the mouth of Boone River, in what is now Webster County, his object being to trade with the Indians. They, however, regarded him as an intruder, and gave him a certain time to leave their hunting ground. Failing to comply, at the expiration of the time the Indians returned and commenced the destruction of his property. At this time Lott and his step-son were some distance from the cabin, but could see the Indians killing cattle, and also fancied that they were tomahawking the family and setting fire to the cabin. Being unarmed, they started for "Peas Point" for assistance, that being the nearest settlement, where they reported that the Sioux had murdered the family. The settlers at "Peas Point" and Elk Rapids, with some friendly Indians who were hostile to the Sioux, immediately organized an expedition, and started for the scene of the supposed massacre. When they arrived there they were agreeably disappointed to find that Lotts' family had not been massacred, although left by the Indians in a destitute condition. But the most melancholy part of the affair is this: After the departure of Lott and his step-son for the settlement, a younger lad, Milton Lott, made his escape from the cabin, and attempted to follow his father and half-brother. He followed down the Des Moines River on the ice, crossing the points where there were bends, as shown by his tracks in the light snow which covered the ground. He was found about three miles from where Boonsboro is now located, where, unable to proceed any further, he had frozen to death. He was about twelve years of age.

The circumstances related above have the greater importance from the fact that out of them probably grew the Spirit Lake Massacre of 1857. In the Winter of 1852-3, Lott and his son having removed to what is now Humboldt County, in retaliation inhumanly butchered *Sim-an-e-do-lah*, the old chief of the Sioux, with his family of women and children. It was undoubtedly to revenge this act that *Ink-pa-du-ta*, who was a brother of the old chief killed, perpetrated the massacre at Spirit Lake.

The first marriage in the county was Henry Holcomb to Mary Jane Hull, January 17, 1850, by Pembroke Gault, a justice of the peace for Boone County.

ORGANIZATION.

Boone County was formed by the first State Legislature, during the session of 1846-7, and was so named in honor of Captain Nathan Boone, of the First Regiment United States Dragoons. He was a relative of Daniel Boone, of Kentucky fame, and before any settlement was made in the county by the whites, with a company of dragoons, explored this portion of Iowa, and obtained a correct knowledge of its topography. Up to 1849 the county remained attached to Polk for election, judicial, and revenue purposes. By authority of an act of the Legislature, Samuel B. McCall was appointed Organizing Sheriff, by Honorable William McKay, Judge of the Fifth Judicial District. The act provided for the organization of Pottawattamie and other counties, including Boone. The necessary steps for the new order of things were taken at the August election of 1849. The County Commissioners elected were Jesse Hull, Jonathan Boles, and John Boyles. The other county officers elected at the same time were: Reuben S. Clark, Commissioners' Clerk; John M. Wayne, Clerk of the District Court; John M. Crooks, Recorder and Treasurer; Samuel H. Bowers, Sheriff; Thomas Sparks, Surveyor; and W. C. Hull, Prosecuting Attorney. There were ninety votes cast at this election, the county being divided into three civil townships or voting precincts—Pleasant, Boone and Boone River, each comprising a strip eight miles across the county from east to west. At this time there was not a town or village in the county, and the commissioners fixed upon the house of John Bayles, in Boone Township, as the place of their first meeting. Their first order was that Reuben S. Clark purchase two dollars worth of writing paper for the use of the county officers, to be paid out of the first county funds not otherwise appropriated. The next business was an allowance of seventy-five cents to S. B. McCall for an order book. The eagle side of an American half dollar was made the temporary county seal. The commissioners ordered that their next meeting be at the house of John M. Wayne, in Boone Township, October 13, 1849. At this second meeting they fixed upon the house of John M. Crooks,

IOWA

sse Goodrich; School Fund Com-
of the Peace, John Johns and L.
sherman Hart; Assessor, Samuel

iles southeast of Fort Dodge, near
of 1853. Here the first post office
was appointed post master. His
n a box under his bed, and those
d for themselves.
iat is now known as Webster and
of 1854, the Honorable C. J. Mc-

citizens of the county decided by
county seat from Homer to Fort

moval of the county s at, was in
g. Court was held in the public
1858, the County Judge, Doctor L.
oposition to build a Court house at
hundred and ninety-nine votes, a
he south part of the county. In
iouse was given to Messrs. H. D.
opted for the building was drawn
the original contractors sold out
ressed with the building until the
itract to the original contractors,
iomas Snell, of Illinois, and Abner
uilding as required by the plan
ere obliged to pay a considerable
ith the contract.
the corner of Market and Sixth
William Williams, donated to the
opposite. Commencing to build
part of the county, who, urged on
iinst Fort Dodge anew. They held
o remove the county seat to Border
ohn Johns, and others, circulated
y came up in force, accompanied
made, but the remonstrances pre-
m—they failed in their attempts.
effort, and again failed, their chief
Finally, they called in a lawyer of
r, determined on the plan of form-
(who fancied they had grievances
illeging that it belonged to Hum-
ed by Judge Hubbard, of a foreign

deserted the east side of the Des
erritory.
he troops at the Fort, was about
f Boone Forks, from eighteen to
osed principally of emigrants from
ee or four from New York. They
as administered in their own way.
law to suit himself. It was not
nd trouble commenced. Quarrels
gst them. (It was the privilege of
d a claim to sell to new comers.)
h one another, for the first two or
e settlers would attend, quite an

ell, L. Mericle, Jacob Mericle, D.
an, Frank McGuire, Minton Bras-
ey, Samuel Eslich, Thomas Holli-
of the troops at the garrison.
ached and expounded the scrip-

posit of gypsum near Fort Dodge is one of the most important yet discovered in the United States, and is the only one of any economic value known to exist, not only in Iowa, but in any of the adjoining states." This gypsum deposit is near the center of Webster County, the Des Moines River running through it. This gypsum does not occur in "heaps" or "nests," as it does in most deposits of gypsum in the states farther eastward, but exists here in the form of a regularly stratified, continuous formation.

As little can be said with certainty concerning the lithological origin of this deposit as can be said of its geological age.

According to the results of the analysis by Professor Emery, the ordinary gray gypsum of this region contains only about eight per cent of impurity; and it is probable that the average impurity of the whole deposit will not exceed that proportion. Although it has a gray color, it becomes white by grinding, and still whiter by a calcining process necessary in the preparation of plaster of paris. No hesitation, therefore, is felt in stating that the Fort Dodge gypsum is the best in quality in the country, even for the finest uses. It has been long and successfully used for building stone by the inhabitants.

Besides the value of this gypsum for building purposes, it is of incalculable value in manufacturing plaster of paris, land plaster, cement, stucco, calcine, etc., etc.

It was from one of the above quarries that the celebrated "Cardiff Giant" was originally taken in a coffin-shaped piece, and shipped by rail to Chicago, where it was chiselled into the statue of the size of a giant. From thence it was taken to Syracuse, New York, and buried so as to be easily found when the owner of the land started to dig a well. For a while it was a great mystery.

The ordinary uses to which gypsum has been applied are perhaps known to most readers. It is easily crushed or ground to a fine powder, commonly called "plaster," an article which is used as a fertilizer. Being subjected to a further chemical process, an article called "plaster paris" is manufactured from it, some of the uses of which are known to most people. But the people of Fort Dodge have for a number of years been using it as a building material in the place of common stone. The first to use it in this way was Honorable John F. Duncombe, who, several years ago, erected a fine gypsum mansion on one of the beautiful eminences overlooking the Des Moines Valley at Fort Dodge. This experiment has been a sufficient test of its durability to induce many others to use it as a building material, and as the result, Fort Dodge now has quite a number of gypsum houses. The new six thousand dollar depot building of the Iowa Falls and Sioux City Railroad at this place is constructed of this material, and makes a fine appearance. Some of the advantages of using it as a building material here, are its great abundance, its accessibility, and the ease with which it is quarried and dressed for the wall. It may be bored with a common auger as easily as wood, and, as a consequence, the use of the drill for blasting in the quarry is unnecessary. The blocks may be sawed, hewed, planed, or mortised as easily as wood, and with the ordinary tools used in wood-work.

FORT DODGE.

The site of Fort Dodge was first selected for a military post by Brevet General Mason, then Colonel of the 6th Regiment of United States Infantry. The object in establishing the post was to keep in check the Sioux Indians, and it was placed at the extreme western part of what was called the neutral ground between the Sioux and Sac and Fox Indians. In the Spring of 1850, Major Samuel Woods was ordered on with a portion of the 6th United States Infantry, and established the post which was named Fort Clark. But it was found that another detachment from the same regiment had established another post on the frontier west, which they also named Fort Clark. To prevent confusion in mail matters and in forwarding supplies, the name was changed, by order of the Secretary of War, from Fort Clark to Fort Dodge, in honor of Senator Dodge, of Wisconsin.

The reservation of land laid out for the use of the post was four miles north and four miles south of the fort, and two miles on each side of the Des Moines River, making a strip of land eight miles in length, and four miles wide, with the fort in the center. The treaty of 1852 with the Sioux Indians was confirmed, and the United States Government by that treaty purchased of the Sioux all the territory in Minnesota, from Lake Pepin to Rock River on the St. Peters. Also, all lands of the Sioux lying within the limits of the State of Iowa. This embraced the lands west of the Des Moines River. Captain Dana, of the 6th United States Infantry, and others, were ordered to select a site for a permanent post on the north line of the new purchase. The selection was made at the junction of Rock River and St. Peters (or Minnesota River), about one hundred and fifty miles north of Fort Dodge. In the latter part of July, 1853, the troops at Fort Dodge were ordered to abandon the post and march to the St. Peters to assist in building the new fort. The country between Fort Dodge and the point they were ordered to being unexplored, it took them until late in September to finally leave Fort Dodge, being baffled by high waters, etc. The new post established was named

base. The other streams in the vicinity of the town are Soldiers' Creek, o
and Deer Creek, on the south. On the east of the Des Moines, above th
Lizard River empties into the Des Moines. This stream affords good water
these streams are skirted with timber. The first town plat was surveyed
on the 27th of March, 1854. After the troops abandoned the fort, Major W
and his son J. B. Williams, and Sergeant John Heffley, were the only re
nearly two years.

Among the first settlers that came to Fort Dodge, after it was laid out, a
find Colonel Cyrus C. Carpenter, who subsequently distinguished himself
an Iowa regiment during the rebellion, and now so ably fills the office of
Iowa.

In April, 1856, the county seat of Webster County was (by the voice of
removed from Homer to Fort Dodge. Additions were then laid out, a
extended.

The first sermon preached in Fort Dodge was by Reverend J. H. Burl
Methodist Church. He came to the fort in the Fall of 1851, and was furn
large hospital tent, which was pitched on the ground now lot No. 11, in
where he held a three days' meeting, very much to the gratification of the
men.

In July, 1856, the first newspaper was published, called the *Fort Do*
edited by A. S. White.

Honorable C. C. Carpenter had the honor of teaching the first school
there being at that time about twenty children of school age.

William Williams was the first post master appointed, and the first store
that of Williams & Lemp.

Doctor S. B. Olney was the first physician, and John F. Duncombe, Es
lawyer.

W. R. Miller opened the first house of entertainment, in the building k
"Wakonsa House."

The United States Land Office was opened here in 1856, and in June
year the railroad company located their road to this place; and from that
village rapidly grew, until now, by census of 1875, it has a population of 3,5

The churches of the place have hardly kept pace with the other impr
the village; but the Methodists have just completed a handsome, costly, b
The Presbyterian church, of brick, was erected in 1857, and the Congre
erected a chapel in 1870. The Universalists built in 1869; the Episcopalia
The Catholic church, Reverend T. F. Lenehan, pastor, was built in 18
Lutheran in 1862, and was built of stone from the famous gypsum quarries.
man Evangelical built in 1867.

There is a large, brick high school building erected on a very commandi
rounded by a large yard. Other ward schools are built at convenient l
course of study has been adopted by the board, occupying four years. A con
in connection with the Catholic church, is under the supervision of the Sister
and is styled "Our Lady of the Lourdes Convent of Mercy." This order was
into this state three years ago, by Reverend Thomas M. Lenehan, and by re
competent manner of conducting the schools has rapidly grown in favor. T
an average attendance of two hundred day pupils. The buildings are larg
modious. See view of the buildings in this atlas.

The passenger depot of the Illinois Central Railroad is built of stone, at
cost of $30,000. The company have a round house and a repair shop, etc., l

There are three flouring mills—two steam and one water power; two bre
pottery, which makes a good article of stone ware; and a few other small ma
establishments.

Almost every branch of trade is represented in Fort Dodge, and the city i
ishing condition.

The *Semi-Weekly Times* has reached its seventh year, and is manag
Train, as editor and proprietor.

The *Messenger* (Republican) is issued by Albert and Pauline Swain, as
proprietors, and is now in its second volume.

DUNCOMBE.

Nine miles from Webster City. The place was laid out in November, 1
Iowa Falls & Sioux City Railroad Company, and named for John F. Duncom
Dodge.

There are several other small villages and post offices about the county, b
sufficient size to require a description. Around the various coal mines a
numerous buildings, mostly occupied by the miners.

The population of Webster County, by census of 1875, is 13,114. Of th

iron ore.

EARLY HISTORY.

The first settlement was made in May, 1846, at a place known as "Peas' Point," a neck of prairie extending into the timber on the east side of the Des Moines River, just south of where Boonsboro is located. The pioneers who composed the little band were John Pea, James Hull, jr., John M. Crooks, S. H. Bowers and Thomas Sparks. About the same time, or a little later, C. W. Gaston, Montgomery McCall, S. Clark, and several families of Swedes settled near a place called Elk Rapids, in the south part of the county. In the Spring of 1847, McCall and Clark removed and settled near the present site of Boonsboro. Fpr several years, as usual, the early settlers had to undergo many privations, often being obliged to go fifty miles to mill. The nearest post office was Fort Des Moines, forty miles distant. About 700 Pottawattamie Indians spent the Winter of 1846-7 in the county, but maintained amicable terms with their pale-faced neighbors. The first birth of a white child was that of a son of John Hull, Sr. The first death was that of a boy named Milton Lott, who was frozen to death about the 18th of December, 1846. He was buried on the Des Moines River, near where Myer's mill now stands. The second death was that of John McCall, who died at the house of his uncle, Montgomery McCall, in the Spring of 1848, from the effects of some poisonous substance which he drank from a newly opened spring of water. The lad Milton Lott, whose death is mentioned as the first in the county, was the son of a man named Henry Lott, who, after stopping a short time in Boone County, had moved up and settled at the mouth of Boone River, in what is now Webster County, his object being to trade with the Indians. They, however, regarded him as an intruder, and gave him a certain time to leave their hunting ground. Failing to comply, at the expiration of the time the Indians returned and commenced the destruction of his property. At this time Lott and his step-son were some distance from the cabin, but could see the Indians killing cattle, and also fancied that they were tomahawking the family and setting fire to the cabin. Being unarmed, they started for "Peas Point" for assistance, that being the nearest settlement, where they reported that the Sioux had murdered the family. The settlers at "Peas Point" and Elk Rapids, with some friendly Indians who were hostile to the Sioux, immediately organized an expedition, and started for the scene of the supposed massacre. When they arrived there they were agreeably disappointed to find that Lotts' family had not been massacred, although left by the Indians in a destitute condition. But the most melancholy part of the affair is this: After the departure of Lott and his step-son for the settlement, a younger lad, Milton Lott, made his escape from the cabin, and attempted to follow his father and half-brother. He followed down the Des Moines River on the ice, crossing the points where there were bends, as shown by his tracks in the light snow which covered the ground. He was found about three miles from where Boonsboro is now located, where, unable to proceed any further, he had frozen to death. He was about twelve years of age.

The circumstances related above have the greater importance from the fact that out of them probably grew the Spirit Lake Massacre of 1857. In the Winter of 1852-3, Lott and his son having removed to what is now Humboldt County, in retaliation inhumanly butchered *Sim-an-e-do-lah*, the old chief of the Sioux, with his family of women and children. It was undoubtedly to revenge this act that *Ink-pa-du-ta*, who was a brother of the old chief killed, perpetrated the massacre at Spirit Lake.

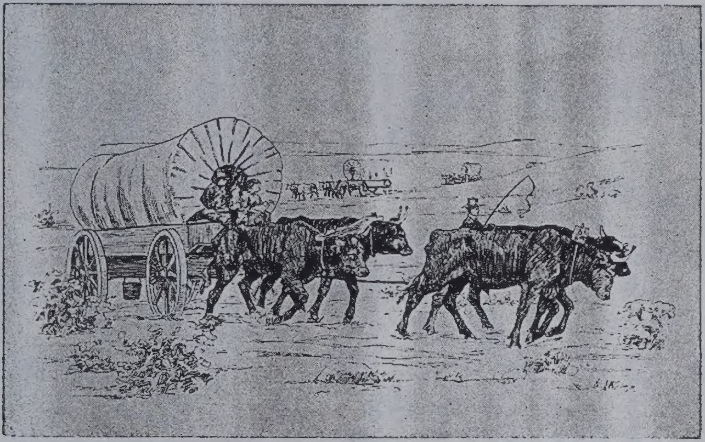
The first marriage in the county was Henry Holcomb to Mary Jane Hull, January 17, 1850, by Pembroke Gault, a justice of the peace for Boone County.

ORGANIZATION.

Boone County was formed by the first State Legislature, during the session of 1846-7, and was so named in honor of Captain Nathan Boone, of the First Regiment United States Dragoons. He was a relative of Daniel Boone, of Kentucky fame, and before any settlement was made in the county by the whites, with a company of dragoons, explored this portion of Iowa, and obtained a correct knowledge of its topography. Up to 1849 the county remained attached to Polk for election, judicial, and revenue purposes. By authority of an act of the Legislature, Samuel B. McCall was appointed Organizing Sheriff, by Honorable William McKay, Judge of the Fifth Judicial District. The act provided for the organization of Pottawattamie and other counties, including Boone. The necessary steps for the new order of things were taken at the August election of 1849. The County Commissioners elected were Jesse Hull, Jonathan Boles, and John Boyles. The other county officers elected at the same time were: Reuben S. Clark, Commissioners' Clerk; John M. Wayne, Clerk of the District Court; John M. Crooks, Recorder and Treasurer; Samuel H. Bowers, Sheriff; Thomas Sparks, Surveyor; and W. C. Hull, Prosecuting Attorney. There were ninety votes cast at this election, the county being divided into three civil townships or voting precincts—Pleasant, Boone and Boone River, each comprising a strip eight miles across the county from east to west. At this time there was not a town or village in the county, and the commissioners fixed upon the house of John Bayles, in Boone Township, as the place of their first meeting. Their first order was that Reuben S. Clark purchase two dollars worth of writing paper for the use of the county officers, to be paid out of the first county funds not otherwise appropriated. The next business was an allowance of seventy-five cents to S. B. McCall for an order book. The eagle side of an American half dollar was made the temporary county seal. The commissioners ordered that their next meeting be at the house of John M. Wayne, in Boone Township, October 13, 1849. At this second meeting they fixed upon the house of John M. Crooks,

The following year the Davenport levee presented an "unusually stirring appearance" to an eyewitness on the opposite shore.

> We counted no less than twenty-five white-tented wagons ranged round near the ferry, while some twenty farm wagons stood here and there among a small sea of reposing cattle. All the way up Brady street was a row of these wheeled tents while some half dozen were visible on the steamer Davenport, just then crossing the river. And all these, so far as we could learn, were bound for Iowa.

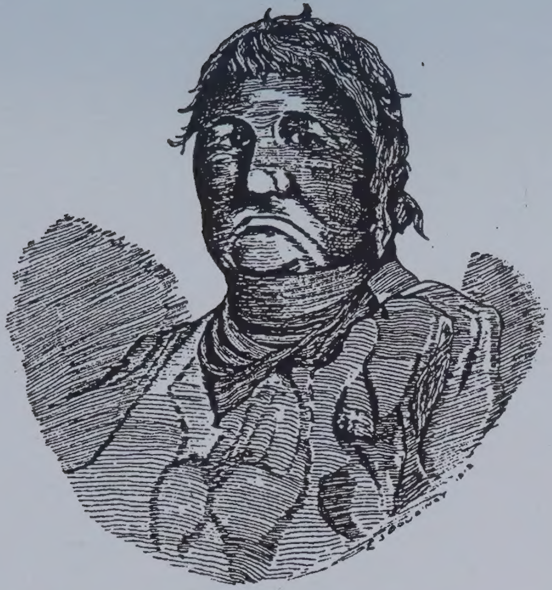


(Courtesy State Historical Society of Iowa)
(From Closz's "Reminiscences of Newcastle")
Oxen and Covered Wagon

To the north, the westward rush of land seekers caused the Dubuque *Tribune* to exclaim: "Daily—yes, hourly—immigrants are arriving in this and neighboring counties from Ohio, Kentucky, Indiana, and Illinois. All are in raptures at the lovely sights which here greet their gaze; and they with one accord yield the palm to Western Iowa for lively prairies, beautiful groves of timber, and meandering streams of water." Such items when printed in papers back East, although sometimes rather exaggerated, must have served as bait for those who were wondering whether they should follow Horace Greeley's advice and "Go West!"

Of the rush of settlers into northern Iowa an account in the Dubuque *Reporter* reads:

> Never before, in the history of this northwestern region of the United States, has there been a more gratifying spectacle than that now presented to those who take an interest in its progress and welfare. Viewing the almost countless throng of immigrants that crowd our streets, and learning that a similar scene is visible at every other point along the Mississippi border of Iowa, the spectator is naturally led to infer that a general exodus is taking place in the Eastern States of the Union, as well as in those that, but a few years ago, were denominated the West.
>
> Day by day the endless procession moves on—a mighty army of invasion, which, were its objects other than peace, and a holy, fraternal, cordial league with its predecessors, their joint aim to conquer this fair and alluring domain from the wild dominion of nature would strike terror into the boldest hearts. They come by hundreds and thousands from the hills and valleys of New England, bringing with them that same untiring, indomitable energy and perseverance, that have made



Drawn from an old print by E. S. Boudinot

SI-DOM-I-NA-DO-TAH

The Indian Chief Murdered by Henry Lot

TABASCO® brand Pepper Sauce

Tantalize your taste buds! Splash TABASCO® brand Pepper Sauce on pizza, salads, chicken, hamburgers or any other favorite food for the burst of flavor that you love. Here is one of our favorite egg recipes using TABASCO® brand Pepper Sauce.

SPINACH AND BACON QUICHE

1	(8-inch) unbaked pastry shell
3	slices bacon
1/4	cup chopped onion
1/2	(10-ounce) box frozen chopped spinach, thawed
1 1/2	teaspoons TABASCO® brand Pepper Sauce, divided
3/4	teaspoon salt, divided
3	eggs
1	cup heavy cream
1/2	cup (2 ounces) shredded Swiss cheese

Preheat oven to 425°F. Prick pastry shell with a fork and bake 6 ot 8 minutes or just until pastry begins to brown slightly. Set aside to cool. Reduce oven temperature to 375°F.

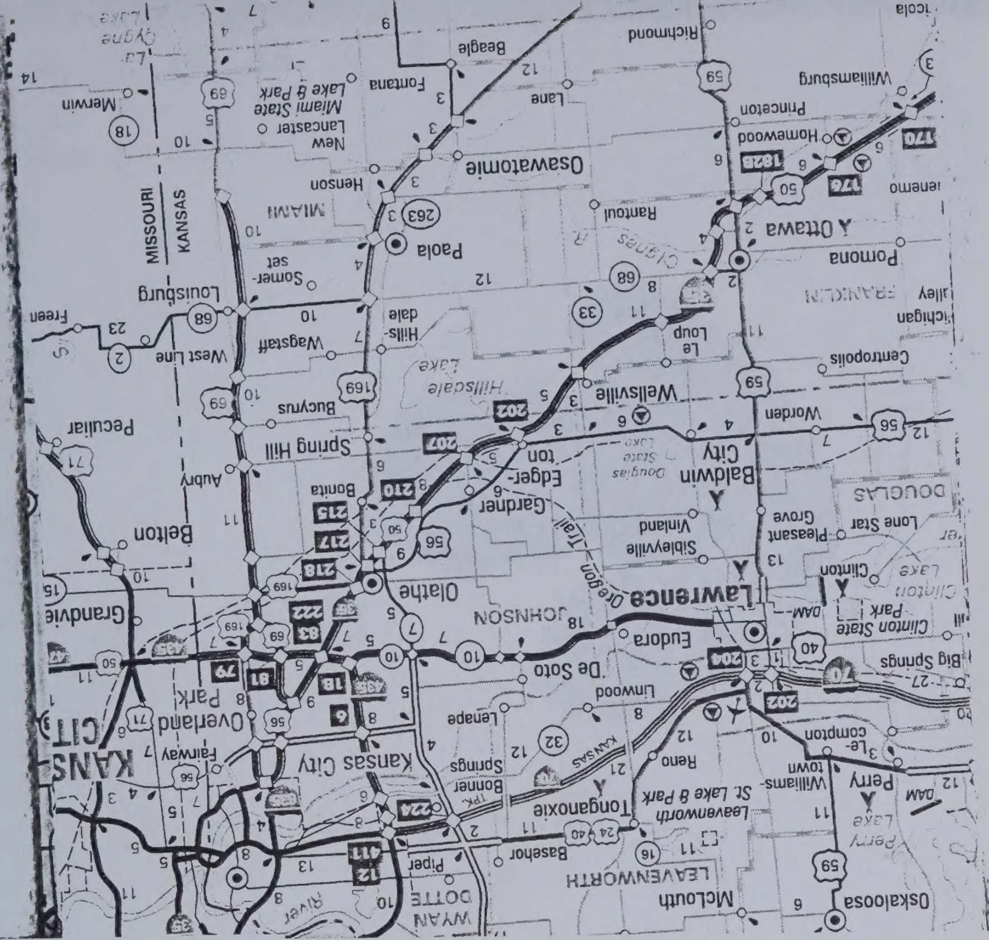
Meanwhile, cook bacon in a skillet until light brown; drain on paper towels and crumble. Discard all but 1 tablespoon drippings in skillet. Add onion and cook over medium heat until translucent, about 1 minute. Add spinach, 1/2 teaspoon TABASCO® Pepper Sauce and 1/4 teaspoon salt. Cook and stir over medium-high heat until all liquid has evaporated, about 5 minutes; set aside to cool slightly.

Beat eggs in a mixing bowl; add cream and remaining 1 teaspoon TABASCO® Pepper Sauce and 1/2 teaspoon salt. Gradually stir in spinach.

Sprinkle cheese and half of bacon in bottom of pastry shell. Pour in spinach mixture and sprinkle top with remaining bacon. Bake 25 to 30 minutes or until a knife inserted in center comes out clean. Makes 4 to 6 servings.

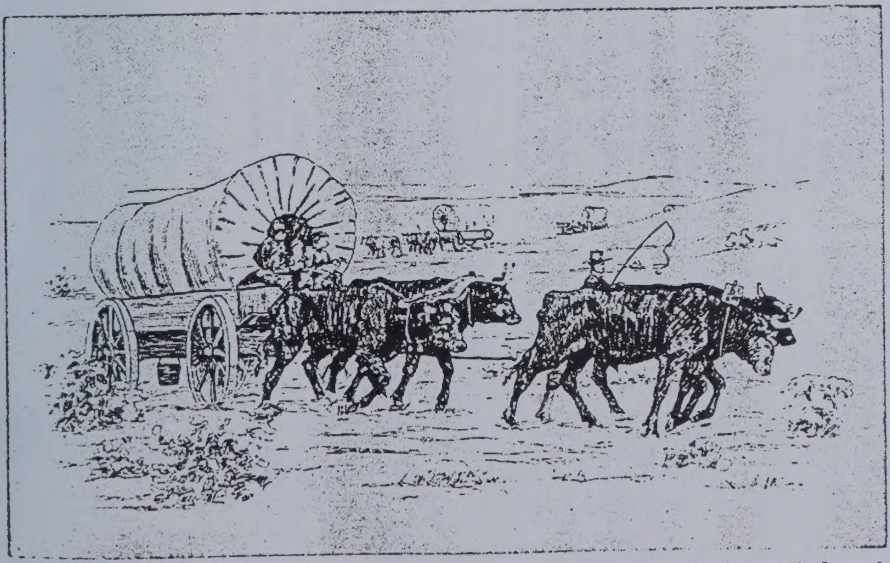
Get hot with TABASCO® brand Pepper Sauce. And tell us about it.
Pepper sauce lovers: If you come up with a hot new use
for TABASCO® brand Pepper Sauce, let us know at www.TABASCO.com

TABASCO® is a registered trademark & servicemark exclusively of McIlhenny Co., Avery Island, LA 70513.


Merwin
Fontana
Beagle
Richmond
Lane
Williamsburg
Princeton
Homewood
Osawatomie
Henson
New Lancaster
Miami State Lake & Park
MIAMI
MISSOURI
KANSAS
Paola
Rantoul
Ottawa
Pomona
Louisburg
Somerset
West Line
Wagstaff
Hillsdale
Le Loup
FRANKLIN
Centropolis
Peculiar
Bucyrus
Hillsdale Lake
Wellsville
Worden
Spring Hill
Edgerton
Baldwin City
Douglas State Lake
Aubry
Bonita
Gardner
Vinland
DOUGLAS
Lone Star
Pleasant Grove
Belton
Olathe
Sibleyville
Oregon Trail
Clinton
Clinton Lake
Lawrence
JOHNSON
Eudora
Clinton State Park
DAM
Grandview
De Soto
Big Springs
Overland Park
Lenape
Linwood
Lecompton
Kansas City
Fairway
Bonner Springs
Reno
Williamstown
Perry
Tonganoxie
Leavenworth St. Lake & Park
Perry Lake
Basehor
Piper
LEAVENWORTH
McLouth
Oskaloosa
WYANDOTTE
River

following year the Davenport levee presented an “unusually stirring e” to an eyewitness on the opposite shore.

> unted no less than twenty-five white-tented wagons ranged round near the while some twenty farm wagons stood here and there among a small sea of g cattle. All the way up Brady street was a row of these wheeled tents while alf dozen were visible on the steamer Davenport, just then crossing the river. ll these, so far as we could learn, were bound for Iowa.



(Courtesy State Historical Society of Iowa)
(From Closz’s “Reminiscences of Newcastle”)

History of Hamilton Co IA - Vol I
S.J. Clarke Pub Co (1912)

the warpath, and mounting their ponies, the whole party, with several white men, set out for Pea's Point to join the settlers there in an expedition against the Sioux. From a history of Boone county we copy:

'Lot, with several white men and the Pottawottomies were rapidly advancing across the prairie towards Crook's house, the Indians in front, yelling as was their custom when starting upon the warpath, and not in the vicinity of danger. The settlers, supposing them to be the Sioux coming to attack them, prepared for action, each singling out his Indian, and were upon the point of firing, when they recognized Lot and other white men, and were happily disappointed to find them all friends.'

John Pea and six other white men accompanied Lot and the Pottawottomies to the mouth of Boone river and there found that the family had not been tomahawked as Lot had represented, but that no serious harm had been done to them. But a cow and one or two hogs had been killed and Lot's pony had been taken. The whiskey, however, was safe and after scouting the country over for a few miles, and failing to find any of the Sioux, Lot gave his Indian friends all the whiskey they could carry and they returned to Elk Rapids, where, to celebrate the expedition, they took a rousing spree.

All this happened late in November or in December. The boy, who had escaped and ran towards the Des Moines river, had not returned, nor had he been heard of. Lot was able to track him in the snow, and after following the track about twelve miles down the river, he found him lying in a hollow log. He was dead. Lot fastened up the log to keep away the wolves, and left him there until the next spring. The boy was only about eight or nine years of age and it is supposed he became exhausted and hid. While he rested, he went to sleep and froze to death. Lot also found, a few miles north of his cabin, the carcass of his pony. The Indians had killed it, as he always thought, to settle a quarrel among themselves, as to who should have it.

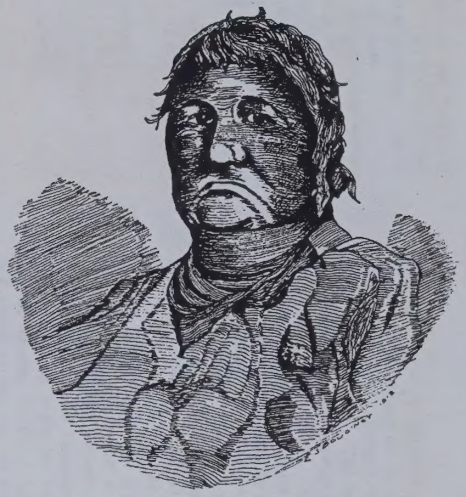
The Sioux did not return again to molest Lot and his family, but early the next spring Mrs. Lot (who by the way, claimed to be a daughter of ex-Governor Huntington), died and was buried on a knoll near where their cabin stood. Until recently, the grave was marked only by a wild grape vine that grew upon it. It was located in what is known as the "Viger's cemetery a few miles southwest of Homer."

THE LOT MONUMENT

The fact that Mrs. Lot was the first white person to be buried in the locality of Homer actuated the old settlers to do something to perpetuate her memory. Accordingly a subscription fund was raised and a monument erected at her grave in the fall of 1911. The monument is built of cement and is a plain shaft. The work of making and erecting the monument was done by J. N. Bell, who was largely instrumental in creating interest in this worthy enterprise. The monument was unveiled with elaborate ceremonies in September, 1911. Prof. C. F. Runkle was the orator of the day and he was listened to by a large audience.

Si-dom-i-na-do-tah was perhaps honest in his claim to dominion over the territory invaded by Lot, though he was mistaken as to the extent of his right. The Sioux did own some territory west of the Des Moines river, in what is

History of Hamilton Co IA
Vol I
SJ Clarke (1912)



Drawn from an old print by E. S. Boudinot

SI-DOM-I-NA-DO-TAH

The Indian Chief Murdered by Henry Lot

IOWA

now Humboldt county, but this did not extend south of the forks of the Des Moines and Si-dom-i-na-do-tah was claiming territory some twenty miles south of the southern border of his rightful possessions.

THE REPULSE OF GOVERNMENT SURVEYORS BY INDIANS

In 1848 the government survey of the lands lying north of the Raccoon Forks, (now Des Moines) was commenced and in May of that year a Mr. Marsh, with a surveyor's party and outfit commenced to run a correction line from the Mississippi river, near Dubuque, west to the Missouri river and passing through Hamilton county. The surveying party proceeded with their work unmolested until they reached the Des Moines river. There they were met by a party of Indians who opposed their further progress. The chief, whose name was Si-dom-i-na-do-tah, claimed that the lands lying west of the Des Moines river belonged to his people and ordered Mr. Marsh and his men to "Puc-a-chee," which meant to "be off" or "be gone." After this interview, the Indians retired and the surveyors encamped for the night to consider the matter. The Sioux were the most savage and warlike tribe of Indians in the west and they were brave, fearless, and bloodthirsty as well. However, the surveying party decided to move on and the next morning crossed the river and proceeded with their work. They had not gone far, however, when at a point near section 30, township 89, range 28, they were suddenly surrounded and attacked by Indians. Their animals and supplies were taken, their instruments broken, their stakes pulled up, their mounds torn down and the party driven back across the Des Moines river. Stripped of everything, there was nothing left to do but to take up the march on foot, back to civilization. Some of the party returned over the line of their recent survey to Dubuque, while others went south to Des Moines. They were kindly assisted on their way at the settlements along the Des Moines river, and their report of the hostile attitude of the Indians filled the frontier settlers with apprehension and alarm. And this alarm was considered all the more serious since the Indians had maintained a sullen and threatening attitude since their difficulty with Henry Lot in 1847.

The repulse of the surveyors, and the threatening attitude of the Indians toward the settlers further down the river, caused the government to establish a military post at Fort Dodge. Although the post was established as soon as the report of the surveying party reached Washington, and orders could be returned, it was not until 1850 that a detachment from the Sixth U. S. Infantry, under command of Maj. Sam'l Woods reached the point designated for the fort and built it. When the fort was first built it was called Fort Clark, but another fort having been built and named Fort Clark, the secretary of war, to prevent confusion changed the name to Fort Dodge, in honor of the distinguished frontier statesman, Senator Dodge.

In 1851, the Sioux territory in the northern part of the state was ceded to the United States, and after that Si-dom-i-na-do-tah made no further attempts to check the invasion of the white man. But in spite of his attempts to be a good Indian and live in peace with his white neighbors, an avenger was on his trail, and he was soon to fall the victim of treachery more terrible, even, than the treachery of the Red man. We quote again from the manuscript of F. Q. Lee:

HENRY LOT'S REVENGE

"After the death and burial of his wife, Henry Lot took his children and went to Des Moines where he met and formed the acquaintance of Squire and Francis McGuire. Sometime the next winter he married the daughter of Francis McGuire, and in the spring of 1849 he and his wife and the two McGuires, with their families, moved into the neighborhood where he had lived before, and where his first wife had died.

"After his trouble with the Indians he swore vengeance on the Sioux, and many stories have been told of his attempts to poison them. But we are inclined to think that none of these stories rest even upon probable grounds. But be that as it may, it is certain that he did meditate harm to them.

"Some five years later, in November, 1854, Lot took three barrels of whiskey and some other articles and proceeded north of Fort Dodge about thirty miles with the apparent intention of trading with the Indians. Si-dom-i-na-do-tah, the Sioux chief, was located in this locality. The chief was then quite an old man and had ceased to go about with his tribe. He had built a cabin, where he lived with his wife and four children, his aged mother, and two other Indian children.

"Lot built his cabin about a mile from that of the old chief and not far from where the town of Livermore, in Kossuth county, now stands.

"Sometime during the winter, Lot and his step-son went to Si-dom-i-na-do-tah's cabin and told the old chief that they had seen a large herd of elk and deer on the creek bottom some distance from his cabin and induced him to go with them to kill some of them. The old man, not suspecting treachery, mounted his pony, and with gun in hand started on the hunt. When they were well out of sight and hearing, Lot shot the old chief and killed him, and leaving his body where it fell, took his pony to his own cabin.

"That night Lot and his son painted themselves to look like Indians and went to the old chief's cabin where they murdered the aged mother, the wife and four of the children. A little girl eleven years of age escaped and hid among the willows near the creek, and a boy of twelve, who was left for dead, afterward recovered.

"Having thus murdered seven of the Indians, including Si-dom-i-na-do-tah, they took such furs, skins and other things as they could carry, burned their own cabin, and taking a circuitous route through Hamilton county to avoid Fort Dodge, they crossed the Des Moines river southwest of Homer and made their way westward toward the Missouri river. On their way they camped one night about a mile and a half south of Homer, and tried to sell some of the old chief's property to the settlers. But the settlers, on account of certain suspicious actions were afraid to buy, fearing no doubt that it would later develop that the goods had been stolen from the Indians.

"About ten days after the murder, some members of the tribe went to the chief's cabin and found the dead bodies, and the two children that had not been killed. The children told their story, from which it was believed that the Fox Indians were perpetrators of the outrage. The Indians hastened to Fort Dodge and gave information of the murder. Major Williams and two or three other white men immediately went to the scene of the tragedy and soon discovered

that it was Lot who had committed the crime. They buried the bodies found at the cabin and were soon on the track of the fleeing murderers. They tracked them to where they crossed the Des Moines river and there all trace was lost, and as they had had ten days' start, the pursuit was abandoned.

"Lot and his step-son went to California, and a few years later the son returned and reported the death of his father."

A PIONEER INQUEST

The body of the old chief was not found until about a year later, and when the report of the finding of the skeleton reached Homer, Granville Burkley, acting as county attorney, advised the coroner that it was his duty to summon a jury and hold an inquest. The Indians were notified of the proceeding and a few of them were present, bringing with them the two children that escaped massacre at the cabin, as witnesses. None of the Indians could speak, or understand the English language, nor could the coroner or any of his jury understand the Indian language. A man by the name of William Miller, who joined the party at Fort Dodge could have acted as interpreter, but between him and Burkley an ill feeling existed and he was not allowed to take any part in the proceeding. Professing to know the language himself, Burkley proceeded to question the witnesses, who answered all of his questions with "Ho wah sech che nepo Dakota," meaning, "yes, white man killed Dakota." Burkley interpreted this answer as often as it was given, to suit himself, but Mr. Miller objected to his interpretation, whereupon a quarrel ensued between them. Burkley made a great speech to the coroner and jury, claiming to be a college bred man, and acquainted with all languages, and quoted from several literary works, and some poetry to prove his knowledge. Miller, being an illiterate man and not able to answer Burkley's high flown speech, left in disgust and the inquest proceeded as Burkley directed. Before leaving, Burkley prevailed upon the Indians to allow him to take the skull of the old chief away with him. The Indians considered the whole proceeding as of very great importance and supposed when it was finished the white men would capture the murderer and turn him over to them. In allowing Burkley to carry off the skull they thought they were doing their part toward this much desired end.

Burkley took the skull to his home in Homer and hung it by the hair that had adhered to the skull, to the limb of a tree in his back yard where many of the old settlers have seen it swinging in the wind. Later, when it fell from the tree, he nailed it to the corner of his house as a sign. William Miller was often in Homer and saw the skull and reported to the Indians the use that was being made of it. They became very wroth, and for some time meditated a descent upon Homer and a massacre of the settlers in retaliation for the murder of the old chief and the indignity put upon his memory by Burkley. The expedition against Homer was abandoned, however, but the Indians were always sullen and morose afterwards and their ill-temper broke out at last when Ink-pa-du-ta, a nephew of Si-dom-i-na-do-tah, made an attack upon the settlers at Spirit Lake in 1857.

out

him

hou

of

for several years it was known [illegible] "The East Fork." It presented [illegible] Des Moines" or more commonly, "The East Fork." It presented [illegible] different appearance then, than it does now, being narrow and deeper and having no sand bars. The broadening out of the river came with the settling up of the country, and of the many excellent water power sites then to be found along the river, scarcely any now remain.

The river was probably given its present name at the time the government survey was being made near its mouth, in 1850.

When Mr. Bell first settled here, he knew of no neighbors nearer than sixteen miles. When the government survey had been made, Mr. Bell found most of his claim to be within the northeast quarter of section No. 30, township No. 87, range No. 26, west of the fifth principal meridian Iowa, and this quarter was therefore entered by him.

During the course of the summer, he discovered that he had neighbors within four or five miles, as three families had moved up into the forks of the Boone in Webster county. These families were those of Squire and Frank McGuire and Henry Lot.

The second settler in this county was Osborne Brannan, who came sometime during the summer of 1849 and located a claim on what is now section 28-87-26, and thus he became Mr. Bell's nearest neighbor. They were the only settlers in the county, prior to 1850.

In recording the events of the early settlement of a county, where no effort has been made to preserve its history, it is difficult to be entirely accurate as to dates. It is found that the recollection of early settlers is so treacherous as to dates that it is difficult for some of them to tell with certainty just when they came. It is not strange, therefore, that different claims to priority in settlement should arise, and it is almost impossible to determine who was first upon the ground. Their recollection of the time of coming is often expressed in such terms as "early in the spring" or "just as winter was breaking up," which expressions admit of considerable doubt whether the time was March, April or May, as any of these months might have been thought to be early in the spring, and in any of them, it might have appeared to the settler that "winter was just breaking up." They often came from different directions, and did not discover each other's presence, sometimes for months, so that, looking back now, it is not strange that each should think he was here before the other. Several of those coming in 1850 claimed for a long time to be the first settler and in nearly every sketch of the early settlement, credit is given to Wilson Brewer as being the first settler, but upon that point there is no room for doubt.

SETTLERS IN 1850

Whoever may have been first, we find that in the spring of 1850, Thomas Hogan came and took up a claim on what is now section 21-87-26. John Tolman,

ıme also

ong time

Mintor,

Webster

county. Brassfield remained but a few years, when he moved to [illegible] county. He took up a claim near Goldfield, where he resided for many years, claiming to be the first settler of that county.

In the fall of 1850 Wilson Brewer and family, and a nephew, William Brewer, and William Stanley and family arrived and settled near Bone's mill, about six miles south of Webster City. As usual in those times, they came with ox teams in covered wagons. They had a large tent which they set up. Game was so plentiful that Wilson Brewer was able to bring in a fine yearling deer and the party partook of a bountiful supper of venison.

Wilson Brewer staked out a claim just south of the mill site, and built a cabin, but soon sold to his nephew, and coming up the river, staked out a new claim within the present boundaries of Webster City. Mr. Brewer was therefore the first settler within the present limits of Webster City.

Mr. Stanley located his claim a short distance up the river from the mill site. He built his house on the east side of the river and cleared a truck patch on the west side. Being a hunter and trapper, he made no other improvements. The site of his cabin is still plainly to be seen, the land being now owned by county clerk, J. C. Sterling. After occupying this claim about a year, Stanley sold it to Peter Lyon and it was occupied by his brother, Isaac Lyon, and family for some time. Shortly after the sale of his claim Mr. Stanley died and his family moved north of Webster City and took up another claim. William Stanley was the first white person to die within the present limits of Hamilton county. His death occurred in the fall of 1851.

These were all the settlers who came during the year 1850, and at the close of that year, no more than seven families had permanently located in Hamilton county.

SETTLERS IN 1851

Isaac Hook was the first settler to come in 1851. He took a claim and settled at Hook's Point. D. S. Jewett followed and took a claim and built a cabin in section 21-87-26, but soon thereafter sold to Jacob Crooks and left the county. He afterwards returned, however, and for many years was a prominent citizen of Cass township, where he resided until his death. Nick Bonnet, a son-in-law of Mr. Crooks, came also in 1851. In September, Ed Leastman and James Brock arrived, and it was also in this year that Peter and Isaac Lyon, with their families came, and settled on the Stanley claim as above mentioned.

These were all the settlers coming in 1851, so that at its close, only fourteen families had located in the county and the population did not, perhaps, exceed fifty people.

Among these early settlers, the Lyons were noted for their fashion of wearing buckskin clothes, nicely fringed, giving the men a very picturesque appearance. An old settler said to the writer, that he would never forget the first time he saw Joth Lyon. Joth, then a boy, was dressed in full buckskin, with a coon-skin cap and moccasins. He was going to the "Bruce" mill with an ox

OTHER SETTLERS IN 1852

W. W. McKinney first came to Iowa in [illegible], but moved to Hamilton county in August, 1852. He settled just north of Hook's Point.

Elziar Russell came in September, 1852, and settled on the southeast quarter of section 9-87-26, the farm which is now known as the Low Lawn Stock Farm. He began at once to make permanent improvements, and resided there until the winter of 1853-4, when he moved to section 7 in the same township. His new claim was a piece of ground claimed by the Des Moines River Land Company and joined the town plat of Homer. Mr. Russell made some improvements, but did not occupy the land long, becoming interested in town property in Homer, as well as in some mill property in Webster county.

THE FIRST MILL

Andrew Gloseclose, with his son and daughter, came to the county in the summer of 1852. He built a dam across Boone river on section 11-87-26, preparatory to building a mill. He had been in the milling business on Big Creek, about three miles north of Polk City, in Polk county, for several years, but that stream had gone dry in the summer and the location was not good. Major Brassfield had visited the mill and told him of some excellent mill sites on the "East Fork" and persuaded him to move up here. After finishing up the dam and putting up a pole cabin, to the square, he went back to Polk county, and in December brought the rest of the family. The snow was deep, the weather cold, and the cabin had no roof. He planted two "forks" in the ground, put a pole across, and stood up poles, covering them with bark, thus providing a temporary abode until the cabin could be finished. The next year he had his mill moved and set up, and sometime in 1853 was ready to grind wheat and corn. Lewis McCrary and Wm. Strickler were the men employed to set up the mill. The burrs for the mill were made of an Iowa "Niggerhead," in Polk county, and though not equal to the finer burrs of a modern mill, they did fair work. This was the first grist mill in the county. Mr. Gloseclose also brought along a hand mill, called in these days a corn cracker, for grinding corn. He also put in a sawmill in connection with his grist mill. He ran the mill about two or three years and sold to Snell, Butterworth & Messmore, and they sold to Charles Fisher and it is known to most of the residents of the county as the "Fisher Mill." Miss Sarah Gloseclose was a girl of thirteen when she accompanied her father and brother to this county in 1852. In 1857 she married Morgan Hill and lived for many years near the place where her father first settled, and from her we learned the facts above stated. Mrs. Hill can remember when elk were so plentiful that her father and a neighbor caught two of them in the deep snow, and after tying them up, came to the house for a sled and brought both of them in alive. They tried to tame them but they refused to be tamed and finally died. She feels quite sure that Isaac Hook must have brought the first goods into the county, for she remembers that before moving to Hamilton county, Mr. Hook rented a house near their mill in Polk county and brought goods there and opened a store. Frank Hook, then a young man was in charge of it. The goods were supplied from his store in this county and the reason given for bringing the goods back was that there were not enough people to sell them to.

Among the other arrivals in 1852 were John Whaley, who came in September; Washington Neese, who came in November; and W. W. McLaughlin, who came in December; while Dan and John Devore, Philamen Johnson, Mr. Eckerson and John Cofer all came during the year and settled near Hook's Point and Homer.

AN ECCENTRIC CHARACTER

There was also another, a very eccentric character, who settled near Homer about this time. This was E. H. West, who afterwards became sheriff of the county. He was part of the time a most devout leader in religious matters and part of the time an equally persistent worshiper at the shrine of Bacchus. His revels rarely passed without his becoming deeply intoxicated. He was greatly elated over the honor of being sheriff of the county and was anxious that everybody should recognize his importance. If he met a stranger he would always stop and inquire his name and where he was going, and would then add, "My name, sir, is West, E. H. West, sir, high sheriff of Webster county." He left the county after a few years and while all of the old settlers remember him and have many a hearty laugh over his many eccentricities, no one knows where he went or what became of him.

There may have been other arrivals during this year, but if so no record of the fact has ever been made and no one recollects that others came.

A PIONEER PRAYER MEETING

Up to this time, January 1, 1853, if any minister or schoolteacher had plied his vocation in the county, we have failed to find the old settler who remembers the fact. Spiritual matters were not, however, entirely neglected. Prayer meetings were occasionally held at the cabins of the settlers, and these devotions were as earnest and devout, if not more so, than those held in palatial cathedrals where the auxiliaries of civilization count for more than a contrite heart.

It is reported that at one of these early meetings, while all were on their knees, a billy goat walked into the cabin door, and cautiously advancing behind the one leading in prayer, slowly, but harder and a little harder bumped the praying settler while louder prayed the devout man. Finally the goat, intent on attracting attention, gave a resounding butt, which sent the leader of prayer over the chair in front of which he knelt. In the meantime everyone in the house had become aware of the goat's doings and was holding fast his mouth, and suppressing his "risibilities" with might and main. But when the good brother went sprawling over his chair, and, in anger bred in this moment of misfortune, exclaimed, "d——m the goat," a roar of laughter filled the cabin. Further prayers were dispensed with for that time, but it is scarcely necessary to remark that when prayer meetings were held in that house thereafter, the goat was safely tied up.

ARRIVALS IN 1853

18353

Fewer settlers came to the county in 1853, than had come in the two previous years. We do not make mention of the settlements in what is now Webster county. Those who came to Hamilton county, so far as they have been reported, were John N. Maxwell, J. M. Funk, Wm. W. Funk, J. R. [illegible], N. Branch, Elisha Neese, Geo. Neese, Patrick Frakes and his sons and Rosco Royster. There may have been others, but we have not met them or heard of them.

Jacob Funk and Wm. W. Funk came in June, 1853, and went back east the following fall. While here, they entered about two hundred acres of land on the Boone river just south of what is now Webster City. They employed Wilson Brewer to get out five thousand rails with which the work of fencing could be done. They returned to this county the next spring.

George Neese settled on the southeast quarter of section 21-87-26, where he continued to reside until his death, which occurred a few years ago. His widow, Susan Neese, resided there until her death in 1888.

Patrick Frakes took up a claim in what is now Cass township, but as the land lying north of the correction line did not come into market until in the summer or fall of 1854, he was unable to enter his claim until then.

Rosco Royster settled near Homer.

John N. Maxwell looked over the country, entered a claim and went back to Indiana, but returned the next year. His favorable report of the country brought his father, Judge John D. Maxwell, and several other families within the next two or three years.

"CLAIM JUMPERS"

In the spring of 1853 the lands had all been surveyed and placed on the market. Quite a number of early settlers made a business to enter choice lands in the name of different members of their family and many transients came and went, entering lands.

The land office was then at Fort Des Moines and choice lands were selected and frequent trips made to Des Moines, not unfrequently on foot. Speculators came, selected lands, and entered them on their return.

It not unfrequently happened that they took the numbers of land already occupied by a settler who was making improvements and had neglected to secure the title to his claim by formal entry. Men who did this were called claim jumpers, and the settlers made it very unpleasant for a claim jumper if he returned in person to claim one of these selections. These claim jumpers were speculators, however, and very seldom returned, as their entries were made to sell, and were usually sold to emigrants, while on the way. In consequence of this class of entries, much litigation and bad blood was engendered, and the settlers, acting together to protect each other in their improvements, usually succeeded in making it so unpleasant for a man with a "jumped" claim, that he was glad to compromise by receiving his entry money back.

Another reason why settlers were so annoyed, was that many of them did not have the money with which to make entry and so took possession, made improvements and trusted to the future for the opportunity and means to secure their titles. Speculators sometimes took advantage of this, and filed against their lands.

THE FIRST LAND ENTRY

The oldest entry in this county that we have been able to find, was made by Thomas Williams. He entered 400 acres in 31-88-25 and in 36-88-26 June 25, 1853.

"SLOUGHING DOWN"

During this year the first mill was built in the county. Prior to that for awhile, the nearest mill was at Red Rock, south of Des Moines, but later there were erected one or two mills in Polk county. Trips were made to these mills with ox teams and as there were no bridges north of Des Moines, and only a few south of there, the going was anything but pleasant. Ox teams were better however, for wading sloughs and crossing streams than horses, as they could work through where horses and mules would mire down. Still it not unfrequently happened, that even ox teams were stuck in a slough, when it would become necessary for the wagoner to carry the load out on his back, piecemeal, then draw the wagon out, usually by means of a cable chain hooked to the end of the wagon tongue. So often did the "sloughing down" process happen, that no settler even ventured away from home with a team without being supplied with cable chains or heavy rope, with which to draw out if he got stuck in the mud. There was not a bridge in the county, as yet, and more curious still, no apparent effort had been made to get one.

PIONEER DWELLINGS

The settlers were mostly poor and unable to buy lumber sufficient for their own wants, and as the revenues of the county for the first year after its organization did not reach $1200, it will be seen that there were no means at hand to secure bridges, even where they were most badly needed. Houses were built from cellar to garret without sawed lumber and in many instances, without nails. The walls were of round or hewn logs, the opening between them being chinked up with strips of wood and "daubed" with mud. The floors and doors were made with "puncheons" split out of logs and dressed with an ax. The roof was made of "shakes" rived out of logs and held in place by weights laid over each layer of "clapboards." Some were fortunate enough to have glass windows, but even this luxury was denied to many; in which case slats were fastened across the window opening and greased paper pasted over them. In some cases even this was not done, and the openings were left open, and were closed only when severe cold weather demanded it. Large holes were bored into the logs which formed the wall of the house and into these seasoned stakes were driven, extending into the room far enough to support a bed, and sometimes two or three bunks of this kind were made, one above the other. Slabs or "puncheons" were fixed against the wall in the same manner for cupboard and water bench. Chairs were made without backs, though some settlers could make rough ones with "splint" bottoms. Every log cabin had its huge open fire place—for stoves were not used by the earliest settlers—where great log fires were built, and upon the broad stone hearth, the good wife and sturdy daughters did the family baking. When good flour or corn meal was to be had, what grand light bread or corn "pone" these pioneer dames could make, and many a pioneer's mouth will water at the recollection of it. Suspended from the crane over the fire was a chain with a hook upon which pots and kettles were hung for cooking. Coffee, corn bread, venison, crab apples and hominy, these were the substantials of life. Wheat bread, sugar, etc., were luxuries, to be set out on holiday occasions or when "company" came, and not infrequently they were taken off the table before the children (at the second table) got at them. Sometimes, however, a lump of sugar was given to a hungry little fellow to give him an idea of the good things he too could enjoy when he grew up and became "company."

Lyon, Tolman Wiltsey, George Cooper, David and Nathanial Beach, Levi D. Stearns, Jack Brewer, Jake and William Funk, Ross Payne, N. Osbourne, A. W. Frakes, W. C. and S. Willson, and Messrs Bradshaw and Griffith. Homer was then the county seat of Webster county and we received our mail from there until the first of July. It was usually brought up in a pocket handkerchief, the boys taking turns as mail carriers. The first physician was Dr. Jewell. The first minister Rev. Mr. Skinner, congregationalist. The first lawyer was L. D. C. MacGart. Henry Martin was the first postmaster. The first school was taught by Mrs. Wheeler in the rear of her husband's store. This was in July, 1855. Up to this time W. C. Willson had erected log cabins and a saw mill on the site of the Webster City water mills now owned by Judge Chase. The first boards were sawed on the 18th day of September, 1855, and were used in the construction of a house for B. S. Mason now occupied by Mr. Goit, and in November he brought his bride from Massachusetts and commenced housekeeping.

"The first of October we sold our log hotel to Mr. Lockwood, moving into a slab barn, where we lived three weeks until W. C. completed a frame building known as the Webster City hotel. The plastering was done by W. C. Willson and M. Sweeney the day before we moved in. They got as much on the floor as the walls, and that night it froze solid, so that it required that fancy team of oxen that John Maxwell spoke of to scrape it off. The walls were wet all winter so that our beds required new hay every few weeks.

"On the 9th of November,—I remember the night well, was ironing,—Mr. McChesney, the stage agent, drove up wanting to see Mr. Willson immediately. He had just received orders to change the mail route by way of Alden, Eagleville, Batch Grove and Fort Dodge. Mr. Willson jumped onto a mule and left at once for Fort Dodge although it was storming fearfully, not being willing to surrender the route so easily after giving the best carriage and team we ever owned to get it here. After consulting with Major Williams and John F. Duncombe, they decided that Mr. Willson should go to Dubuque and see Gen. Jones, which he did at once, not giving himself any rest until he had seen him. The general said: 'My God, Willson, I don't know what to make of it; the mail shall never pass over that route and I know what I am talking about.' He wrote a line to the agent to disobey the order and he would be personally responsible. He wrote to President Buchanan if that order was not changed he would resign as he thought he ought to have something to say about mails in his own district. The final adjustment was made through his influence with Senator Bigler, of Pennsylvania.

"People of today cannot realize the fearful hardships we had to endure in crossing the forty miles of prairie east of us without a house or stopping place, many losing their way or becoming sloughed down, came straggling in all hours of the night hungry and tired."

OTHER "55 SETTLERS"

While 1854 had been an important year, 1855 was still more important. The following is a partial list of the new comers this year. W. W. Boak and family, P. C. Babcock, B. S. Mason and wife, Joseph Adams, Richard Sacket, Cyrus Smith, James Key, I. E. Church, W. C. Willson and wife, S. Willson, W. L. Church and family and Mrs. Swanger (now Gillispie), G. T. Adams, Uncle Jimmy Adams and family, W. I. Worthington, John McFarland, Israel Woodard, M. Sweeney, Huitt Ross, Zera Hayden, Jacob Duckett and wife, James Duckett, E. P. McCowen, C. F. Kent, A. Hazwell, Morgan Hill, P. Clayball, E. Lakin, L. Lakin, A. B. Lakin, B. Millard.

There were of course many others but we are unable to secure their names. Most of the above mentioned men were probably married but we have only mentioned the fact where we were sure of it.

These came in companies from two to six or eight families and though many of them started for other parts of the west most of them made this their stopping place for the reasons given by Mr. Silvers and Mrs. Willson.

This year also made Webster county a center of attraction on account of the location of the land office at Fort Dodge which, of course, brought everybody desiring to enter lands within the district, to that place. As a stage line was started between Des Moines and Fort Dodge early this year, most of the homeseekers passed through what is now Hamilton county and many of them were induced to settle here.

HOMER AS A PIONEER CITY

Homer, as the county seat of Webster county, grew with surprising rapidity and its fame reached the eastern states and it became the most noted city in northern Iowa. Had Homer secured the Land office instead of Fort Dodge, it would probably today, be one of the first cities of the state, and the line of the east and west railroads would probably have passed through there. But while its citizens were building up and swelling with importance over being the most populous and prosperous town in the northwest, the shrewder citizens of Fort Dodge secured the land office which took everybody to that place, and as a matter of course, where everybody goes, a great many will stay. Fort Dodge now began to build with a vigor that surprised the Homerites and a rivalry was at once started, and so constantly were the eyes of the Homer people kept upon the Fort that they almost forgot that another, equally powerful rival was beginning to spring up at Newcastle. But Homer was the county seat and she grew almost as fast as both her rivals until the fall of 1856.

THE SECOND STORE

As has been mentioned, a store had opened there in 1854, and now early in the spring of 1855, Philip Detrick and Benjamin Bell opened a second store. The goods for this store were brought from Keokuk by Benjamin Bell, Ike Murphey and J. N. Bell, with ox teams, and a store opening up in the new town, with three ox loads of new goods was indeed an event of great importance and tended to remind the settlers of the stores in the east. How much of the three ox loads was whiskey we have not been informed, but as no store was considered complete in its stock without that delectable beverage, we have no doubt they had enough to supply the customers. These were the days when whiskey was untaxed, and consequently cheap and a little black jug could be found under the bed of almost every settler; if not for his own use, to play the agreeable to his neigh-

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Yell Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Boonsboro

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation	Families numbered in the order of visitation	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Age	Sex	Color	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate	Value of Personal Estate	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year	Attended School within the year		Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Maria M Daily	30	F		Farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	9	F					Iowa				
		Polie "	5	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	500	Ind				
		Ann "	40	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathan H "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	500	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Levi Jones	33	M		"	500	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				

75

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me for the 30th day of July 1860 John A Hull Ass't Marshal

Post Office Boonsboro

907	701	C W Cline	40	M		Farmer	2500	300	Ohio				
		Harriet "	34	F		"			New York				
		Indiana "	14	F					Ind		1		
		Norman "	12	M					"		1		
		Wm A "	11	M					"		1		
		Wayne "	4	M					Iowa				
		Jasper "	2	M					"				
908		Unoccupied											
909	702	M Arnold	42	M		Farmer	3000	450	Ind				
		Martha C "	31	F		"			Pa				
		Wm C "	15	M		"			Ill		1		
		J M "	12	M					"		1		
		Sarah J "	10	F					"		1		
		Martha E "	7	F					Iowa		1		
		Charles A "	5	M					"		1		
		Bertha "	3	F					"				
910	703	Nancy Brown	55	F		Farmer	300	300	Ky				
		Frank M "	14	M			300		Ill		1		
		Esther Ann "	12	F			300		"		1		

No. white males, 15

No. white females, 12

No. colored males, 18

No. colored females,

No. foreign born,

No. deaf and dumb,

No. blind,

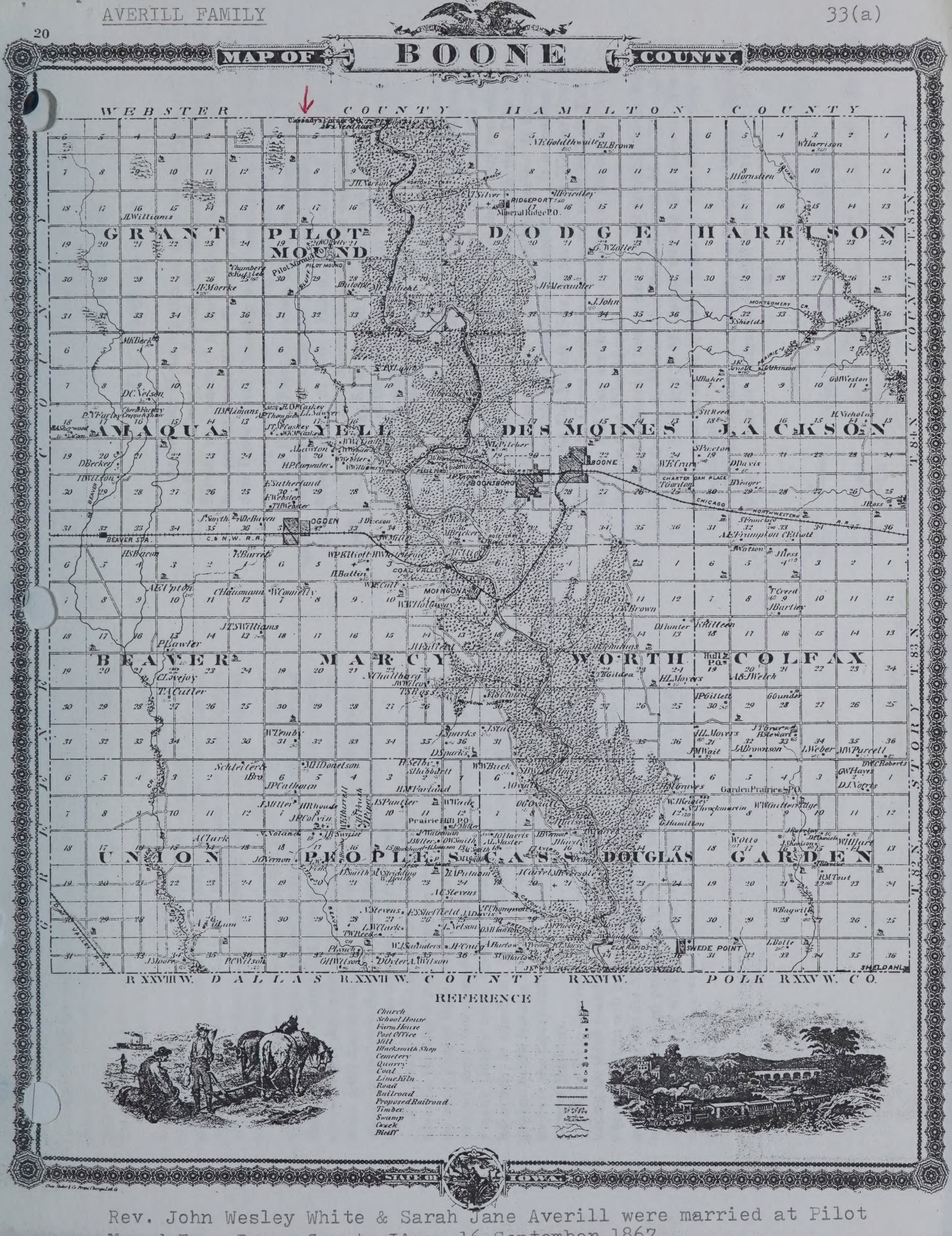
No. insane,

[illegible]

No. idiotic,

No. paupers,

No. convicts,


MAP OF BOONE COUNTY
WEBSTER COUNTY
HAMILTON COUNTY
STORY COUNTY
DALLAS COUNTY
POLK CO.
R. XXVIII W.
R. XXVII W.
R. XXVI W.
R. XXV W.
T. 85 N.
T. 84 N.
T. 83 N.
T. 82 N.
GRANT
PILOT MOUND
DODGE
HARRISON
AMAQUA
YELL
DES MOINES
JACKSON
BEAVER
MARCY
WORTH
COLFAX
UNION
PEOPLES
CASS
DOUGLAS
GARDEN
Cassady's Corner P.O.
Pilot Mound
RIDGEPORT
Mineral Ridge P.O.
BOONE
BOONSBORO
OGDEN
BEAVER STA.
C. & N.W. R.R.
CHICAGO & NORTHWESTERN R.R.
CHARTER OAK PLACE
COAL VALLEY
MOINGONA
MONTGOMERY CR.
Hull P.O.
Garden Prairie P.O.
Prairie Hill P.O.
SWEDE POINT
ELK RAPIDS
SHELDAHL
REFERENCE
Church
School House
Farm House
Post Office
Mill
Blacksmith Shop
Cemetery
Quarry
Coal
Lime Kiln
Road
Railroad
Proposed Railroad
Timber
Swamp
Creek
Bluff
STATE OF IOWA

Rev. John Wesley White & Sarah Jane Averill were married at Pilot Mound Twp, Boone County IA on 16 September 1867.

This mound was built exclusively for burial purposes, and it is this class of mounds in which the relics are found. Those classes of mounds which were built for fortifications and those that were built for sacred purposes contain few relics.

In none of the excavations thus far made has any inscription been found to show who the Mound Builders were or in what age they lived. The Union Historical Society thinks it probable that these people were overpowered by the Indians who came down from the North. A remnant of the Mound Builders was driven into Mexico and their descendants were found there when Cortes invaded that country and conquered it.

Prof. S. Ellis, in his standard history of the United States, Vol. 1, page 28, says: "At first the belief obtained that the Mound Builders were a distinct race from the Indians, but it is now generally supposed that they were simply the ancestors of those people." Professor Ellis does not say how it was that the Indians annihilated their ancestors and took their country from them, which is a strange treatment for a people to administer to their forebears.

The Encyclopedia Britannica, in a sketch of the Mound Builders, advances the idea that they were an agricultural people and derived the main part of their sustenance from that source. That in time a part of their race ceased to be agriculturists and became hunters. Finally trouble arose between the two branches, and this trouble led to war, in which the Mound Builders were overcome and extinguished by the hunters, who were the better warriors. In the Indians we have the descendants of the hunters, who were the offshoot of the Mound Builders.

All of these conclusions are based more or less upon conjecture, having no solid foundation on which to rest. The time may come when some light will be thrown upon this inquiry; but until then, the question as to who the Mound Builders were, or when they lived, will remain an unsolved problem. At present we simply have the traces showing that they were once here, but from whence they came and where and why they went, has not yet been answered. The chances are it never will be.

CHAPTER XXI

PILOT MOUND TOWNSHIP

At the time of the organization of the three original townships of Boone County in August, 1849, the present Township of Pilot Mound was contained in Boone River Township. It continued to be a part of Boone River Township until March 8, 1852. At that date Boone River Township was discontinued and Yell Township was organized. In this division, Yell Township contained all that part of Boone River Township which was situated west of the Des Moines River. At this date the present Township of Pilot Mound became a part of Yell. This division continued until September, 1858, when Pilot Mound Township was organized and named by County Judge S. B. McCall. It was named after the very prominent mound of that name situated near the central part of the township. This mound is by far the largest and most interesting one in the borders of Boone County.

Nov 1852

1858

At the date of its organization Pilot Mound Township contained all of its present territory and all of the present Township of Grant. This division continued until 1871, at which time the complete organization of all of the townships of the county was effected by the board of county supervisors and at which time Pilot Mound Township was reduced to its present boundaries. It contains less than two-thirds of a congressional township. It is bounded on the east by the Des Moines River, on the north by Webster County, on the west by Grant Township and on the south by Yell Township. Douglas and Cass are the only townships in the county having less territory than Pilot Mound.

1871

The first board of trustees elected in the township was as follows: Bethel Owen, A. Abercrombie, Peter Runyan, M. F. Schleight was the first clerk and J. M. Carson was the first assessor. The first official meeting of the township board was held at the house of A. Abercrombie.

The first settler in the township was Matthias White, who moved from the State of Indiana and settled in section 15 in 1847. Solo-

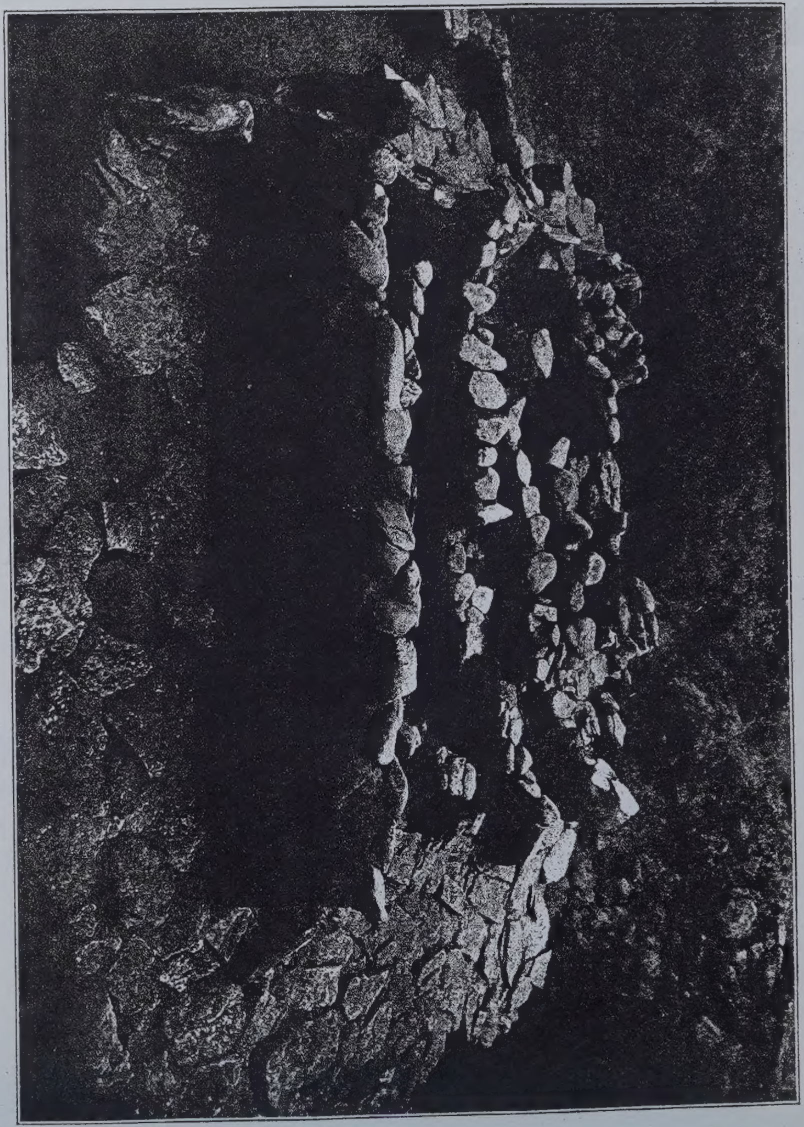
1870 Census shows [illegible] in Pilot Mound.
It was part of Yell Twp when they came to Boone Co
in 1853 – until 1858

little distance apart. From the first settlement of the county they have attracted the attention of every one passing near them. They are all small mounds and so far none of them have been opened. They are classed by all as the work of the Mound Builders.

West of Madrid there is a string of mounds two miles in length, which give plain traces of having been the abode of a colony of this prehistoric race. On the west side of the river, a little south of the Elk Rapids bridge, are two very remarkable mounds. One of them is round in shape, about twenty rods in circumference, and twenty-five feet high. The probabilities are that originally it was twice that high. The other one is of elongated shape, being about five hundred feet long, two hundred and fifty feet wide and fifty feet high. The presumption is that these mounds were built as fortifications, or defenses. Neither of these mounds has ever been opened. They are in a very public place, as a public thoroughfare runs between them.

One of the most practical demonstrations of the contents of these mounds in Central Iowa was furnished by the excavation of the mound near the Boone viaduct. This was opened in the spring of 1910, by the historical department of the state. Persons who saw the contents of this mound could have no doubt of it being a mound of a race of people who preceded the Indians. This was made plain by the bones and pottery found in the mound, as well as by the arrangement of the interior of the mound. The stone floor in the center, and the stones which lay in a zigzag manner about two feet above the floor and around the sides, presented a problem which was difficult to solve. The stone floor referred to was about fourteen feet square, and was laid with flat stones of various sizes, from a foot square to a very small size. They were laid down unskilfully, some overlapping, and at other places showing large crevices. On top of the floor it appears that a layer of sandy soil was spread, and then four logs were placed upon this, forming a square about twelve feet each way. Within this square the dead bodies were laid, with many of their personal effects. Then another layer of sandy soil, about two feet deep, was placed over the bodies. Then the upper stones, to which we have already referred, were laid in a desultory way.

It cannot be thought for a moment that the crevices between these upper stones in the excavation represented burial vaults, for they certainly did not. There were no outer walls around the square, as some have reported, except at the southeast corner, where a very few stones stood up edgewise. The four logs mentioned are so rotten that they are now good soil.



INDIAN MOUND UNCOVERED IN BOONE COUNTY FOUR MILES SOUTHWEST OF BOONE mon Tomlinson moved from the State of Ohio and took up a claim in section 10 in 1847.

The first marriage was that of John Atkinson and Mary Peterson, the ceremony being performed by Judge S. B. McCall.

Rev. William Sparks preached the first sermon in the township at the house of J. M. Carson.

The first school in the township was taught by Sarah Scott, in a little log house on section 3, township 85, range 27. The first schoolhouse was built on section 3, in 1850. It was a log building, roughly finished and crudely furnished. It cost, besides the volunteer work put upon it, fifty dollars.

The early settlers of Pilot Mound Township were subjected to many hardships. They had to go to Des Moines for all of their supplies and they had no road but the old Dragoon trail to travel on. They had to go to Oskaloosa to find a mill that manufactured breadstuff. This was a distance of one hundred miles.

Pleasant Chitwood took up a claim in this township in 1848. He hired Thomas Sparks to break some prairie for him in the spring of 1848. The river had to be crossed to get to his claim. He undertook to move his family across the river, which had to be done by forcing the team to swim the river and by taking the family and household goods across in a small boat. In the attempt to force a span of oxen into the stream, Mr. Chitwood was accidentally thrown into the stream with them. The river was bank full and Mr. Chitwood could not swim. He clung to the ox yoke, and team and man were carried down the river. Finally they reached the top of a tree which had fallen into the water and taking hold of the branches he succeeded in reaching the dry land. Just then he saw his wife going down the river in a boat, intending to use her best efforts to save her husband. Almost frantic at the sight, Mr. Chitwood seized a long pole and ran along the bank of the river to a place where the channel came near the bank. There he succeeded in reaching the boat with the pole and brought it with its precious cargo to the shore. There was great rejoicing when they realized that both were saved. The team was drowned. The family postponed the time of crossing the river until the water sunk to a level that permitted them to cross in safety. Thomas Sparks, who was present at the time, related this incident at an old settlers' meeting in Boonesboro some years before his death. He tried to persuade Mrs. Chitwood not to go into the river with the boat but she would not listen.

1848

After this incident both Mr. Sparks and Mr. Chitwood served as county officers, the former as county surveyor and the latter as sheriff.

Bluff Creek, which rises near the north line of the township, extends through it from north to south.

There are six school districts and six good schoolhouses in Pilot Mound Township. School is taught eight months in the year. Good teachers are employed and the schools are in a prosperous condition. These school districts and schoolhouses speak well for the intelligence and the progress of the people of the township.

This township has fine drainage facilities and the soil is very fertile. The farmers are up-to-date, energetic and industrious. They have splendid farms, beautiful and inviting homes and such things as make a country prosperous and valuable.

Among the number who were soldiers in the Civil war were W. M. Petty, Robert C. Petty, A. Shaffer, William Tomlinson, H. Abercrombie. At the time of the Civil war Pilot Mound Township had but a small population. The township had been organized less than three years at the commencement of the war. ✓

According to the census of 1910 the population of Pilot Mound Township, exclusive of Pilot Mound Town, was 498.

(only 488 in 1910)

The present officers of the township are: Trustees, D. W. Crouch, William Larson and J. O. Youngren; assessor, J. F. Butoph; clerk, A. J. Wolf; justices of the peace, J. C. Peterson and M. D. Schoffstall; constables, R. J. Hunt, William Stark.

There are two railroads within the borders of Pilot Mound Township. One of these is the Minneapolis & St. Louis, which runs through the township from north to south, and the other is the Interurban, or Newton & Northwestern, which runs through the south part of it, crossing the Minneapolis & St. Louis two miles south of the Town of Pilot Mound. This crossing is called Fraser Junction.

As a rule the people of Pilot Mound Township have been as peaceable and law-abiding as those of any other township in the county. But there is an assumed story which comes down to us from the early times that a band of horse thieves and counterfeiters had headquarters among the hills along the river between Centerville, in Yell Township, and the center line of Pilot Mound Township. Much has been said and written about this headquarters of the band of thieves, but nothing of a definite character has yet been brought to light. No one has been able to give the exact location of the habitation of these bold, bad men, nor to prove that any stolen horses were ever kept hidden among the hills of that region of the country. Nor have the tools or instruments used in the manufacture of counterfeit money ever been found there. The story is simply a fabrication. It seems to be a well established fact that there was the head of a family in that part at one time in the habit of concealing guilty men and stolen horses in his barn, but when this fact became known to the citizens they gave him notice to leave the country by the expiration of a certain time, and at the termination of that period he had taken his departure. From this must have originated the story above referred to and which had been published in some leading papers of the state.

The postoffice at Pilot Mound is now the only one in the township. There was a postoffice in the north end of the township, at Casady's Corner, but it has been discontinued since the people in that part have been supplied by the rural delivery lines.

There is an old settlers' association in Pilot Mound Township which has been holding annual meetings. One of the places of meeting is Owen's Grove, in section 4, near the Webster County line. It is a pleasant place for holding meetings.

Mr. Owen found the skeleton of a buffalo in the bed of a small creek on his farm a few years ago. He still has the bones of the animal in his possession.

Pilot Mound Township is connected with Dodge Township by two county bridges that span the Des Moines River. One thing that makes this township more historic than the other townships of the county is the fact that it contains the great battleground where the Sac and Fox Indians under Keokuk gained a great victory over the Sioux, under Wamsapasia. The many human bones found there prove that a battle was actually fought.

The large pond or lake in sections 6 and 7, township 85, range 27, has attracted much attention for many years. The old Dragoon trail which trended north from Fort Des Moines at the Raccoon Fork, passed a short distance east of this body of marsh land and water. The Dragoons afterward made mention of it. At that time (from 1843 to 1845), it was seven miles long and from one to three miles wide. The outline given of it, on a map of the county, published by the Union Historical Company, in 1879, show that it was six miles long and three miles wide across the center at that date. Its complete drainage and cultivation will soon be accomplished.

PILOT MOUND

The Town of Pilot Mound was laid out September 8, 1881. There had been a postoffice established there for a number of years before the town was laid out, which was named Pilot Mound, so when the town was laid out it was very appropriate to name it Pilot Mound also. Here are four different things having the same name. First the big upheaval of earth which towers above the surrounding country was very appropriately named Pilot Mound. When the township was laid out the name was applied to it. So with the postoffice and town. Here are a combination of names the like of which cannot be elsewhere found in the state.

Pilot Mound has two general stores, one drug store, one restaurant, two garages, one barber shop, one harness shop, two grain elevators, one lumber yard, one blacksmith shop and a bank. The latter is the Pilot Mound Savings Bank, of which S. L. Moore is president and A. M. Kenyon is cashier. The latter is a brother of Senator W. S. Kenyon, one of the noted men of the nation.

The town has a weekly newspaper, which is a true reflector of the town and the country around it. The paper is named the Pilot Mound Monitor, its present editor being J. C. Burton. It is now rounding out its sixteenth year. The Pilot Mound Monitor was established in October, 1898, its founder and first editor being August Samuelson. He had only gotten fairly started on his editorial career when he sold the paper and printing outfit to A. J. Wolf. The paper was one year old when Mr. Wolf took charge, and he continued in the editorial chair, giving his patrons a good local paper until 1905, when he sold the plant and fixtures to George Kick. The latter continued to give the readers of the Monitor a good home paper for about eight years. In that time he made many friends and doubtless some enemies, as is usually the case. In 1913 he sold the Monitor to J. C. Burton, the present editor and proprietor. Mr. Burton is a genial and accommodating gentleman, who has improved the office by adding many new fixtures to it. Mr. Burton is himself a practical printer and will no doubt prosper in his business.

Pilot Mound has a school building with two departments. The present enrollment is about one hundred. There were ten graduates at the close of the last term. The schools are in good condition. The principal for the term of 1914 is E. E. Bentley.

There is an Odd Fellows lodge of fifty members. The present officers are: Elmer Germer, N. G.; E. E. Durrel, secretary. There

Page 110 34

SCHEDULE 1.—Free Inhabitants in Jill Township in the County of Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me, on the 30 day of July 1860. John A Hull Ass't Marshal.

Post Office Boonsboro

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1860, was in this family.	Age.	Sex.	Color, White, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male and female, over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Maria M Daily	30	F		Farmer			Ind				
		Adilla "	2	F					Iowa				
		Peter "	5/12	M					"				
904	698	Zebulon Overman	49	M		Farmer	1000	300	Ind				
		Ann "	44	F		"			"				
		Levi H "	21	M		"	200	300	"				
		Michael H "	13	M					"		1		
		Nathaniel "	10	M					"		1		
905	699	Noah Ross	24	M		Farmer	500	275	"				
		Melissa J "	18	F		"			"				
906	700	Levi Jones	33	M		"	500	400	Ohio				
		Huldah "	24	F		"			New York				
				75									

Free inhabitants in Pilot Mound Township in the County of
Boone State of Iowa enumerated by me on the 31st day of July 1860
John A Hull ass't Marshal
Post Office Boonsboro

907	701	C W Cline	40	M		Farmer	2500	300	Ohio				
		Harriet "	34	F		"			New York				
		Indiana "	14	F					Ind		1		
		Norman "	13	M					"		1		
		Wm A "	11	M					"		1		
		Wayne "	4	M					Iowa				
		Jasper "	2	M					"				
908		Unoccupied											
909	702	M Averill	41	M		Farmer	3000	450	Ind				
		Martha E "	37	F		"			Pa				
		Wm E "	15	M		"			Ill		1		
		G M "	12	M					"		1		
		Sarah J "	10	F					"		1		
		Martha E "	7	F					Iowa		1		
		Charles A "	5	M					"		1		
		Bertha "	3	F					"				
910	703	Nancy Team	55	F		Farmer	300	300	Ky				
		Frank M "	14	M			300		Ill		1		
		Esther Ann "	12	F			300		"		1		

No. white males, 15 No. colored males, 19 No. foreign born, No. blind, No. idiots, No. convicts.
No. white females, 12 No. colored females, No. deaf and dumb, No. insane, No. paupers,

Pilot Mound —

Boone Co.

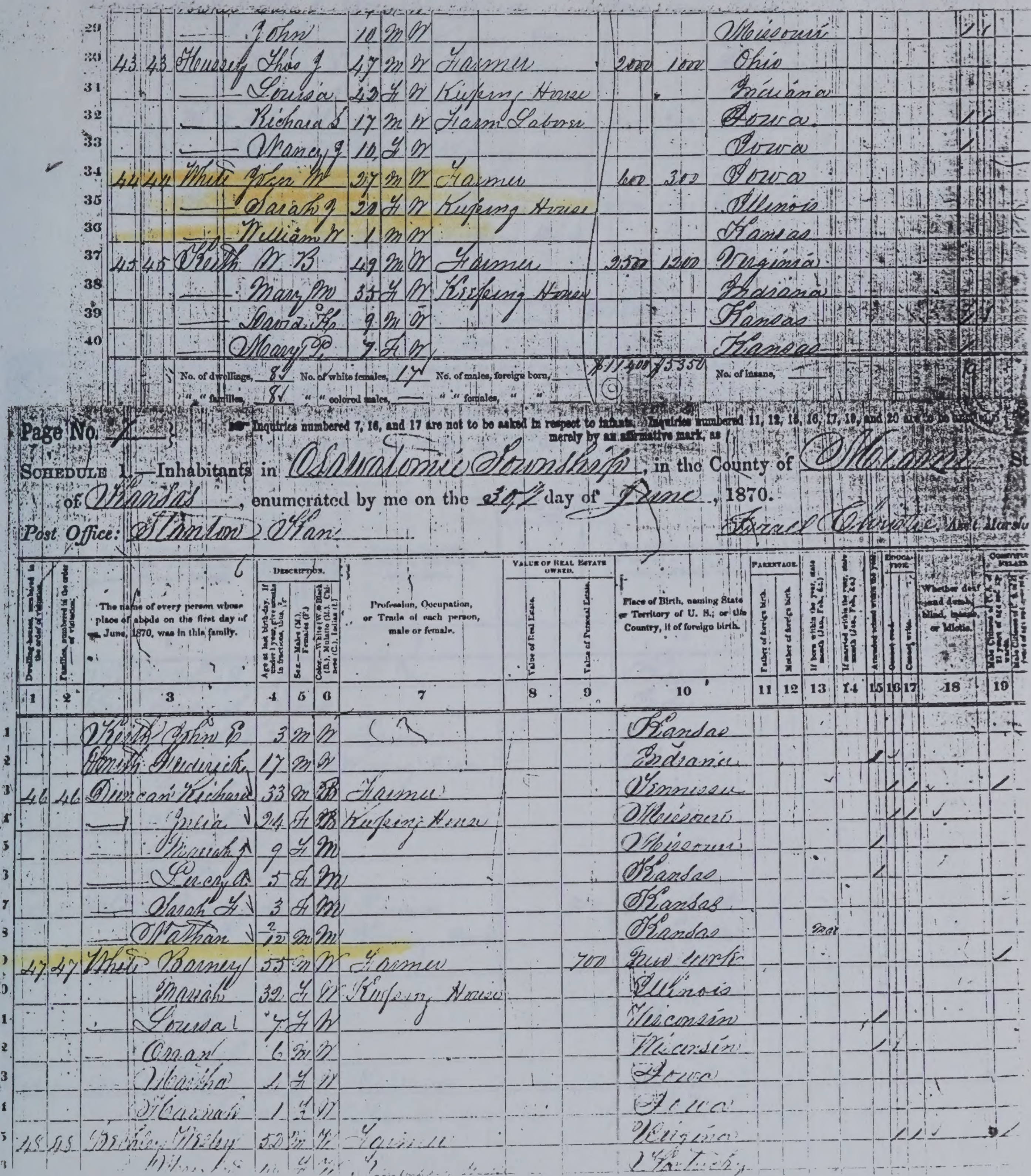
from four to five miles, and there are other valuable groves, of less extent, composed of very valuable timber, near the principal creeks which have been mentioned. To name the woods which flourish in Boone county would be mere surplusage; suffice it to say, that the forest wealth of the region now under review does not differ in any essential particular from that of the other counties already particularized. The peculiar advantage enjoyed by Boone is in the greater volume of its wooded growths which follow its watercourses everywhere in rich profusion.

Along the Des Moines river the surface of the country is somewhat broken, but generally the surface undulates as though a smooth sea, heaved by a ground swell, had been transformed into fertile soil ready for the farmer's skill. Mineral Ridge is a singular chain of hills which traverses this county, and the name was bestowed upon the range in question because the magnetic needle is arbitrarily deflected and disturbed by its influence in a very eccentric manner. Probably the region will some day give wealth, by its mineral treasures, to some enterprising band of capitalists. Pilot Mound is a prominent mound in the hill system of this county, and near its base great Indian battles are said to have been fought, that view being sustained by the frequent exhumation of human remains, as the farmer drives his plowshare through the soil. From the top of the mound a very extended view of the country can be obtained. Numerous mounds of lesser elevation were doubtless in early days the *locale* on which sacrifices were culminated and the dead buried with the relics of their forgotten past. Of these the largest, about fifteen feet high, is one of a chain of such heaps situated near Honey Creek, and so far as there have been excavations made, the contents are found to be identical with those left by the Mound Builders in other localities. Some day, by careful exhumation of men and things, and the wise collation of results, we may rise to a fair comprehension of the Mound Builders as a people.

The practical farmer, and the astute manufacturer of to-day will necessarily care more for the possibilities of the future than for the relics of the past, and to them it will be of much greater interest to say that the soil of the country watered by the Des Moines is deep and rich, and where not covered by heavy growths of timber, can be at once brought under cultivation, giving in return for moderate labor skillfully directed, good crops of corn, wheat, and other cereals. The prairie lands are also fertile although not so deep and lasting in that respect as the river bottoms from which the streams have been slowly deflected or narrowed by natural processes long ago.

Coal has been found in some few places in Boone county near the center, but not in such quantity up to date, as to warrant a large expenditure of capital; yet the geological strata of the country, and its relation to surrounding lands, where that desideratum of the manufacturer is abundant, leads to the expectation that Boone county will by and by give coal in large measures. Some banks have been worked near Boonsboro and elsewhere, the coal being shipped to Council Bluffs and Omaha on the Chicago and North Western Railroad. Much coal has also been obtained from the same localities to supply demands for fuel nearer home. It is distinctly ascertained that there are two beds of coal, the lowest and best in quantity being four feet thick, the upper bed being about three feet in thickness, but equal in quality to the lower deposit. When shafts shall have been sunk in convenient places on the prairies to reach this source of wealth by the proper means and appliances of mining skill, Iowa is bound to take a very high place among manufacturing states, seeing that the intelligence of the people is of a high average, and that all the essentials to marked success are ready for their use.

Elk Rapids is already noted for its quarry of building stone, from which some of the best public buildings, and yet more substantial business houses and residences have been erected. Some other districts have been found rich in building materials but that is not the strong hold of Boone county. Enough can be procured to meet the requirements of the day, and with further realization of the supply in other parts, no doubt the future will have all the stone that may be wanted with-



29			John	10	M	W				Missouri	/ /
30	43	43	Hussey Thos J	47	M	W	Farmer	2000	1000	Ohio	
31			Louisa	42	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana	
32			Richard L	17	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa	/ /
33			Nancy J	10	F	W				Iowa	/
34	44	44	White John W	27	M	W	Farmer	600	300	Iowa	
35			Sarah J	20	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois	
36			William W	1	M	W				Kansas	
37	45	45	Keith W. B	49	M	W	Farmer	2500	1200	Virginia	
38			Mary M	35	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana	
39			David H	9	M	W				Kansas	/ /
40			Mary P	7	F	W				Kansas	/

No. of dwellings, 8 No. of white females, 17 No. of males, foreign born, — $11400 $5350 No. of insane, — 19
" " families, 8 " " colored males, — " " females, " "

Page No. 7 } Inquiries numbered 7, 16, and 17 are not to be asked in respect to infants. Inquiries numbered 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, and 20 are to be answered merely by an affirmative mark, as /

SCHEDULE 1.—Inhabitants in Osawatomie Township, in the County of Miami, State of Kansas, enumerated by me on the 30th day of June, 1870.

Post Office: Stanton Kan. Israel Christie, Ass't Marshal.

	Dwelling-houses, numbered in the order of visitation.	Families, numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose place of abode on the first day of June, 1870, was in this family.	Age at last birth-day. If under 1 year, give months in fractions, thus, 3/12.	Sex.—Males (M.), Females (F.)	Color.—White (W.), Black (B.), Mulatto (M.), Chinese (C.), Indian (I.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male or female.	Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, naming State or Territory of U. S.; or the Country, if of foreign birth.	Father of foreign birth.	Mother of foreign birth.	If born within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	If married within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	Attended school within the year.	Cannot read.	Cannot write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, or idiotic.	Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards.
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
1			Keith John E	3	M	W				Kansas									
2			Smith Frederick	17	M	W				Indiana					/	/			
3	46	46	Duncan Richard	33	M	B	Farmer			Tennessee						/	/		/
4			Julia	24	F	B	Keeping House			Missouri						/	/		
5			Mariah J	9	F	M				Missouri					/				
6			Lucy A	5	F	M				Kansas					/				
7			Sarah F	3	F	M				Kansas									
8			Nathan	2/12	M	M				Kansas			Mar						
9	47	47	White Barney	55	M	W	Farmer		700	New York									/
10			Mariah	32	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois									
11			Louisa	7	F	W				Wisconsin					/				
12			Oman	6	M	W				Wisconsin					/	/			
13			Martha	4	F	W				Iowa									
14			Hannah	1	F	W				Iowa									
15	48	48	Brokley Wesley	52	M	W	Farmer			Virginia						/	/		/
16			[illegible]	[illegible]	F	W	[illegible]			Kentucky									

1780 Census, Osawatomie TWP, Miami Co. KS shows William Wesley White, age one years, with his parents, John W. and Sarah Jane (Averill) White. Note that at the time his paternal grandfather, Barney White, was then living three doors away, with second wife and younger children.

Proof of William Wesley White's parentage. Also see his obituary.

(Though listed as farmers, both his father and his grandfather were Methodist preachers.) John Wesley White, born 30 Nov. 1843 "weather clear and cold," at Millville, Clayton Co IA to Barney White and Susan (Griffith) White dau of John W. and Mary Ann(Dyal) Griffith (No Rev. War service is claimed for John W, White 's paternal ancestors.)

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
29			— John	10	M	W				Missouri					1	1			
30	43	43	Hussey Thos J	47	M	W	Farmer	2000	1000	Ohio									
31			— Louisa	42	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana									
32			— Richard L	17	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa					1	1			
33			— Nancy J	10	F	W				Iowa					1				
34	44	44	White John W	27	M	W	Farmer	600	300	Iowa									
35			— Sarah J	20	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois									
36			— William W	1	M	W				Kansas									
37	45	45	Keith W B	49	M	W	Farmer	2500	1200	Virginia									
38			— Mary M	35	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana									
39			— David H	9	M	W				Kansas					1	1			
40			Mary P	7	F	W				Kansas					1				

No. of dwellings, 8 No. of white females, 17 No. of males, foreign born, — $11400 $5350 No. of insane, — 19
" " families, 8 " " colored males, — " " females, " —

Page No. 7 } Inquiries numbered 7, 16, and 17 are not to be asked in respect to infants. Inquiries numbered 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, and 20 are to be
merely by an affirmative mark, as /

SCHEDULE 1.—Inhabitants in Osawatomie Township, in the County of Miami, St
of Kansas, enumerated by me on the 30th day of June, 1870.
Post Office: Stanton Kan

Israel Christie, Ass't Marsh

	Dwelling-houses, numbered in the order of visitation.	Families, numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose place of abode on the first day of June, 1870, was in this family.	Description. Age at last birth-day. If under 1 year, give months in fractions, thus, 3/12.	Sex.—Males (M.), Females (F.)	Color.—White (W.), Black (B.), Mulatto (M.), Chinese (C.), Indian (I.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male or female.	Value of Real Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, naming State or Territory of U. S.; or the Country, if of foreign birth.	Parentage. Father of foreign birth.	Mother of foreign birth.	If born within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	If married within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	Attended school within the year.	Education. Cannot read.	Cannot write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, or idiotic.	Constitutional Relations. Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards.
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
1			Keith John E	3	M	W				Kansas									
2			Smith Frederick	17	M	W				Indiana					1	✓			
3	46	46	Duncan Richard	33	M	B	Farmer			Tennessee						1	1	x	1
4			— Julia	24	F	B	Keeping House			Missouri						1	1	✓	
5			Mariah J	9	F	M				Missouri					1				
6			— Lucy A	5	F	M				Kansas					1				
7			— Sarah F	3	F	M				Kansas									
8			— Nathan	2/12	M	M				Kansas			Mar						
9	47	47	White Barney	55	M	W	Farmer		700	New York									1
10			Mariah	32	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois									
11			— Louisa	7	F	W				Wisconsin					1				
12			Oran	6	M	W				Wisconsin					1	1			
13			Martha	4	F	W				Iowa									
14			Hannah	1	F	W				Iowa									
15	48	48	Brinley Wesley	52	M	W	Farmer			Virginia						1	1	✓	1
16			Martha	49	F	W	Keeping House			Kentucky									

merely by an affirmative mark, as /.

SCHEDULE 1.—Inhabitants in Ossawatomie Township, in the County of Miami of Kansas, enumerated by me on the 29th day of June, 1870.

Post Office: Stanton Kansas

Israel Thomas

Dwelling-houses, numbered in the order of visitation.	Families, numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose place of abode on the first day of June, 1870, was in this family.	DESCRIPTION. Age at last birth-day. If under 1 year, give months in fractions, thus, 3/12.	Sex.—Males (M.), Females (F.)	Color.—White (W.), Black (B.), Mulatto (M.), Chinese (C.), Indian (I.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male or female.	VALUE OF REAL ESTATE OWNED. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, naming State or Territory of U. S.; or the Country, if of foreign birth.	PARENTAGE. Father of foreign birth.	Mother of foreign birth.	If born within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	If married within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	Attended school within the year.	EDUCATION. Cannot read.	Cannot write.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
		Dunbar Ellie	6	F	W				Kansas					/		
		— William O	4	M	W				Kansas							
38	38	Laws Albert	35	M	W	Farmer	1500		Virginia							
		Eliza	34	F	W	Keeping House			Virginia							
		— James	15	M	W				Virginia					/	✓	
		— Fanny	4	F	W				Kansas							
		Lowe James	43	M	W	Farmer			New York							
39	39	Odenbaugh Thomas	41	M	W	Farmer	1500	1000	Pennsylvania							
		Catherine	43	F	W	Keeping House			Pennsylvania							
		— George	19	M	W	Farm Laborer			Pennsylvania					/	✓	
		Roseberry	18	M	W	Farm Laborer			Pennsylvania					/	✓	
		— Franklin	17	M	W	Farm Laborer			Pennsylvania					/	✓	
40	40	Breen Amasa	44	M	W	Farmer	1800	800	Indiana							
		— Cynthia A	41	F	W	Keeping House			Ohio							
		— Albert C	15	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa					/	✓	
		William H S	14	M	W				Iowa					/	✓	
		— James E	7	M	W				Kansas					/	✓	
		— Austin	5	M	W				Kansas					/	✓	
		Hewit Emma	10	F	W				Kansas					/		
41	41	Fraizer Elizabeth	34	F	W	Keeping House		150	Indiana							
		— Mary	21	F	W	at Home			Indiana							
		Jane	19	F	W	at Home			Indiana							
42	42	Hewit William	63	M	W	Farmer	1500	700	Virginia							
		Lavina	48	F	W	Keeping House		200	Indiana							
		— George W	16	M	W				Iowa					/	✓	
		— Martha	6	F	W				Kansas					/		
		Anderson William	15	M	W				Missouri					/	✓	
		Baker Sarah	14	F	W				Missouri					/		
		— John	10	M	W				Missouri					/	✓	
43	43	Hussey Thos J	47	M	W	Farmer	2000	1000	Ohio							
		— Louisa	42	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana							
		— Richard L	17	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa					/	✓	
		— Nancy J	10	F	W				Iowa					/		
44	44	White John W	27	M	W	Farmer	600	300	Iowa							
		— Sarah J	20	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois							
		— William W	1	M	W				Kansas							
45	45	Keith W. B	49	M	W	Farmer	2500	1200	Virginia							
		— Mary M	35	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana							
		— David H	9	M	W				Kansas					/	✓	
		Mary P.	7	F	W				Kansas					/		
							$11400	$5350						19		

No. of dwellings, 8✓ No. of white females, 17 No. of males, foreign born, ——

" " families, 8✓ " " colored males, —— " " females, " ——

No. of insane, ——

Page No. 7 } Inquiries numbered 7, 16, and 17 are not to be asked in respect to infants. Inquiries numbered 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, and 20 are to be
merely by an affirmative mark, as /.

SCHEDULE 1.—Inhabitants in Osawatomie Township, in the County of Miami,
of Kansas, enumerated by me on the 30th day of June, 1870.

Post Office: Stanton Kan.

Israel Christie, Ass't Marsh

Dwelling-houses, numbered in the order of visitation.	Families, numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose place of abode on the first day of June, 1870, was in this family.	Description. Age at last birth-day. If under 1 year, give months in fractions, thus, 3/12.	Sex.—Males (M.), Females (F.)	Color.—White (W.), Black (B.), Mulatto (M.), Chinese (C.), Indian (I.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male or female.	Value of Real Estate Owned. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, naming State or Territory of U. S.; or the Country, if of foreign birth.	Parentage. Father of foreign birth.	Mother of foreign birth.	If born within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	If married within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	Attended school within the year.	Education. Cannot read.	Cannot write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, or idiotic.	Constitutional Relations. Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
		Keith John E.	3	M	W				Kansas									
		Smith Frederick	17	M	W				Indiana					/	/			
46	46	Duncan Richard	33	M	B	Farmer			Tennessee						/	/	✓	/
		Julia	24	F	B	Keeping House			Missouri						/	/	✓	
		Mariah J	9	F	M				Missouri					/				
		Lucy A	5	F	M				Kansas					/				
		Sarah F	3	F	M				Kansas									
		Nathan	2/12	M	M				Kansas			Mar						
47	47	White Barney	55	M	W	Farmer		700	New York									/
		Mariah	32	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois									
		Louisa	7	F	W				Wisconsin					/				
		Oran	6	M	W				Wisconsin					/	/			
		Martha	4	F	W				Iowa									
		Hannah	1	F	W				Iowa									
48	48	Brichley Wesley	52	M	W	Farmer			Virginia						/	/	✓	/
		Margaret	49	F	W	Keeping House			Kentucky									
		Sarlings John	9	M	W				Kansas					/	/			
		Hickman Caroline	30	F	W	Doing house work			North Carolina									
		Tonsel John	23	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa									/
49	49	Packard Truman	47	M	W	Farmer	1200	400	Massachusetts									/
		Ellen	31	F	W	Keeping House			Ohio									
		Frank	9	M	W				Kansas					/	/			
		Lilly	4	F	W				Kansas									
		Willie	4	M	W				Kansas									
		Rosa	1	F	W				Kansas									
50	50	Duncan Oliver	60	M	B	Farmer	1500	700	Tennessee						/	/	✓	/
		Sarah A	52	F	M	Keeping House		-	Tennessee						/	/	✓	
		Oliver	37	M	M	Farm Laborer			Tennessee									/
		Zacariah	29	M	M	Farm Laborer			Tennessee									/
		Sarah	14	F	M	at Home			Tennessee									
		Milly	12	F	M				Tennessee									
51	51	Veach Hanson	53	M	W	Farmer	1200	1000	Virginia									/
		Matilda	43	F	W	Keeping House			Ohio							/	✓	
		Winfield S	17	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa					/	/			
		Annette	12	F	W				Kansas					/				
		William R	7	M	W				Kansas					/	/			
52	52	Taylor James	45	M	W	Farmer	2500	1300	Tennessee									/
		Mary A	34	F	W	Keeping House			North Carolina									

		— Mary Bell	9	F	W				Kansas											31
95	95	Traill John	30	M	W	Farmer		800	Ohio									/		32
		— Elizabeth	25	F	W	Keeping House			Iowa											33
		— Lydia J	1	F	W				Kansas											34
96	96	Davis Reubin	35	M	W	Farmer		550	Indiana									/		35
		— Lydia	28	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana											36
		— Charlie	6	M	W				Iowa					/	/					37
97	97	Averill W. L.	55	M	W	Farmer	2000	1000	Indiana									/		38
		— Martha E	47	F	W	Keeping House			Virginia											39
		— Virgil M	22	M	W	Farmer	500	100	Illinois									/		40
							$7250	$5025						3						

No. dwellings, 8
No. families, 8
No. white males, 18
No. of white females, 22
No. colored males,
" " females,
No. of males, foreign born,
" " females,
" " blind.
No. of insane,

ge No. 73 — Inquiries numbered 7, 16, and 17 are not to be asked in respect to infants. Inquiries numbered 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, and 20 are to be answered merely by an affirmative mark, as /.

HEDULE 1.—Inhabitants in Mound Township, in the County of Miami, State of Kansas, enumerated by me on the 25th day of June, 1870.

st Office: Stanton

Israel Christie, Ass't Marshal.

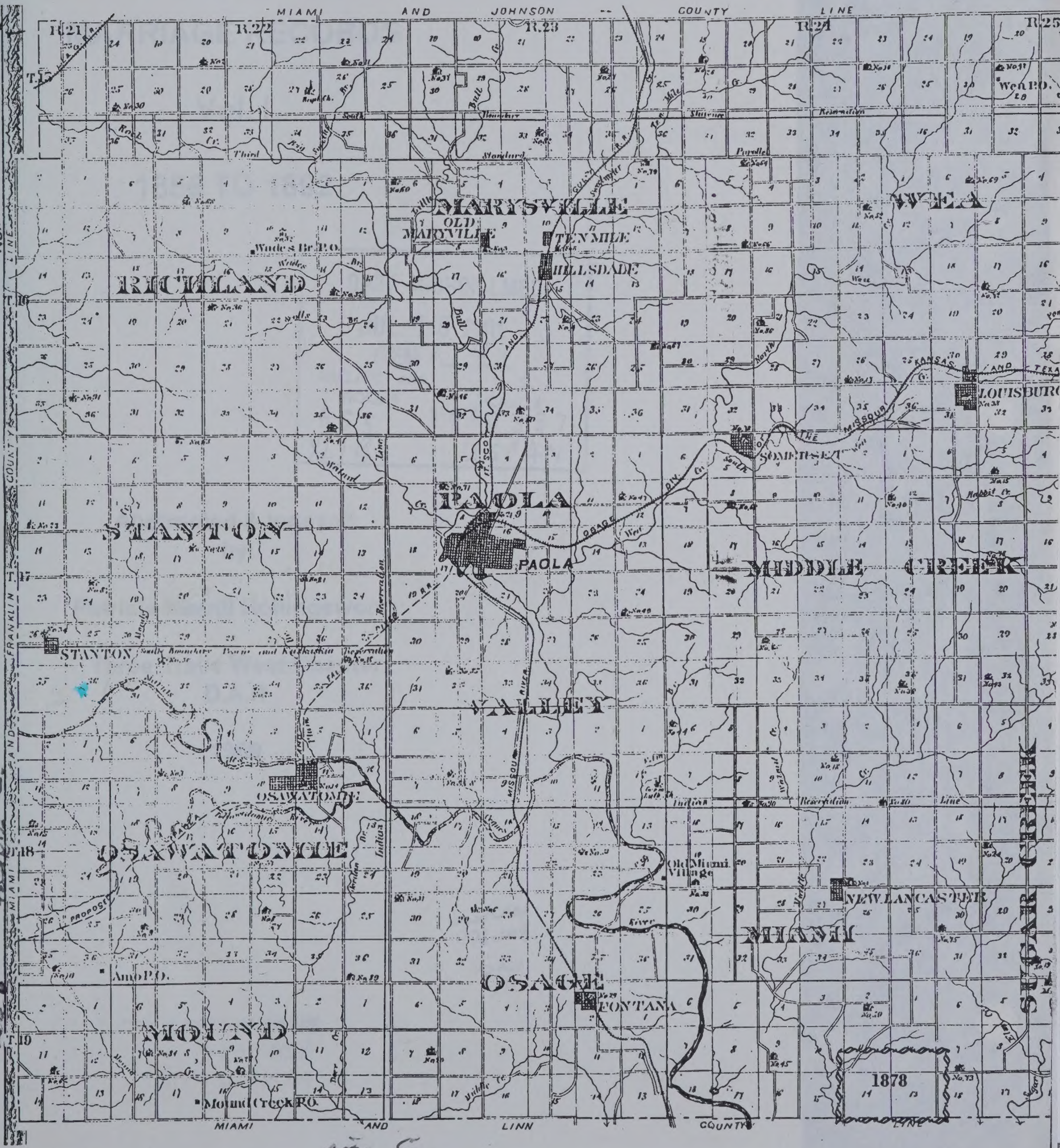
Families, numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose place of abode on the first day of June, 1870, was in this family.	Age at last birth-day. If under 1 year, give months in fractions, thus, 3/12.	Sex.—Males (M.), Females (F.)	Color.—White (W.), Black (B.), Mulatto (M.), Chinese (C.), Indian (I.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male or female.	Value of Real Estate owned: Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, naming State or Territory of U. S.; or the Country, if of foreign birth.	Parentage: Father of foreign birth.	Mother of foreign birth.	If born within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	If married within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	Attended school within the year.	Education: Cannot read.	Cannot write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, or idiotic.	Constitutional Relations: Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards.	Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards, whose right to vote is denied or abridged on other grounds than rebellion or other crime.	
2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	
	Averill Martha	17	F	W	At Home			Iowa					/						1
	— Charles W	15	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa					/	/					2
	— P. B	13	F	W				Iowa					/						3
98	Burke William	29	M	W	Farmer	400		Indiana									/		4
	— Delia	25	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois											5
	— Lou Anna	6	F	W				Illinois											6
	— John	4	M	W				Illinois											7
	— Mary A	2/12	F	W				Kansas			Oct								8
99	Babb Jonathan	53	M	W	Farmer	2500	800	East Tennessee									/		9
	— Susanna	55	F	W	Keeping House			North Carolina											10
	— Sylvana	18	F	W	At Home			Illinois					/						11
	— Emily	13	F	W				Illinois					/						12
	Chandler J. W	13	M	W	Farm Laborer			Kansas					/	/					13
100	Babb George	24	M	W	Farmer	800	400	Illinois									/		14
	— Lavina K	20	F	W	Keeping House			North Carolina											15
101	Kieber John	26	M	W	Farmer	2400	800	Germany	/	/									16
	— Jane	23	F	W	Keeping House			Germany	/	/							/		17
	Kice Susan	11	F	W				Kansas											18
																			19
																			20

…Thousand
Forty-Six

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN shs 1846

MAP OF MIAMI CO., KANSAS

Norman Chancellor Averill & Family lived in Osawatomie Township, Miami County, Kansas, in the Stanton Postoffice area.



MIAMI AND JOHNSON COUNTY LINE
R.21
R.22
R.23
R.24
R.25
T.15
T.16
T.17
T.18
T.19
FRANKLIN COUNTY LINE
MIAMI AND LINN COUNTY LINE
RICHLAND
MARYSVILLE
OLD MARYVILLE
TEN MILE
HILLSDALE
WEA
Wea P.O.
Wades Br. P.O.
LOUISBURG
SOMERSET
PAOLA
STANTON
MIDDLE CREEK
VALLEY
OSAWATOMIE
OSAWATOMIE
Old Miami Village
NEW LANCASTER
MIAMI
OSAGE
FONTANA
MOUND
Amo P.O.
Mound Creek P.O.
SUGAR CREEK
Marais des Cygnes River
Bull Cr.
Wea Cr.
Pottawatomie Cr.
1878

Lot 6.

0328893

MIAMI COUNTY, KANSAS

MARRIAGE RECORDS

Vol. I

1856 TO 1892

DATE MICROFILMED
JUL 18 2001
ITEM # 4
PROJECT and ROLL # 665 YLIB
G. S. CALL # 1440397 USCAN

Abstracted & Indexed
by

Patricia Merrill Hollingsworth

Three Trails West Chapter
D.A.R

1999

US/CAN
978.168
V2hp
v.1

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
[illegible] WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

35 40 60 62

George **Medley**, age 27, and Eliza Catharine **Fortner**, age 18, were married on 28 Mar. 1869 by James Kingsley, J.P., at Paola, KS. Joseph **Fortner**, bondsman.

Charles **Peck**, age 31, and Mary **Mace**, age 19, were married on 30 Mar. 1869 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at New Lancaster, KS. George W. **Feazel**, bondsman.

Charles **Smith**, age 27, and Martha S. **Chapman**, age 16, received as license on 29 Mar 1869 with W.H. **Chapman** as bondsman. No return.

Frederick **Prothe**, age 32, and Kathrine **Schmakenberg**, age 24, were married on 5 Apr. 1869 by Wm. Zochoche, Minister, in Osage Twp., Miami Co., KS. Card **Maknken**, bondsman.

John H. **Snyder**, age 23, and Sarah E. **Kenneson**, age 18, were married on 11 Apr. 1869 by J.D. Knox, Minister at the Insane Asylum. Chas. W. **Carr**, bondsman.

David **Peyton**, age 27, and Mary Ann **Few**, age 40, were married on [no date] Apr. 1869 by John David, Minister. [no location given]. Daniel **Peyton**, bondsman. [NOTE: License dated 12 Apr. 1869.]

Green **Berry**, age 28, and Amanda **Smith**, age 22, were married on 18 Apr. 1869 by P.P. Fowler, J.P. at Paola, KS. Erasmus **Jackson**, bondsman.

Samuel **Huff**, age 20, and Olive D. **Smith**, age 18, were married on 20 Apr. 1869 by John Smith, Minister, at his residence. W. Marion **Smith**, bondsman.

James **McDougall**, age 34, and Milly Maria **Hill**, age 28, were married on 23 Apr. 1869 by Lewis Hendricks, Minister, in Osawatomie, KS. Mils **Baxter**, bondsman.

James M. **Rice**, age 20, and Margaret F. **Mitchell**, age 17, were married on 27 Apr. 1869 by Lewis Hendricks, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS. Henderson **Rice**, bondsman.

Daniel **Shipman**, age 33, and Cerula **Pine**, age 19, were married on 2 May 1869 by Benj. S. Read, Baptist Minister, at his house in Osawatomie, KS. George F. **Folks**, bondsman.

John A. **Drummond**, age 25, and Malinda J. **Main**, age 17, were married on 1 May 1869 by John Smith, Minister, at the residence of Mrs. Livy **Gornley**. John B. **Robadeaux**, bondsman.

James **Butts**, age 21, and Sarah **Sullivan**, age 18, were married on 3 May 1869 by J.H. Williams, J.P. at the residence of S.M. **Thompson**. J.H. **Drummond**, bondsman.

F.J. **Mills**, age 22, and M.A. **Brice**, age 20, were married on 6 May 1869 by A.P. Johnson, Minister, at Paola, KS. W.S. **Mills**, bondsman.

May 1869 ✓ John **Hussey**, age 27, and Malvina R. **Beeson**, age 18, were married on 22 May 1869 by N.C. Averill, Minister, at the residence of Thos. **Hussey**. Thomas J. **Hussey**, bondsman.

Andrew J. **Jacoby**, age 31, and Amanda **Williams**, age 16, were married on 23 May 1869 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. Orian **Williams**, bondsman.

John W. **Hendricks**, age 27, and Eliza **Sims**, age 23, were married on 23 May 1869 by John W. Majors, J.P., at Middlecreek, KS. A.J. **Wise**, bondsman.

Josiah F. **Deweese**, age 29, and Mary S. **Marshall**, age 20, were married on 25 May 1869 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Crowel**. Hiram C. **Hibbard**, bondsman.

John **Herity**, age 38, and Minerva Ann **Hendricks**, age 25, were married on 27 May 1869 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Judge **Wilson**'s. Daniel **Childs**, bondsman.

William M. **Watkins**, Esq., age 30, and Miriam E. **Haley**, age 24, were married on 1 June 1869 by Elial J. Rice, at the residence of **Haley** in Paola, KS. T.S. **Haley**, bondsman.

John R. **Lang**, age 24, and Elizabeth **Fares**, age 26, were married 8 June 1869 by Joshua Clayton, P.J. in his office in Paola, KS. Jesse **Bruce**, bondsman.

John W. **Dawson**, age 27, and Sarah Ellen **Fortner**, age 17, were married on 13 June 1869 by S.H. Morey, Minister of the M.E. Church, at the residence of the bride's father. G.S. **Dawson**, bondsman.

Max **Miller**, age 29, and Margaret **McGurk**, age 25, were married on 13 June 1869 by S.H. Topping, J.P., at his office in Wea Twp., Miami Co., KS. Benedick **Miller**, bondsman.

John P. **Clifford**, age 25, and Sissy **Fleming**, age 19, were married on 17 June 1869 by F.J. Waltron at Paola, KS. Nicholas **Mills**, bondsman.

William H.H. **Young**, age 24, and Elizabeth **Green**, age 18, were married on 19 June 1869 by J.B. Craig, Minister at the residence of Mr. Taylor in Paola, KS. C.R. **Church**, bondsman.

Samuel **Cathey**, age 22, and Charlotte **Hutson**, age 21, were married on 24 June 1869 by Luther Cowrey Minister, at the residence of John **Hutson**. William **Hutson**, bondsman.

James **Crawford**, age 57, and Mrs. Emily **Musser**, age 39, were married on 27 Nov. 1870 by J.T. Plowman, Minister, at Hillsdale, KS. John H. **Musser**, bondsman.

Henry **Stambrook**, age 28, and Annie **Dollar**, age 25, were married on 27 Nov. 1870 by Alex Cummings, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Sebastian **Shaffner**, age 24, and Caroline **Castile**, age 17, were married on 1 Dec. 1870 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at the St. Charles Hotel in Paola, KS. Charles L. **Skinner**, bondsman.

✓ Henreck **Swrig**, age 48, and Caroline **Hickman**, age 30, were married on 5 Dec. 1870 by Barney White, Minister, at the residence of Wesley **Beckley**. ✓

Dec 1870

J.R. **Scott**, age 25, and Mary **Walker**, age 18, were married on 8 Dec. 1870 by Anderson Myers, Minister, at Spring Hill, Johnson Co., KS. Albert S. **Baylor**, bondsman.

David F. **Hymer**, age 23, and Amanda J. **Alfrey**, age 16, were married on 11 Dec. 1870 by J.H. Williams, J.P., at his office. George **Alfrey**, bondsman.

John Andreas **Kolsch**, age 26, and Dorothy Frederick **Heinrichs**, age 22, were married on 14 Dec. 1870 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office in Paola, KS.

Francis **Cramer**, age 23, and Elizabeth J. **Jackson**, age 17, were married on 18 Dec. 1870 by J.P. Stephens, Minister, at the residence of the groom.

William C. **Jones**, age 19, and Rebecca J. **McGuffin**, age 21, were married 22 Dec. 1870 by J.T. Plowman, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **McGuffin**.

Robert I. **McManus**, age 28, and Alice **Robins**, age 21, were married on 22 Dec. 1870 by Alex Cummings, Baptist Minister, at Paola, KS.

William R. **Johnston**, age 21, and Susan Adie **Hedges**, age 17, were married on 27 Dec. 1870 by J.W. Martin at the residence of Mrs. **Hedges**.

Henry H. **Bowker**, age 28, and Margery **Beaver**, age 19, were married on 28 Dec. 1870 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at Mr. **Beaver**'s. Abe **Westfall**, bondsman.

William Hiram M. **Joslyn**, age 23, and Mary Ellen **Ashenfelter**, age 19, were married on 1 Jan. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at the M.E. Church in Paola, KS. L. **Hendrickson**, bondsman.

Henry J. **Blair**, age 22, and Malinda J. **Cartright**, age 20, were married on 29 Dec. 1870 by H.Z. McLain, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. James R. **Cartwright**, bondsman.

Antonio W. **Purpus**, age 26, and Mary A. **Newby**, age 22, were married on 29 Dec. 1870 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at Paola, KS. Jacob **Purpus**, bondsman.

Jacob **Purpus**, age 20, and Annie **Newby**, age 21, were married on 29 Dec. 1870 by Joshua Clayton, J.P., at Paola, KS. Antonio W. **Purpus**, bondsman.

William E. **Loomer**, age 25, and Sarah Catherine **Myers**, age 19, were married on 1 Jan. 1871 by J.B. Orwin, Minister, at the M.E. Parsonage.

Nelson **McMahon**, age 23, and Ella C. **Bower**, age 17, were married on 1 Jan. 1871 by J.H. Williams, J.P., at the residence of the bride's father. John A. **Bower**, bondsman.

Lyman W. **Sutton**, age 30, and Sarah **Ring**, age 24, were married on 14 Jan. 1871 by Anderson Myers, Minister, at Spring Hill, Johnson Co., KS.

Lucas **Eigensatz**, age 25, and Annie **Shaw**, age 21, were married on 24 Jan. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at Mr. **Mechauger**'s in Paola, KS. Thomas **Dennis**, bondsman.

Thomas **McGrath**, age 23, and Ellen **Sheen**, age 21, were married on 26 Jan. 1871 by F.J. Waltron, Catholic Priest, at Trinaty Church in Paola, KS. E.R. **McBride**, bondsman.

Daniel **Hines**, age 25, and Angeline **Hodges**, age 18, were married on 1 Feb. 1871 by C.H. Call, Minister, at Spring Hill, KS.

J.F. **Chandler**, age 37, and Nancy B. **Ellis**, age 39, were married on 31 Jan. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, Minister, at the office of the Probate Judge.

J.Z. **McKoon**, age 21, and Mattie B. **Adams**, age 22, were married on 2 Feb. 1871 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS.

Abner **Sinclair**, age 30, and Minerva **Vickers**, age 23, were married on 2 Feb. 1871 by Alex Cummings, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Harrison F. **Robinson**, age 36, and Jemima **Hubbard**, age 20, were married on 5 Feb. 1871 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at the residence of C.O. **Gause**. D. **Muerhill**, bondsman.

David R. **Gorham**, age 21, and Caroline **Finton**, age 17, were married on 9 Feb. 1871 by L.H. Morey, Minister, at the residence of the bride's mother in Fontana, KS.

George K. **Turner**, age 38, and Jennie **Baird**, age 24, were married on 21 Feb. 1871 by O.H. Call, Minister, at Spring Hill, KS.

James J. **Wilson**, age 27, and Alice **Pipher**, age 22, were married on 22 Feb. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at the residence of B.F. **Miller** in Paola, KS.

Elgeva V. **Horton**, age 30, and Elizabeth J. **Fletcher**, age 20, were married on 16 Feb. 1871 by Alex Cummings, Minister, at Paola, KS.

David T. **Holdren**, age 20, and Elizabeth **Kirby**, age 20, were married on 28 Feb. 1871 by Anderson Myers, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. W.L. **Holdren**, bondsman.

Peter **Frazier**, age 22, and Mattie **Denny**, age 16, were married on 23 Feb. 1871 by P.P. Fowler, J.P., at Paola, KS.

William T. **Potts** and E.G. **Brandon** were married on 5 Mar. 1871 by J.B. Orwing, Minister, age the M.E. parsonage in Paola, KS. [No ages given.]

S.C. **Matthews**, age 24, and M.J. **Grant**, age 19, were married on 5 Mar. 1871 by David Collins, Minister, at the residence of Mrs. **Grant**.

William **Hopkins**, age 22, and Patsey **Karr**, age 30, were married on 4 Mar. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at Mrs. **Walrod**'s in Paola, KS.

William J. **Bound**, age 26, and Eliza Ann **Ruble**, age 16, were married on 23 Mar. 1871 by D.H. Gibson, J.P., at Fontana, KS.

William B. **Lucas**, age 31, and Casander M. **Hollingsworth**, age 17, were married on 7 Mar. 1871 by Israel Christie, J.P., at M.V. **Sewell**'s. M.V.B. **Sewel**, bondsman.

John H. **Ringer**, age 30, and Louisa **Roberts**, age 19, were married on 9 Mar. 1871 by John Smith, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Roberts**.

John **Beaver**, age 29, and Elvira J. **Brown**, age 24, were married on 12 Mar. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at the Westfall Hotel.

Joseph **Brodais**, age 28, and Laura **Nelson**, age 25, obtained a license on 11 Mar 1871. No return.

George **Moore**, age 26, and Laura **Nelson**, age 25, were married on 12 Mar 1871 by J.B. Orwin, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Moore**. [License dated 13 Mar. 1871.]

Albert **Burkett**, age 24, and Kate **Downing**, age 18, were married on 13 Mar. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office.

Morgan T. **Weatherby**, age 24, and Amanda M. **Eby**, age 23, were married on 16 Mar. 1871 by Joseph P. Everett, Minister, at the residence of Christain **Eby**.

Joseph **Brodais**, age 28, and Sarah **Alexander**, age 24, were married on 15 Mar. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office.

Isaac N. **Morgan**, age 36, and Catherine **Secrest**, age 34, were married on 23 Mar. 1871 by Anderson Myers, Minister, at Alexander **Kapp**'s. E. **Knapp**, bondsman.

William C. **Woods**, age 26, and Mary E. **Smalley**, age 22, were married on 19 Mar. 1871 by L. Henderickson, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS.

W.I. **Kimble**, age 34, and S. Emma **Stephenson**, age 24, were married on 22 Mar. 1871 by Wesley Sattin, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Charles F. **James**, age 25, and Margaret E. **Manley**, age 21, were married on 22 Mar. 1871 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the St. Charles Hotel.

Mar. 1871 ✓

Richard S. **Hussey**, age 18, and Martha E. **Averhill**, age 18, were married on 26 Mar. 1871 by Barney White, Minister, at J.C. **Averhill**'s. John W. **White**, bondsman.

Reed P. **Brucker**, age 28, and Flouretta J. **Erskine**, age 16, were married on 1 Apr. 1871 by H.L. McLain, Minister, at his house in Paola, KS.

John J. **Collins**, age 22, and Laura A. **Dennison**, age 17, were married on 6 Apr. 1871 by J.W. Grant, J.P., at the residence of Mr. **Dennison**.

Robert **Rowcroft**, age 20, and Deborah C. **Clark**, age 21, were married on 8 Apr. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at Mr. **Clark**'s in Stanton, KS.

Philip F. **Latimer**, age 40, and L.E.J. **Wickline**, age 23, were married 11 Apr. 1871 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Wickline**.

Joseph D. **Smalley**, age 27, and Ellen **Rice**, age 17, were married on 11 Apr. 1871 by J.W. Walthall at the residence of H. **Rice**.

Ludwig **Hublitz**, age 29, and Hewrietta **Eulraing**, age 23, were married on 6 Apr. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at Paola, KS.

Edwin P. **Toms**, age 30, and Annie Isabel **Servos**, age 17, obtained a license on 12 Apr. 1871. The license was returned marked "no marriage". F.A. **Niles**, bondsman.

Miles **Cross**, age 22, and Sarah F. **Hamlin**, age 19, were married on 1 Feb. 1872 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at New Lancaster, KS.

Robert **Hodge** and Juliet **Sinclair** were married on 11 Feb. 1872 by Joshua T. Patten, J.P., at A.J. **Sinclair**'s. [No ages given.]

Henry **Clay**, age 36, and Mrs. Elizabeth **Hilton**, age 37, were married on 6 Feb. 1872 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at New Lancaster, KS.

Francis **Washington**, age 22, and Louisa **Ozandeah**, age 19, were married on 6 Feb. 1872 by Thos. F. Richardville, Minister, at Fontana, KS.

Frederick **Hines**, age 25, and Sutea **Forbes**, age 18, were married on 8 Feb. 1872 by Edward Gill, Minister, in Peoria in Franklin Co., KS.

Enoch **Collett**, age 25, and Gertrude **Bliss**, age 25, were married on 8 Feb. 1872 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office. L.N. **Thornborugh**, bondsman.

John A. **DeFord**, age 20, and Octavo **Laramie**, age 19, were married on 22 Feb. 1872 by A.V. Bagley near Louisburg, KS.

James V. **Smith**, age 30, and Barbara Ellen **Ballard**, age 22, were married on 15 Feb. 1872 by Joseph Chilson, Minister, at the residence of Delbert **Denis**.

Charles H. **Berry**, age 35, and Kate A. **Hoffman**, age 16, were married on 20 Feb. 1872 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office. Consent of guardian, Thos. **Dennis**.

James W. **Smith**, age 22, and Mariah **Woodliff**, age 20, were married on 27 Feb. 1872 by L.H. Morey, Minister, at Mr. John **Folks**.

Robert J. **Derr**, age 30, and Mary **Childs**, age 23, were married on 29 Feb. 1872 by Archibald Johnson, Minister, at the residence of Daniel **Childs**.

Nicholas **Miller**, age 37, and Mrs. Minerva **Gibbs**, age 27, were married on 19 Mar. 1872 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at the M.E. Parsonage. David H. **Banta**, bondsman.

Joseph **Miller**, age 45, and Mary **Ramey**, age 19, were married on 14 Mar. 1872 by J.B. Hamilton, Minister at the **Ramey** residence.

Michael **Twohey**, age 26, and Melissa **Eyisiley**, age 17, were married on 5 Mar. 1872 by P.P. Fowler, J.P., at Paola, KS.

Daniel S. **Thatcher**, age 24, and Elizabeth **Williams**, age 23, were married on 11 Mar. 1872 by Alex Cumming, Baptist Minister, at Paola, KS. ~~May~~ Mar.

Edward **Wallace**, age 23, and Sylvania **Babb**, age 19, were married on 17 Mar. 1872 by Norman Averhill, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father in Mound Twp., Miami Co., KS. ←) , 1872

John Leland **Bowen**, age 23, and Martha T. **Seitz**, age 21, were married on 21 Mar. 1872 by Joseph Everett, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father.

William **Huckaby**, age 36, and Mary E. **Greason**, age 33, were married on 19 Mar. 1872 by L.H. Morey, Minister, at the residence of Mrs. R.J. **Gilleslee**.

George W. **Ecker**, age 27, and Mary M. **Mount**, age 19, were married on 25 Mar. 1872 by Alex Cumming, Minister, at Paola, KS. E.E. **Ecker**, bondsman.

David H. **Ebbert**, age 27, and Caroline H. **Deford**, age 23, were married on 28 Mar. 1872 by D.V. Mays, Minister, near Louisburg, KS.

Jacob Swartz, age 39, and Mrs. Frances K. **Bower**, age 23, obtained a license on 1 Apr. 1872. No return.

John S. **Brownson**, age 32, and Mrs. Julia Ann **Clark**, age 35, were married on 4 Apr. 1872 by Joshua Clayton, Minister, at the office of the Probate Judge.

Marion **Lay**, age 26, and Sarah **Douglas**, age 18, were married on 7 May 1872 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS.

✓ Quincy M. **Averill**, age 24, and Rebecca D. **Hayworth**, age 21, were married on 14 Apr. 1872 by James Murray, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS.) 1872

Michael **Mulorhill**, age 24, and Elizabeth **Poland**, age 18, were married on 17 Apr. 1872 by F.J. Waltron, Catholic Priest, at Trinity Church.

Michael **Danahy**, age 23, and Mrs. Elizabeth **Wilson**, [no age given], were married on 21 Apr. 1872 by J.B. Hamilton, Minister, at the **Wilson** residence.

Ira A. **Jackson**, age 25, and Donrida **Huddleston**, age 25, obtained a license on 16 Apr. 1872. No return. J.W. **Price**, bondsman.

James J. **Avery**, age 26, and Mary A. **Coe**, age 20, were married on 16 Apr. 1872 by Thos. G. Ross, Minister, at the M.E. Parsonage in Paola, KS.

Marcus D. **Reeves**, age 27, and Mary E. **Sukeers**, age 17, were married on 1 May 1872 by Wesley Lattin, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Dec 1872

Francis **Smith**, age 33, and Mrs. Rebecca **Barker**, age 25, were married on 5 Dec. 1872 by Norman Averhill, Minister, at B.F. **Downing**'s.

R.F. **Walker**, age 28, and Kate **Wagner**, age 24, obtained a license on 12 Dec. 1872. No return.

William **Breckenridge**, age 23, and Hattie **Coombs**, age 18, were married on 24 Dec. 1872 by David Mitchell, J.P., at his office.

John H. **Oyster**, age 25, and Elizabeth G. **Denham**, age 24, were married on 18 Dec. 1872 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the residence of H. **Smith.**

Hezekiah **Rohrer**, age 27, and Lucy A. **Smith**, age 18, were married on 24 Dec. 1872 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS.

John E. **Marcellus**, age 26, and Elizabeth **Lang**, age 19, were married on 19 Dec. 1872 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS.

W.B. **Jones**, age 39, and Mary L. **Fulton**, age 37, obtained a license on 23 Dec. 1872. No return.

F.B. **Kallmyer**, age 32, and Mrs. Laura **Brown**, age 29, were married on 5 Jan. 1873 by A.H. Longley, Minister, at the bride's residence.

William A. **Farnham** and Jennie **Babcock** were married on 9 Jan. 1873 by Alvin B. Jorden, Minister, at Paola, KS. W.O. **Hubbell**, bondsman. [No ages given.]

James R. **Parker**, age 40, and Mrs. Phoebe A. **Oyster**, age 40, were married on 25 Dec. 1872 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at the St. Charles Hotel in Paola, KS. Wm. E. **Nicely**, bondsman.

Samuel **Chambers**, age 26, and Lillie Bell **Reamer**, age 19, were married on 31 Dec. 1872 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at John L. **Reamer**'s.

William B. **Rudd**, age 38, and Mrs. Nancy A. **Seymore**, age 32, were married on 2 Feb. 1873 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS. J.F. **Chandler**, bondsman.

Joseph P. **Johnson**, age 23, and Mary L. **Tenney**, age 17, were married on 7 Feb. 1873 by Willis Webb, Minister, at O.P. **Tenney**'s. J.T. **Haughey**, bondsman.

John H. **Burton**, age 30, and Emma E. **Jackson**, age 18, were married on 16 Feb. 1873 by I.P. Everett, Minister, at Louisburg, KS. George T. **Monroe**, bondsman.

James E. **Russell**, age 22, and Josephine **Wise**, age 17, were married on 20 Feb. 1873 by Joseph Majors, Minister, at the residence of Z. **Wise**.

Merrill **Westcott** and Violetta **Longstreth** were married on 27 Feb. 1873 by J. Biddison, Minister, at Stephen **Longstreth**'s. Isaac **Newton**, bondsman. [No ages given.]

Albert **Weaver**, age 38, and Sarah A. **Shipley**, age 30, were married on 2 Mar. 1873 by J.G. Davis, Minister, at his residence.

Freeman **Cory**, age 23, and Sally C. **Hamilton**, age 23, were married on 27 Feb. 1873 by J.P. Everett, Minister, at Louisburg, KS.

William H. **Shively**, age 25, and Barbara Susana **Adams**, age 18, were married on 27 Feb. 1873 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS. E. **Adams**, bondsman.

Benjamin Stewart **Hunter**, age 25, and Anna M. **Cashman**, age 18, were married on 2 Mar. 1873 by J.P. Everett, Minister, at S. **Cashman**'s in Louisburg, KS. Alexander **Kiser**, bondsman.

Justus L. **Bryan**, age 22, and Kittie **Eckhart**, age 19, were married on 5 May 1873 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at Zeke **Eckhart**'s.

Joel **Barrett**, age 25, and Eliza **Sims**, age 22, were married on 13 Mar. 1873 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at his residence.

Wesley **Hymer**, age 48, and Mary **Walton**, age 35, were married on 12 Mar. 1873 by Alex Cumming in Paola, KS.

Daniel W. **Parsons**, age 28, and Nancy **Potts**, age 14, were married on 23 Mar. 1873 by Alex Cumming in Paola, KS. Peter **Potts**, bondsman.

J.G. **Carleton**, age 35, and Ada May **Straley**, age 19, were married on 20 Apr. 1873 by Samuel Hymer, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father.

M.M. **Parker**, age 28, and Clara A. **Hiler**, age 23, were married on 12 Mar. 1873 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at his residence.

D.D. **Gill**, age 24, and Anna R. **Millis**, age 18, were married on 13 Mar. 1873 by Alex Cumming, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Jacob **Keiser**, age 55, and Mrs. Sarah A.J. **Smith**, age 40, were married on 13 Mar. 1873 by Henry A. Bell, Minister, at Hillsdale, KS.

George **Thompson**, over 21, and Susan Hester **Hoggett**, over 18, were married on 15 Feb. 1877 by J.J. Goodrick, J.P., at Perrie **O'Brien**'s. Perry **O'Brient**, bondsman.

William W. **Purcell**, age 23, and Mary Ann **Merdick**, age 18, were married on 20 Feb. 1877 by S.H. Saunders, J.P., at the residence of S. **Merdick**.

W.M. **Fowler**, over 21, and Alice V. **Pearson**, age 17, were married on 25 Feb. 1877 by S.L. Adair, Minister, at the residence of Wm. H. **Lashu**. W.M. **Pearson**, bondsman.

George **McQuillan**, over 21, and Emma S. **Witter**, age 18, were married on 25 Feb. 1877 by A.G. Shoemaker, J.P., at Rockville, KS.

Willit **Ireland**, age 22, and Addie **Folks** (or Hattie **Volks**), age 18, were married on 22 Feb. 1877 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the residence of J. **Aldinger**. Joseph **Aldinger**, bondsman.

J.C. **Pryor**, over 21, and America **Cox**, over 18, were married on 26 Feb. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS.

James L. **Jolley**, over 21, and Margrate J. **Bryant**, age 17, were married on 28 Feb. 1877 by Wm. Karr, J.P., at Fontana, KS.

Bickley **Meador**, over 21, and Mana E. **Wells**, age 21, were married on 3 Mar. 1877 by S.L. Adair, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS.

M.M. **Houghton**, over 21, and M.E. **Doane**, over 18, were married on 4 Mar. 1877 by Wm. Jones, Minister, at his residence.

George W. **Slaughter**, over 21, and Mrs. Mahala **Clark**, over 18, were married on 7 Mar. 1877 by J.B. Hamilton, Minister, at the residence of Mrs. Mahala **Clark**.

Alonzo B. **Carpenter**, age 27, and Alice **McDaniels**, age 21, were married on 6 Mar. 1877 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at his residence.

J.M. **Green**, over 21, and Hattie **Lamphen**, age 17, were married on 14 Mar. 1877 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Valley Twp., Miami Co., KS. S.O. **Day**, bondsman.

Reuben R. **Myers**, over 21, and Emma N. **Redenbaugh**, over 18, were married on 15 Mar. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at his office. Benjamin **Noel**, bondsman.

R.G. **Williams**, over 21, and May **Elwood**, over 18, were married on 18 Mar. 1877 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS. C.A. **Roscoe**, bondsman.

Alonzo O. **Cady**, over 21, and Margaret J. **Watkins**, over 18, were married on 18 Mar. 1877 by Eli Stringer, J.P., at the residence of W. **Watkins**.

Stephen **Cott**, over 21, and Julia E. **Gibson**, over 18, were married on 22 Mar. 1877 by Elbert Hoagland, J.P., at Louisburg, KS.

Andrew **Wright**, over 21, and Clemmie Lavina **Carson**, age 17, were married on 22 Mar. 1877 by J.J. Goodrick, J.P., at the residence of H.S. **Cure**. Henry **Carson**, bondsman.

✓ Willoughby L. **Jacobs**, age 28, and Janney **Hussey**, age 18, were married on 22 Mar. 1877 by Wm. D. Routher, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. C.W. **Mangrum**, bondsman. Hossey

Walter **Kuhn**, over 21, and Nancy A. **Jackson**, over 18, were married on 25 Mar. 1877 by Sam'l Hymer, Minister, at his residence.

William **Anderson**, age 22, and Elizabeth **Wilson**, age 17, were married on 26 Mar. 1877 by Christopher Russell, Minister, at Paola, KS.

John **Young**, over 21, and Carrie **Campbell**, over 18, were married on 29 Mar. 1877 by Wm. P. Caples, Minister, at Marysville, KS.

Albert **Adams**, age 23, and Melissa **Holland**, about 26 (or about 21), were married on 27 Mar. 1877 by Christopher Russell, Minister, at Paola, KS.

J.N. **Grimes**, age 29, and Nora **Markley**, age 19, were married on 3 Apr. 1877 by Wm. Jones, Minister, at Somerset, KS.

John W. **Cotteral**, age 24, and Emma **Fain**, age 20, were married on 4 Apr. 1877 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father.

B.F. **Cook**, over 21, and Carrie L. **Chesbro**, age 18, were married on 5 Apr. 1877 by Geo. Balcom, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father.

Anderson T. **Holcomb**, age 26, and Mary Louise **Tilton**, age 26, were married on 8 Apr. 1877 by J.E. Nicholson, Minsiter, at the residence of the bride's father.

Samuel V. **Lee**, age 26, and Emma Jane **Brown**, age 18, were married on 17 Apr. 1877 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at Mrs. **Copeland**'s.

George H.R. **Loveland**, over 21, and Sophronia **Knapp**, over 18, were married on 18 Apr. 1877 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at the residence of A. **Knapp**. L.E. **Eby**, bondsman.

B.H. **Reed**, over 21, and Annie V. **Dennison**, over 18, were married on 26 July 1877 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at his residence.

Peter W. **Goebel**, age 22, and Mary **Shaw**, age 19, were married on 2 Aug. 1877 by A.J. Abel, Catholic Priest, at Louisburg, KS.

Marcus N. **Neill**, age 21, and Marillie R. **Deane**, age 18, were married on 4 Aug. 1877 by Wm. Jones, Minister, at his residence.

George **Whitley** and Mahala **Cooper** were married on 10 Aug. 1877 by James Kingsley, J.P., at Paola, KS. [No ages given.]

George **Ross**, age 20, and Emma J. **Logston**, age 18, were married on 16 Aug. 1877 by Wm. Karr, J.P., at Fontana, KS. John C. **Ross**, bondsman.

Aug 1877 ✓ Bethel P. **Averill**, age 20, and Mary E. **Wells**, age 19, were married on 15 Aug. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS.

Jeremiah **Finch**, over 21, and Mrs. Rebecca Jane **Day**, over 18, were married on 19 Aug. 1877 by J.M. Walthall, J.P., at John **Walter**'s. J.F. **Chandler**, bondsman.

Benjamin F. **Mitchell**, over 21, and Sarah A. **Pulley**, age 17, were married on 23 Aug. 1877 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at Mr. Pulley's. Carlos **Pulley**, bondsman.

Calvin F. **Clendenning**, over 21, and R.F. **Quincy**, age 17, were married on 26 Aug. 1877 by Peter Lowe, J.P. Consent of H.H. **Quincy**.

S.J. **Waller**, over 21, and Nannie M. **Martin**, over 18, were married on 2 Sept. 1877 by John E. Nicholson, Minister, at Louisburg, KS.

Sep 1877 JP ✓ G.W. **Odenbaugh**, over 21, and Martha **Pittman**, over 18, were married on 2 Sept. 1877 by N.C. Averill, J.P., at Mound, KS.

James A. **Alberry**, over 21, and Lodella **Shullenburger**, age 16, were married on 5 Sept. 1877 by D.A. Perrin, Minister, at Paola, KS. Consent of parent.

George **Dehart**, age 26, and Mary **Shriver**, age 21, were married on 9 Sept. 1877 by John Smith, Minister, at his residence. Samuel **Shriver**, bondsman.

Samuel **Miller** and Mattie **Mills** were married on 8 Sept. 1877 by James Kingsley, J.P., at Paola, KS. [No ages given.]

John L. **Dorsey**, age 25, and Sarah Ellen **Baker**, age 16, were married on 12 Sept. 1877 by Wm. Lowther, Baptist Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. James N. **Baker**, bondsman.

Charles S. **Barrett**, over 21, and Lizzie **Phipps**, age 18, were married on 16 Sept. 1877 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at the residence of Joel **Barrett**.

W.J. **Thorp**, over 21, and Belle **Painter**, age 27, were married on 6 Dec. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS.

Albert C. **Packard** and Mrs. Angeline **Myers** were married on 28 July 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS. [No ages given.]

William C. **Anderson** and Caroline **Hutchison** were married on 4 July 1877 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS. [No ages given.]

Herman F. **Chesbro**, age 22, and Mattie **Gossett**, age 20, were married on 20 Sept. 1877 by L.P. Broad, Minister, at Paola, KS. H.E. **Chesbro**, bondsman.

Jasper **Malone**, age 22, and Arenoth **Pinkerton**, age 18, were married on 20 Sept. 1877 by James Kingsley, J.P., at Paola, KS.

Eli C. **Cox**, age 29, and Mary **Burns**, age 21, were married on 25 Sept. 1877 by M.J. Casey, Catholic Priest, at the residence of D. **Burns**.

Willard **Vanderburgh**, age 24, and Fidella **Lee**, age 22, were married on 25 Sept. 1877 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at the residence of J. **Upton**.

Frank W. **Mitchler**, age 24, and Mary **LeGrange**, age 20, were married on 4 Oct. 1877 by Wm. Jones, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Kimet **Wolf** and Emma **Hedrick** were married on 27 Oct. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS. [No ages given.]

John **Means**, age 21, and Louisa **Jefferson**, age 17, were married on 11 Oct. 1877 by John Davis, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS.

John S. **Kines**, age 21, and Pesuela Ann **Pulley**, age 18, were married on 14 Oct. 1877 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at Mr. **Pulley**'s.

DeForist **Smith** and Annie **Shirley** were married on 27 Sept. 1877 by James Kingsley, J.P., at the residence of the bride. [No ages given.]

Henry B. **Beets**, age 23, and Eliza **Miller**, age 18, were married on 18 Oct. 1877 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at Mr. **Miller**'s. David **Harbison**, bondsman.

George **Feldman**, over 21, and Catherine **New**, over 18, were married on 22 Oct. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS.

Lorenzo D. **Malson**, age 24, and Mary D. **Thralls**, age 22, were married on 31 Oct. 1877 by Geo. W. Smith, J.P., at his office in Douglas Co., KS.

Er(or S)ent(or B)eis (?) **DeMarquis**, age 25, and Sarah E. **Tann**, age 19, were married on 26 Oct. 1877 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at Miami Twp., Miami Co., KS.

John **Pollock**, age 22, and Delila Ann **Hatson**, age 21, were married on 2 Nov. 1877 by James Kingsley, J.P., at Paola, KS. W.P. **Stanley**, bondsman.

Nicholas **Clark**, age 22, and Nancy Jane **Redenbaugh**, age 19, were married on 4 Nov. 1877 by Samuel Kritsinger, Minister, at Rock Creek, KS.

F.M. **Walkins**, age 22, and F.E. **Clark**, age 19, were married on 4 Nov. 1877 by N.C. Averill, J.P., at Mound, KS. D.T. **Jones**, bondsman. ✓ Nov 1877

Paul **Russell**, over 21, and Menniper **Pugh**, over 18, were married on 22 Nov. 1877 by Wm. D. Lowther, Baptist Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. Arthur **Williams**, bondsman.

J.W. **White**, over 21, and Mrs. Martha Ann **Stokes**, over 18, were married on 22 Nov. ? 1877 by Noah Adher, Minister, at the M.E. Church in LaCygne, Linn Co., KS.

Solonious **Day**, age 23, and Margaret M. **Turner**, age 18, were married on 25 Nov. 1877 by A.H. Sherar, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Turner**. S.L. **Brooking**, bondsman.

F.P. **Brown**, age 31, and Rebecca **Hasless**, age 20, were married on 5 Dec. 1877 by Wm. P. Caples, Minister, at Hillsdale, KS. E. **Heflebower**, bondsman.

Frank J. **McLaughlin**, age 32, and Emma **Canfield**, age 20, were married on 3 Dec. 1877 by Wm. D. Lowther, Baptist, Minister, at Paola, KS.

B. Franklin **Pullam**, age 21, and Eliza C. **Anderson**, age 17, were married on 4 Dec. 1877 by Eli Stringer, J.P., at his office. Elizabeth S. **Anderson**, bondsperson.

Thomas A. **Kinzey**, age 22, and Emma Jane **Wynn**, age 20, were married on 5 Dec. 1877 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the residence of T.J. **Wynn**. Thos. J. **Wynn**, bondsman.

Richard M. **Bays**, age 26, and Emma **Parr** (Tarr?), age 18, were married on 13 Dec. 1877 by David H. Bundy, Minister, in Valley, KS.

Wesley **Taber**, age 45, and Mrs. Minnie **Mills**, age 46 (?), were married on 13 Dec. 1877 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS.

Herman **Klenk**, age 24, and Sallie **Fugert**, age 23, were married on 16 Dec. 1877 by S.L. Adair, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS. Barney **Reed**, bondsman.

Edward H. **Phillips**, age 22, and Lydia **Gorsuch**, age 20, were married on 23 Dec. 1877 by Israel Christian, J.P., at the residence of Wm. **Whitehead**. Geo. K. **Phillips**, bondsman.

Jed **Wilson**, age 38, and Melvina **Wilson**, age 19, obtained a license on 18 Dec. 1877. No return.

Edward **Price**, over 21, and Mrs. Eliza **Doan**, over 18, were married on 21 Dec. 1877 by Wm. Jones, Minister, at his residence. Daniel **George**, bondsman.

F.M. **Chandler**, age 21, and Margie A. **White**, age 20, were married on 21 Dec. 1877 ✓ by N.C. Averill, J.P., at Mound, KS.

William B. **McKensy**, age 33, and Lucinda **Eliott** of Miami Co., KS, age 25, were married on 23 Dec. 1877 by J.M. Walthall, J.P., at the residence of James **Eliott**.

Eli **Green**, age 21, and Sarah **Davis**, age 19, were married on 11 Nov. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS.

Joseph **Harris**, age 30, and Berrillie **McDaniel**, age 20, were married on 23 Dec. 1877 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at Mrs. **McDaniel**'s. Peter **Bayse**, bondsman.

E.N. **Cooper**, age 23, and Anna **Wagner**, age 21, were married on 27 Dec. 1877 by Wm. P. Caples, Minister, at Hillsdale, KS. D.B. **Cooper**, bondsman.

Charles O. **Tenny**, age 23, and Sarah E. **Robinson**, age 17, were married on 25 Dec. 1877 by Willis S. Webb, Minister, at Fontana, KS.

James A. **Newman**, age 29, and Hannah **Legg**, age 17, were married on 25 Dec. 1877 by James Kingsley, J.P., at Paola, KS. William **Majors**, bondsman.

James T. **Lee**, age 29, and Mary E. **Brown**, age 21, obtained a license on 24 Dec. 1877. No return.

Henry **Berkshire**, age 22, and Becky **Fry**, age 24, were married on 25 Dec. 1877 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS. George **Stone**, bondsman.

S.J. **Edwards**, age 23, and Hettie **Fry**, age 16, were married on 1 Jan. 1878 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS. Sol **Wilson**, bondsman.

Thomas B. **Middlemas**, age 21, and Susie **Hodge**, age 20, were married on 3 Jan. 1878 by Wm. Jones, Minister, at Somerset, KS. Chas. **Sherman**, bondsman.

James S. **Forgey**, age 35, and Carrie **Nofringer**, age 25, were married on 2 Jan. 1878 by B.L. Read, Minister, at Tho. L. **Hurst**'s.

Samuel **Parks** and Lizabeth **Grabeor** were married on 3 Jan. 1878 by J.R. Dowthat, J.P., at Fontana, KS. [No ages given.]

Charles N. **Weedman**, age 23, and Josie **Reed**, age 16, were married on 17 Jan. 1878 by J.R. Wright, Minister, at Spring Valley, KS.

J.W. **Keene**, age 31, and Mary Ann **Myers**, age 23, were married on 13 Jan. 1878 by Samuel Berker, Minister, at the residence of G. **Myers**.

John **Edwards**, age 21, and Etta **Ballard**, age 20, were married on 20 Jan. 1878 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, at New Lancaster, KS.

A.T. **Hopkins**, age 24, and Annie **West**, age 16, were married on 26 Jan. 1878 by C.F. Tracy, J.P., near New Lancaster, KS.

Thomas **Washburn**, age 30, and Jennie **Highly**, age 25, were married on 24 Jan. 1878 by Wm. D. Lowther, Baptist Minister, in Paola, KS.

C.B. **Cummings**, over 21, and Mrs. J.C. **Dale**, over 18, were married on 24 Jan. 1878 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the parsonage.

J.B. **Bates**, age 23, and Sarah **Stewart**, age 21, were married on 30 Jan. 1878 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at his residence.

Henry **Tucker**, age 23, and Jennie **Berns**, age 22, were married on 31 Jan. 1878 by L. Hendrickson, Minister, at the residence of J. **Benes**.

Joseph H. **McFarland**, age 24, and Loretta A. **Rohrer**, age 22, were married on 31 Jan. 1878 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS. E. **Rohrer**, bondsman.

George T. **Weedman**, age 39, and Mrs. Mary A. **Hollenbeck**, age 38, were married on 6 Feb. 1878 by J.A. Poteet, Minister, at the bride's residence. Alexander **Ricketts**, bondsman.

J.A. **Willett**, age 21, and Emma C. **Howard**, age 18, were married on 7 Feb. 1878 by J.M. Walthall, J.P., in Mound Twp., Miami Co., KS. W.H. **Howard**, bondsman.

Jesse O. **Nelson**, age 26, and Susan E. **Ivy**, age 17, were married on 6 Feb. 1878 by E.W. Robinson, P.J., at Paola, KS. Consent of parents given.

1878 ✓ Charles N. **Averill**, age 22, and Anna M. **Wrobleski**, age 16, were married on 13 Feb. 1878 by J.M. Walthall, J.P., in Mound Twp., Miami Co., KS. Mr. **Wrobleski**, bondsman.

Charles E. **Geboe**, age 21, and Elma **Chandler**, age 18, were married on 10 Feb. 1878 by Wm. D. Lowther, Baptist Minister, in Paola, KS.

Morgan **Morris**, age 21, and Mollie **Wilson**, age 22, were married on 20 Feb. 1878 by Wm. Huffman, Minister, in Miami Twp., Miami Co., KS. John **Aerni**, bondsman.

Calvin **Lillie**, age 21, and Margaret E. **Tuggles**, age 18, were married on 21 Feb. 1878 by Wm. P. Caples, Minister, at the residence of John A. **Tuggles**. John A. **Tuggles**, bondsman.

Frank **Orendorf**, age 23, and Frances E. **Bryan**, age 15, were married on 24 Feb. 1878 by Wm. Kern, J.P., at Fontana, KS. J.L. **Polley**, bondsman.

James A. **Butler**, age 21, and Eliza J. **Gehr**, age 21, were married on 22 Feb. 1878 by J.M. Walthall, J.P., at his office. Walter **Butler**, bondsman.

John E. **Smith**, age 20, and Sarah **Watkins**, age 18, were married on 21 Feb. 1878 by Wm. Ligett, J.P., at the **Watkins**' residence. Jacob **Smith**, bondsman.

Fred **Ludwick**, age 32, and Mary **Engleback**, age 38, obtained a license on 22 Feb. 1878. No return.

E.W. **Ivy**, age 28, and Maggie M. **Darlington**, age 26, were married on 26 Feb. 1878 by L.P. Broad, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Marvin **Roberts**, age 23, and Mary E. **Cooper**, age 22, were married on 3 Mar. 1878 by Wm. D. Lowther, Baptist Minister, at Fontana, KS.

S.A. **Day**, age 24, and Emma R. **Bundy**, age 18, were married on 3 Mar. 1878 by David H. Bundy, Minister, at Stanton, KS.

Anthony **Bower** of Nosem (?), age 25, and Hellena **Vohs** of Wea, age 19, were married on 4 Mar. 1878 by Daniel Hurley, Catholic Priest, at the Catholic Church.

Pg

(34) Barney White, minister — perf marriage 05 Dec 1870 ✓

27 N. C. Averill, minister (Hassey?) 22 May 1869 ✓

15 Barney White, min m. 26 Mar. 1871
Richard S. Hassey (18) + Mattie E Averill (15)
at J. C. Averill's — John W. White bondsman (my g. grandpa) ✓

{40. Norman Averill, minister at Mead TWP perf mge 17 Nov 1872 ✓
{40 Quincy M Averill (24) & Rebecca D Haygood (21) m 14 Apr 1872 ✓
by James Mowry, minister, at [illegible] (Pardee?)

43 Norman Averill, minister perf mge 05 Dec 1872 ✓

60 Bethel P Averill (29) + Mary E Wells (18) m. ~~18~~ 15 Aug 1877
by E W Robinson P.J. at Pardee

60 N.C. Averill JP at Mound KS m couple 02 Sep 1877

62 Charles N Averill (22) + Anna M Wrobleski (16) m 13 Feb 1878
by J M Walthall JP in Mound TSP — Mr Wrobleski bondsman.

61 N. C. Averill JP at Mound TSP m. couple 04 Nov 1877
" " m another cple 21 Dec. 1877

Norman Averill performed many other weddings but I did not copy the pages - (ministers are not indexed) not recognizing any of our relatives on these pages.

James J. **Wilson**, age 27, and Alice **Pipher**, age 22, were married on 22 Feb. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at the residence of B.F. **Miller** in Paola, KS.

Elgeva V. **Horton**, age 30, and Elizabeth J. **Fletcher**, age 20, were married on 16 Feb. 1871 by Alex Cummings, Minister, at Paola, KS.

David T. **Holdren**, age 20, and Elizabeth **Kirby**, age 20, were married on 28 Feb. 1871 by Anderson Myers, Minister, at the residence of the bride's father. W.L. **Holdren**, bondsman.

Peter **Frazier**, age 22, and Mattie **Denny**, age 16, were married on 23 Feb. 1871 by P.P. Fowler, J.P., at Paola, KS.

William T. **Potts** and E.G. **Brandon** were married on 5 Mar. 1871 by J.B. Orwing, Minister, age the M.E. parsonage in Paola, KS. [No ages given.]

S.C. **Matthews**, age 24, and M.J. **Grant**, age 19, were married on 5 Mar. 1871 by David Collins, Minister, at the residence of Mrs. **Grant**.

William **Hopkins**, age 22, and Patsey **Karr**, age 30, were married on 4 Mar. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at Mrs. **Walrod**'s in Paola, KS.

William J. **Bound**, age 26, and Eliza Ann **Ruble**, age 16, were married on 23 Mar. 1871 by D.H. Gibson, J.P., at Fontana, KS.

William B. **Lucas**, age 31, and Casander M. **Hollingsworth**, age 17, were married on 7 Mar. 1871 by Israel Christie, J.P., at M.V. **Sewell**'s. M.V.B. **Sewel**, bondsman.

John H. **Ringer**, age 30, and Louisa **Roberts**, age 19, were married on 9 Mar. 1871 by John Smith, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Roberts**.

John **Beaver**, age 29, and Elvira J. **Brown**, age 24, were married on 12 Mar. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at the Westfall Hotel.

Joseph **Brodais**, age 28, and Laura **Nelson**, age 25, obtained a license on 11 Mar 1871. No return.

George **Moore**, age 26, and Laura **Nelson**, age 25, were married on 12 Mar 1871 by J.B. Orwin, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Moore**. [License dated 13 Mar. 1871.]

Albert **Burkett**, age 24, and Kate **Downing**, age 18, were married on 13 Mar. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office.

Morgan T. **Weatherby**, age 24, and Amanda M. **Eby**, age 23, were married on 16 Mar. 1871 by Joseph P. Everett, Minister, at the residence of Christain **Eby**.

Joseph **Brodais**, age 28, and Sarah **Alexander**, age 24, were married on 15 Mar. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at his office.

Isaac N. **Morgan**, age 36, and Catherine Secrest, age 34, were married on 23 Mar. 1871 by Anderson Myers, Minister, at Alexander **Kapp**'s. E. **Knapp**, bondsman.

(dep r.) William C. **Woods**, age 26, and Mary E. **Smalley**, age 22, were married on 19 Mar. 1871 by L. Henderickson, Minister, at Osawatomie, KS.

W.I. **Kimble**, age 34, and S. Emma **Stephenson**, age 24, were married on 22 Mar. 1871 by Wesley Sattin, Minister, at Paola, KS.

Charles F. **James**, age 25, and Margaret E. **Manley**, age 21, were married on 22 Mar. 1871 by Thos. J. Taylor, Minister, at the St. Charles Hotel.

✓ Richard S. **Hussey**, age 18, and Martha E. **Averhill**, age 18, were married on 26 Mar. 1871 by Barney White, Minister, at J.C. **Averhill**'s. John W. **White**, bondsman.

Reed P. **Brucker**, age 28, and Flouretta J. **Erskine**, age 16, were married on 1 Apr. 1871 by H.L. McLain, Minister, at his house in Paola, KS.

John J. **Collins**, age 22, and Laura A. **Dennison**, age 17, were married on 6 Apr. 1871 by J.W. Grant, J.P., at the residence of Mr. **Dennison**.

Robert **Rowcroft**, age 20, and Deborah C. **Clark**, age 21, were married on 8 Apr. 1871 by J.B. Orwig, Minister, at Mr. **Clark**'s in Stanton, KS.

Philip F. **Latimer**, age 40, and L.E.J. **Wickline**, age 23, were married 11 Apr. 1871 by A. Jenkins, Minister, at the residence of Mr. **Wickline**.

Joseph D. Smalley, age 27, and Ellen **Rice**, age 17, were married on 11 Apr. 1871 by J.W. Walthall at the residence of H. **Rice**.

Ludwig **Hublitz**, age 29, and Hewrietta **Eulraing**, age 23, were married on 6 Apr. 1871 by Joshua Clayton, P.J., at Paola, KS.

Edwin P. **Toms**, age 30, and Annie Isabel **Servos**, age 17, obtained a license on 12 Apr. 1871. The license was returned marked "no marriage". F.A. **Niles**, bondsman.

SPRING GROVE CEMETERY

Row V

BRYAN, Elsie Fern July 29, 1905 - Feb. 26, 1977
Leslie L. Mar. 4, 1899 - Oct. 2, 1976

JONES, Mary C. 1836 - 1909 "Mother"

Lot #13 HUSSEY, Martha E. 1852 - 1895 "Mother"
Richard S. 1852 - 1917 "Father"
Lot #14 Walter May 1, 1891 - May 2, 1894, son of R.S. & M.E.

Row W

BURKS, Warner Davis July 16, 1848 - Feb. 20, 1818, Civil War Marker
Lucy Ellen Sept. 16, 1851 - Oct. 26, 1923

Lot #13 AVERILL, Martha E. Oct. 10, 1822 - Jan. 3, 1908, wife of N.C. ✓
N.C. Jan. 11, 1815 - Feb. 12, 1902 ✓
Anna M. 1861 - 1954
Charles N. 1855 - 1936

Row X

Lot #11 DOWNING, J.F., Born June 18, 1897, son of James & Emma

DOMAN, Infant son of Wm. & May, Born Mar. 20, 1895, Died Mar. 20, 1895

Lot #16 GROVER, Asro, Died Feb. 28, 1900, Aged 1 yr 11 mos 24 days, son of T. & E.

Row Y

Lot #11 JOHNSON, Ara G. 1891 - 1967 "Father"
Isaac 1850 - 1926
Gulia 1857 - 1918

Lot #12 BURKS, James A., Died Jan. 13, 1900, Aged 79 yrs 7 mos 12 days
Elizabeth Jan. 19, 1900, Aged 83 yrs 10 mos 27 days

Lot #13 BEALS, Jesse Apr. 28, 1820 - Apr. 27, 1883
Mary A. Mar. 6, 1820 - July 6, 1888

Row Z

✓ Lot #9 AVERILL, A.W., Died Feb. 4, 1891, Aged 73 yrs 6 mos 25 days

Lot #11 BALES, Jennie, Born Sept. 3, 1867, Died ______
Jacob May 18, 1841 - June 6, 1933 "Masonic Emblem"

Lot #14 CHaMBERS, Andrew B., Died Apr. 6, 1875, Aged 1 yr 8 mos,
son of G. & G.

Lot #16 JOHNSON, Ned 1854 - 1901
Minnie 1868 - 1908, his wife
Glen 1901 - 1908, their son
(3 small stones, "Glen", "Mother" & "Father")

Lot #7 PARKER, Harriet June 27, 1816 - Jan. 9, 1900, wife of E.W

Lot #8 DUNCAN, Effie Aug. 13, 1885 - Aug. 28, 1965
Curtis W. Feb. 19, 1881 - June 8, 1970
Claude 1876 - 1937, brother
Wiliamson, Died May 21, 1882, Aged 34 yrs,
Civil War Marker (Hanaway Bros., Lane)

Lot #9 McDANIELS, Marilda May 28, 1854 - Oct. 26, 1917

ROBERTSON, Helen Barnard 1895 - 1937 "Mother"

Lot #10 BARNARD, Mary L., Died Sept. 6, 1891, Aged 19 yrs 7 mos
18 days, dau. of T.E. & P.M.
Calvin E., Died Sept. 6, 1885, Aged 3 yrs 10 mos
5 days, son of T.E. & Phebe M.
Thos E., Died Sept. 28, 1884, Aged 38 yrs 8 mos
26 days
Lot #11 Lucinda S., Died Nov. 19, 1892, Aged 72 yrs
mos 26 days, wife of Calvin
Lot #12 Calvin, Died Apr. 2, 1889, Aged 69 yrs 5 mos
22 days

Lot #13 HUSSEY, T.J. 1823 - 1905, Co. f 2nd Iowa Vol Cav.
(Civil War Marker)
Louisa 1827 - 1894, wife "Mother"

Lot #13 JACOBS, Jennie H. Oct. 1, 1859 - Oct. 26, 1886

Lot #13 HUSSEY, Quincy J. Jan. 12, 1872 - July 8, 1878, dau. of
R.S. & M.E.
Mary Nov. 13, 1877 - Nov. 25, 1877, dau. of
R.S. & M.E.

✓ Lot #14 WHITE, Eddie May 30, 1874 - Jan. 30, 1875, Age 8 mos,
son of J.W. & Sarah

Lot #14 STANER, Jay, infant son of N.B. & Emma

Lot #16 MONROE, Clarence B., Died July...illegible, son of
S. & M.A.

SPRING GROVE CEMETERY

Lot #14 CHaMBERS, Andrew B., Died Apr. 6, 1875, Aged 1 yr 8 mos,
son of G. & G.

Lot #16 JOHNSON, Ned 1854 - 1901
Minnie 1868 - 1908, his wife
Glen 1901 - 1908, their son
(3 small stones, "Glen", "Mother" & "Father")

Lot #7 PARKER, Harriet June 27, 1816 - Jan. 9, 1900, wife of E.W

Lot #8 DUNCAN, Effie Aug. 13, 1885 - Aug. 28, 1965
Curtis W. Feb. 19, 1881 - June 8, 1970
Claude 1876 - 1937, brother
Wiliamson, Died May 21, 1882, Aged 34 yrs,
Civil War Marker (Hanaway Bros., Lane)

Lot #9 McDANIELS, Marilda May 28, 1854 - Oct. 26, 1917

ROBERTSON, Helen Barnard 1895 - 1937 "Mother"

Lot #10 BARNARD, Mary L., Died Sept. 6, 1891, Aged 19 yrs 7 mos
18 days, dau. of T.E. & P.M.
Calvin E., Died Sept. 6, 1885, Aged 3 yrs 10 mos
5 days, son of T.E. & Phebe M.
Thos E., Died Sept. 28, 1884, Aged 38 yrs 8 mos
26 days
Lot #11 Lucinda S., Died Nov. 19, 1892, Aged 72 yrs 9
mos 26 days, wife of Calvin
Lot #12 Calvin, Died Apr. 2, 1889, Aged 69 yrs 5 mos
22 days

Lot #13 HUSSEY, T.J. 1823 - 1905, Co. f 2nd Iowa Vol Cav.
(Civil War Marker)
Louisa 1827 - 1894, wife "Mother"

Lot #13 JACOBS, Jennie H. Oct. 1, 1859 - Oct. 26, 1886

Lot #13 HUSSEY, Quincy J. Jan. 12, 1872 - July 8, 1878, dau. of
R.S. & M.E.
Mary Nov. 13, 1877 - Nov. 25, 1877, dau. of
R.S. & M.E.

✓ Lot #14 WHITE, Eddie May 30, 1874 - Jan. 30, 1875, Age 8 mos,
son of J.W. & Sarah

Lot #14 STANER, Jay, infant son of N.B. & Emma

Lot #16 MONROE, Clarence B., Died July...illegible, son of
S. & M.A.

SPRING GROVE CEMETERY

Lot #14 CHaMBERS, Andrew B., Died Apr. 6, 1875, Aged 1 yr 8 mos,
son of G. & G.

Lot #16 JOHNSON, Ned 1854 - 1901
Minnie 1868 - 1908, his wife
Glen 1901 - 1908, their son
(3 small stones, "Glen", "Mother" & "Father")

Lot #7 PARKER, Harriet June 27, 1816 - Jan. 9, 1900, wife of E.W.

Lot #8 DUNCAN, Effie Aug. 13, 1885 - Aug. 28, 1965
Curtis W. Feb. 19, 1881 - June 8, 1970
Claude 1876 - 1937, brother
Wiliamson, Died May 21, 1882, Aged 34 yrs,
Civil War Marker (Hanaway Bros., Lane)

Lot #9 McDANIELS, Marilda May 28, 1854 - Oct. 26, 1917

ROBERTSON, Helen Barnard 1895 - 1937 "Mother"

Lot #10 BARNARD, Mary L., Died Sept. 6, 1891, Aged 19 yrs 7 mos
18 days, dau. of T.E. & P.M.
Calvin E., Died Sept. 6, 1885, Aged 3 yrs 10 mos
5 days, son of T.E. & Phebe M.
Thos E., Died Sept. 28, 1884, Aged 38 yrs 8 mos
26 days
Lot #11 Lucinda S., Died Nov. 19, 1892, Aged 72 yrs [illegible]
mos 26 days, wife of Calvin
Lot #12 Calvin, Died Apr. 2, 1889, Aged 69 yrs 5 mos
22 days

Lot #13 HUSSEY, T.J. 1823 - 1905, Co. f 2nd Iowa Vol Cav.
(Civil War Marker)
Louisa 1827 - 1894, wife "Mother"

Lot #13 JACOBS, Jennie H. Oct. 1, 1859 - Oct. 26, 1886

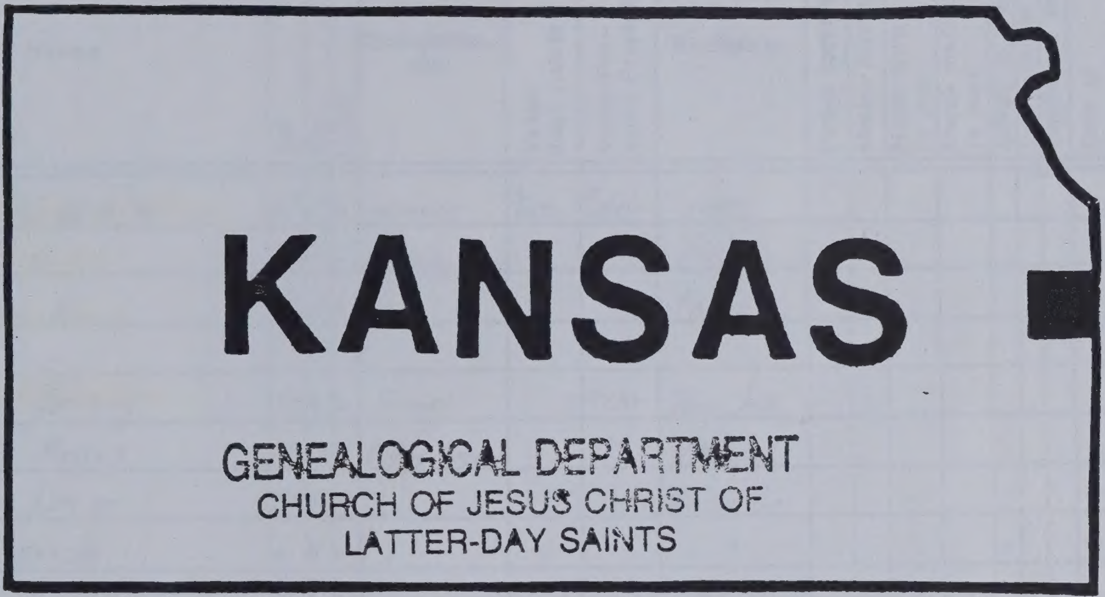
Lot #13 HUSSEY, Quincy J. Jan. 12, 1872 - July 8, 1878, dau. of
R.S. & M.E.
Mary Nov. 13, 1877 - Nov. 25, 1877, dau. of
R.S. & M.E.

✓ Lot #14 WHITE, Eddie May 30, 1874 - Jan. 30, 1875, Age 8 mos,
son of J.W. & Sarah

Lot #14 STANER, Jay, infant son of N.B. & Emma

Lot #16 MONROE, Clarence B., Died July...illegible, son of
S. & M.A.

CEMETERIES OF MIAMI COUNTY,



GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

VOLUME I

PUBLISHED BY:
MIAMI COUNTY
GENEALOGY
SOCIETY

US/CAN
978.168
V3c
v. 1

Book, pg 192 says "Spring Grove Cemetery"
from downtown Osawatomie 5½ miles Southeast on Highway #169,
then 1 mile West. Just East of Friends Episcopal Church.

T18 R21 S31. This section represents the West part of the cemetery.

1870 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

Date of Search Nov 1987 (B.G. Pringle)

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

☐ Original Copy
☐ Extract Copy
☒ Microfilm Copy
☐ Printed Copy

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Search No.

Enclosure No.

Call No.

Notes:

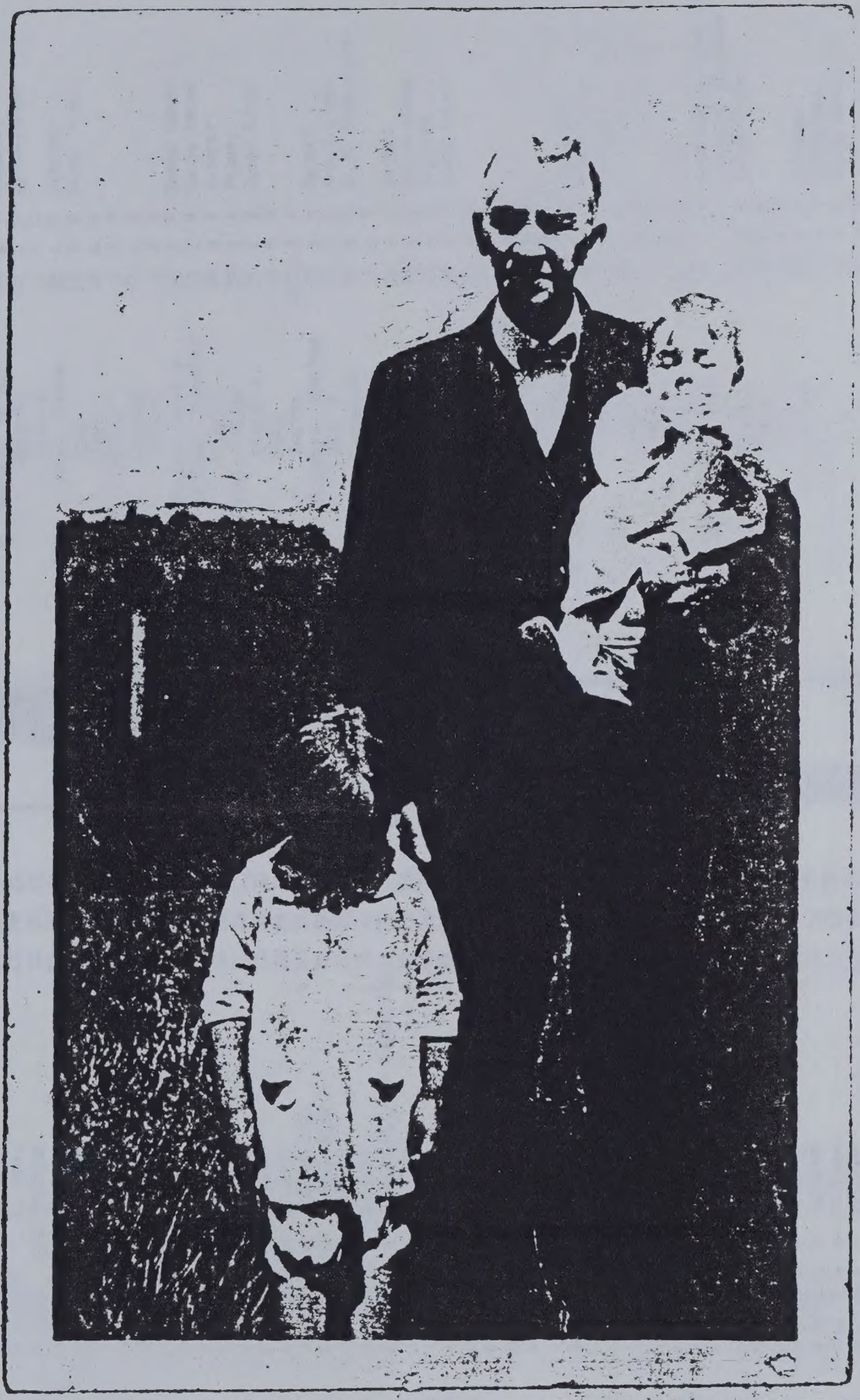
Miami County, Kansas. Osawatomie TWP (Post Office: Stanton, Ks)

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Dwelling No.	Family No.	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value-Real Estate	Value-Personal Property	Birthplace	Father foreign bn.	Mother foreign bn.	Month born in year	Month married in year	School in year	Can't read or write	Eligible to vote	Date of Enumeration	Remarks
445?		44	John W. White	27	M	W	Farmer	$600-	$200-	Iowa									
			Sarah J. "	21	F	W	Keeping house			Illinois									
			William W	1	M	W				Kansas									
446	47	47	White, Barney	55	M	W	Farmer		$700-	New York									
			" Mariah	32	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois									stepmother
			" Louisa	7	F	W				Wisconsin					✓				
			" Orvan	6	M	W				"					✓				
			" Martha	4	F	W				Iowa									
			" Hannah	1	F	W				"									
423-4	lines 38-40		Mound				TWP												
			Averill N. C.	55	M	W	Farmer	$2000-	1,500	Indiana									
			" Martha E	47	F	W	Keeping house			Virginia									
			" Quincy M	22	M	W	Farmer			Illinois									
			" Martha	17	F	W	School/home			Iowa									
			" Charles V	15	M	W	"			"									
			" P. B.	13	F	W	School			"									

I have misplaced the microfilmed copy and will have to make new copies when I can get to Madison Wi. In the meantime, this shows page + residence numbers.

Incidentally, John W White and his father Barney were both Methodist preachers - Barney did not stay in Kansas - went back to Crawford Co. Wi - but for a while John + Sarah Jane lived in Lane, Franklin Co KS, close by.



Rev. John Wesley White (age 83) and his great grand-daughters, Norma (age 3) and infant Billie Gene Hansen. Photo taken late in 1926.

Rev. John Wesley White (age 83) and his great granddaughter, Norma (age 3) and infant, Billie Gene Graham. Photo taken late in 1926.

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Tennessee

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
			Mourning, Cory A	w	f	3	d	s	at home		IL	IL	IL
			Bayless, Sarh E	w	f	42	S/1	w	helping		IL	IN	IL
	29	29	Smith, Lewis	w	m	36		m	laborer		OH	VA	OH
			Almira	w	f	36	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH	KY
			Charles S	w	m	11	s	s	athome		IL	OH	IL
			Edman C	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	OH	IL
			Sarah C	w	f	3	d	s	at home		IL	OH	IL
			Albert	w	m	5/12			b. Dec.		IL	OH	IL
	30	30	Gammant, Frank	w	m	22		m/y	farming		IL	IL	IL
			Sarah	w	f	22	w	m/y	Housekeeper		IA	OH	IN
			Portlow, Black	w	m	74	F/1	m	laborer	x	OH	GE	GE
			Partlow, Lenna A	w	f	52	M/1	m	helps daughter		IN	VA	OH
	31	31	Farrenkopf, John	w	m	52		m	farming		BA	BA	BA
			Lizzie	w	f	43	w	m	Housekeeper		LU	LU	LU
			Mary	w	f	18	d	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Carry	w	f	17	d	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Fanny	w	f	15	d	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Joseph	w	m	12	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Jhon	w	m	9	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Charles	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
			Thomas	w	m	3	s	s	at home		IL	BA	LU
	32	32	Nelson, James A	w	m	30		m	mining coal	x	IL	IL	IL
			Amanda A	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IN	KY
			Hattie M	w	f	6	d	s	at home		IL	IL	IL
			Sarah E	w	f	11/12			b. June		IL	IL	IL
	33	33	Spicer, Barby	w	f	51		s	Housekeeping & gardening	x	PA	WU	PA
			Susan J B	w	f	28	ni	s	has none	x	PA	PA	PA
			Wyke, George A	w	m	18	ne	s		x	PA	PA	PA
	34	34	Busselmire, Guss	w	m	45		m	coal mining	x	BA	BA	BA
			Rebeca	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper	x	PA	GR	OH
			Kate	w	f	13	d	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Barby	w	f	10	d	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Fanny	w	f	7	d	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			John	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Terry	w	f	2	s	s	at home		IL	BA	PA
			Cary E	w	f	1/12			b. May		IL	BA	PA
5	36	36	Averill, Allen W	w	m	62		m	farming, internal injury		IN	CT	NY
			Mary A	w	f	52	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	VA
			John	w	m	25	s	s	laborer		IL	IN	OH
			Warren	w	m	23	s	w	farming		IL	IN	OH
			Frank A	w	m	15	s	s	farming	x	IL	IN	OH
			Laura E	w	f	7	d	s	at home		IL	IN	OH
			Arther A	w	m	1	g/s		at home		IL	IL	CN
	37	37	Whalin, Furgus	w	m	52		m	farming	x	IR	IR	IR
			Ellen	w	f	35	w	m	Housekeeper		IR	IR	IR
			Pat	w	m	16	s	s	farming	x	IL	IR	IR
			Furgus	w	m	10	s	s	farming		IL	IR	IR
			John F	w	m	5	s	s	at home		IL	IR	IR
			Anne C	w	f	4	d	s	at home		IL	IR	IR
			Turus L	w	m	2	s	s	at home		IL	IR	IR
			Thomas W	w	m	1/12			b. May		IL	IR	IR
			Noland, Michel	w	m	60	bd	s	laborer		IR	IR	IR
	38	38	Johnson, Comidor	w	m	51		m	farming		OH	CT	CT
			Jane E	w	f	46	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	CT	CT
			Calvin E	w	m	20	s	s	farming		IL	OH	OH

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

State: Illinois County: McDonough Town of Tennessee

			Eighmy, Emily M.	2	f	W		IL	
			Walter E.	1/12	m	W		IL	Apr
	70	70	Dull, Wm.	55	m	W	Keeps hotel	VA	
			Margaret	55	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Harriet E.	23	f	W		VA	
11			Celia A. B.	17	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Enos B.	21	m	W	Carpenter	VA	
			Charles E.	11	m	W	..	IN	
	71	71	Waddill, D. B.	24	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Mary E.	22	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Clara E.	1	f	W		IL	
	72	72	O Brien, Thomas	35	m	W	Laborer	IR	
			Mary	35	f	W	Keeps house	IR	
			James	10	m	W		IR	
			Maria	6	f	W		IR	
			Patrick	4	m	W		IL	
			Bridget	1	f	W		IL	
	73	73	Miller, Sarah J.	57	f	W	Keeps house	TN	
			Redding, Caroline	19	f	W	Keeps house	AR	
			Guston	26	m	W	Laborer	SW	
	74	74	Post, George	50	m	W	Farmer	NY	
			Elmira A.	30	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Emma	4	f	W		IL	
			Lualta	10/12	f	W		IL	Aug.
	75	75	Cockeram, Stephen	65	m	W	Farmer	NC	
			Mary J.	30	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Samuel B.	24	m	W	R. R. Conductor	IL	
			Virgil	9	m	W		IL	
	76	76	Averill, Allen	53	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Mary A.	42	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Charles P.	22	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			Martha E.	20	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Sarah E.	18	f	W		IL	
			John M.	16	m	W		IL	
			Ira W.	13	m	W		IL	
			Frank A.	5	m	W		IL	
			Burton	5/12	m	W		IL	Jan
	77	77	Kidwell, Isaac	39	m	W	Carpenter	IL	
			Julia A.	38	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			Frederic A.	18	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			James A.	14	m	W		IL	
			Mary E.	7	f	W		IL	
			Rosa B.	2	f	W		IL	
			Myra A.	7/12	f	W		IL	Nov.
	78	78	Riley, George	66	m	W	confined to home for years by sickness	VA	
12			Sarah	60	f	W	Keeps house	MA	
			Alice	18	f	W		OH	
			Sarah	16	f	W		OH	
			Odes, Ethan	20	m	W	Laborer	IL	
	79	79	Nance, F. W.	49	m	W	Clergyman	TN	
			S. J.	40	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			B. F.	16	m	W		IL	
			C. E.	13	m	W		IL	
			G. A.	13	m	W		IL	
			J. W.	11	m	W		IL	
			James	1	m	W		IL	

Sarah Jane R. Averill^7 (Norman Chancellor^6 Philo^5 Moses^4 Isaac^3 William^2 William^1) was born 18 Oct 1849, near Colchester, Tennessee Township, in McDonough County, Illinois. She was daughter of Norman Chancellor and Martha E. (Clayton) Averill. (She was also later the much-loved mother of Grandpa Wesley White.) When she was a little two-year old, her family and others in the extended Averill Family (except for Uncle Henry and his family, who went to Oregon) followed the Des Moines River to Webster County in North Central Iowa, stayed briefly, and settled only slightly south on a nice big farm at Pilot Mound Township in Boone County. She was in a Sunday School class at the local Methodist Church, and her father studied Methodism and was licensed to preach.

On 16 Sep 1867, when she was a month short of her 18th birthday, Sarah Jane married the popular 24-year old minister of the church they attended-- the Rev. John Wesley White, born 30 Nov. 1843 near Millville, Clayton County, Iowa. The wedding was at the bride's home, performed by a Rev. E. H. Hessig*. Undoubtedly her parents were delighted that she had chosen a husband of such undeniably good character, but one wonders whether she realized the difficult life that awaited her as the wife of an evangelistically inclined Free Methodist minister in a more isolated community, who was often sent by church headquarters on difficult missions.

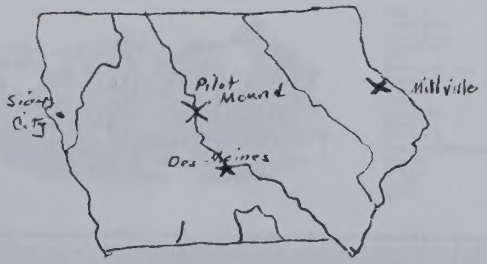
John Wesley's father was Barney White, born 1815 in New York State, and his deceased mother was Susan (Griffith) White, born 1827 in Kentucky. From this it can be seen that the couple had something in common. Her father, born in Indiana, had New York parents, and her mother was born in Virginia. His father was born in New York and his mother in Kentucky; thus, both mothers were southerners and both fathers had New York backgrounds.

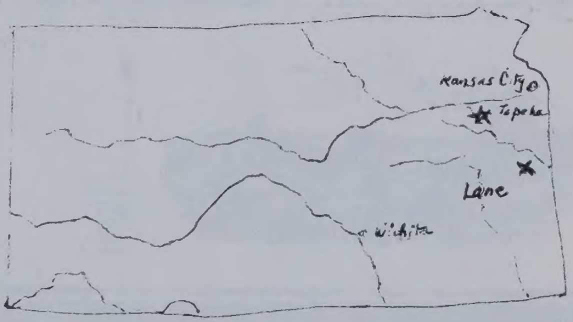
Among those in attendance at the wedding were the bride's parents and the groom's father and new stepmother, Maria (Hubanks) White.

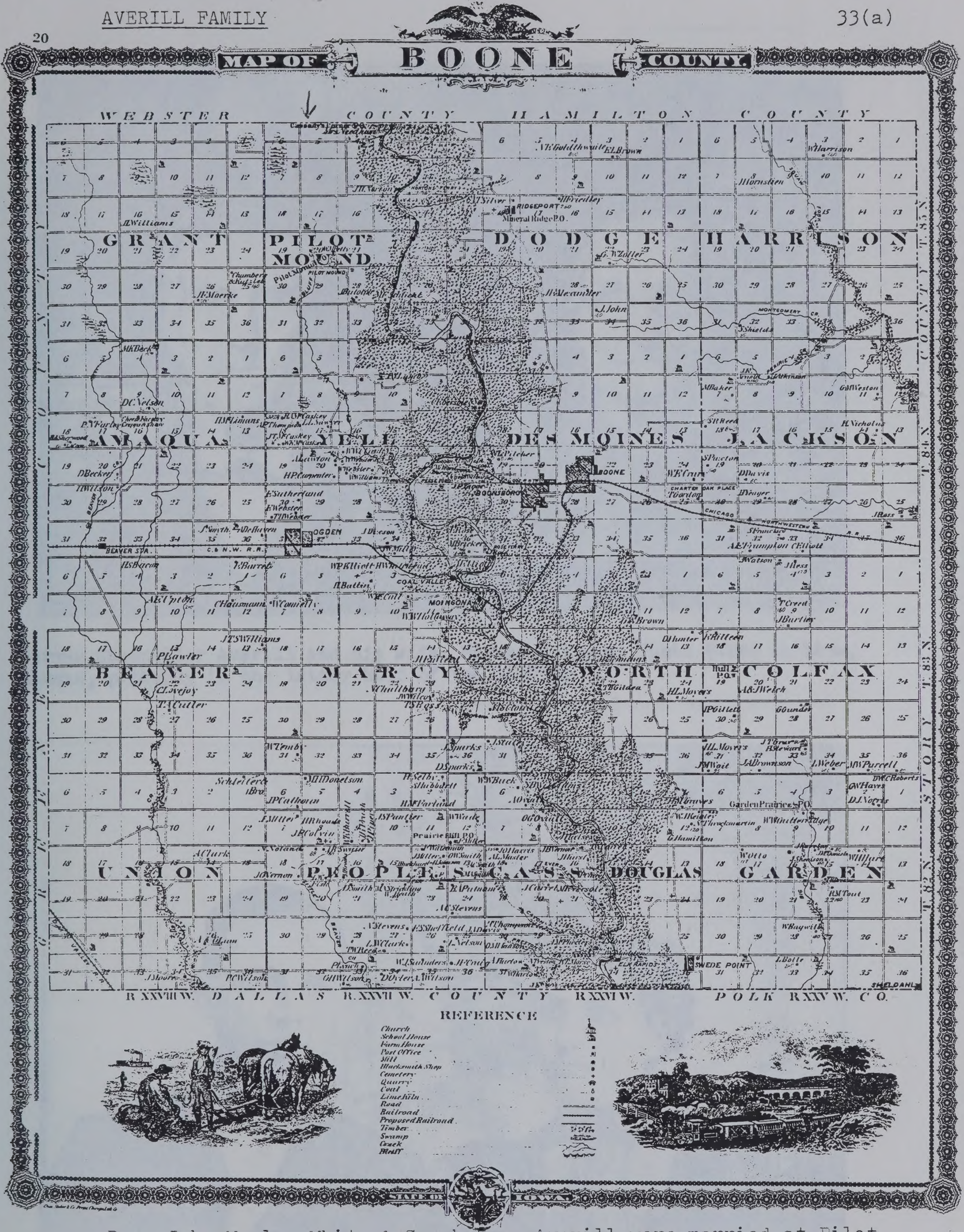
The temptation now, especially since the writer remembers the White family so well, is to go into too much detail about Rev. John Wesley White, and about the White children and grandchildren. That would be out of place here, because this is the Averill Family story. The Whites should be dealt with in their own story. Therefore, an attempt will be made to limit this to conditions or events affecting the life of Sarah Jane Averill White.

---

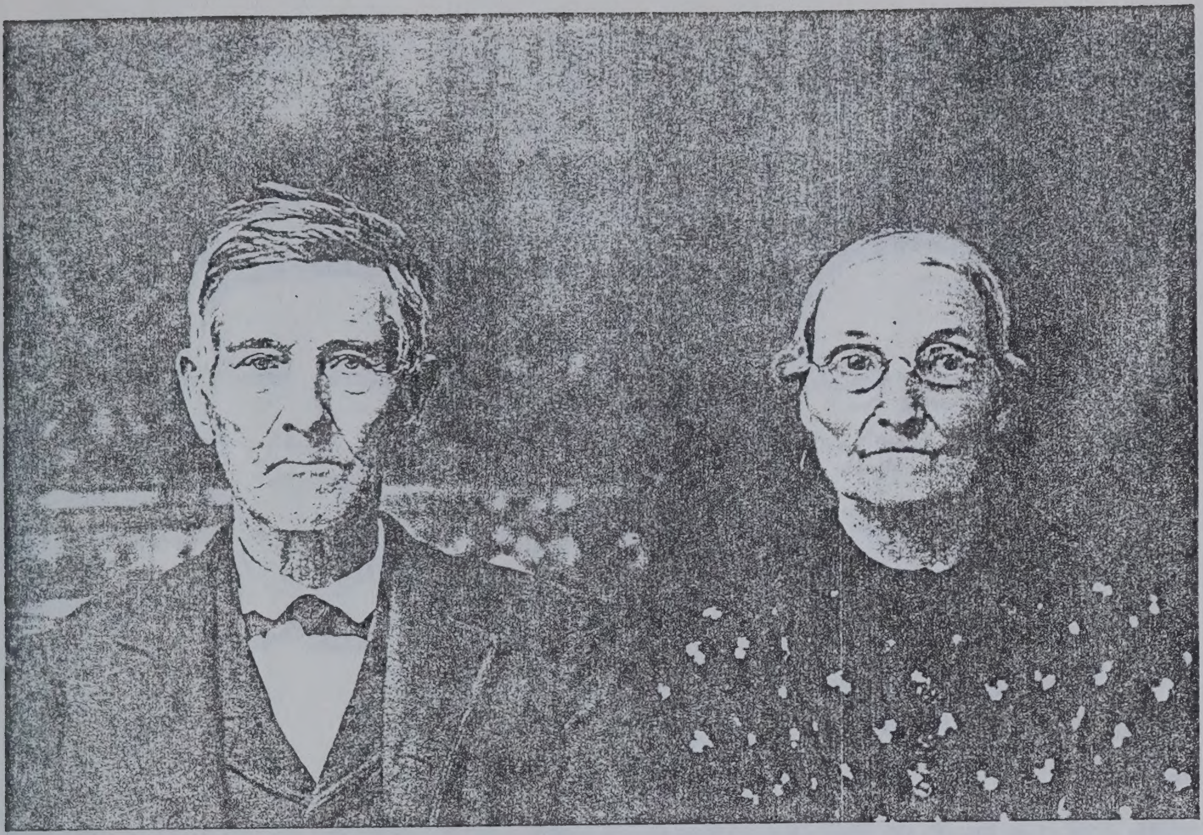
*Family Bible Records



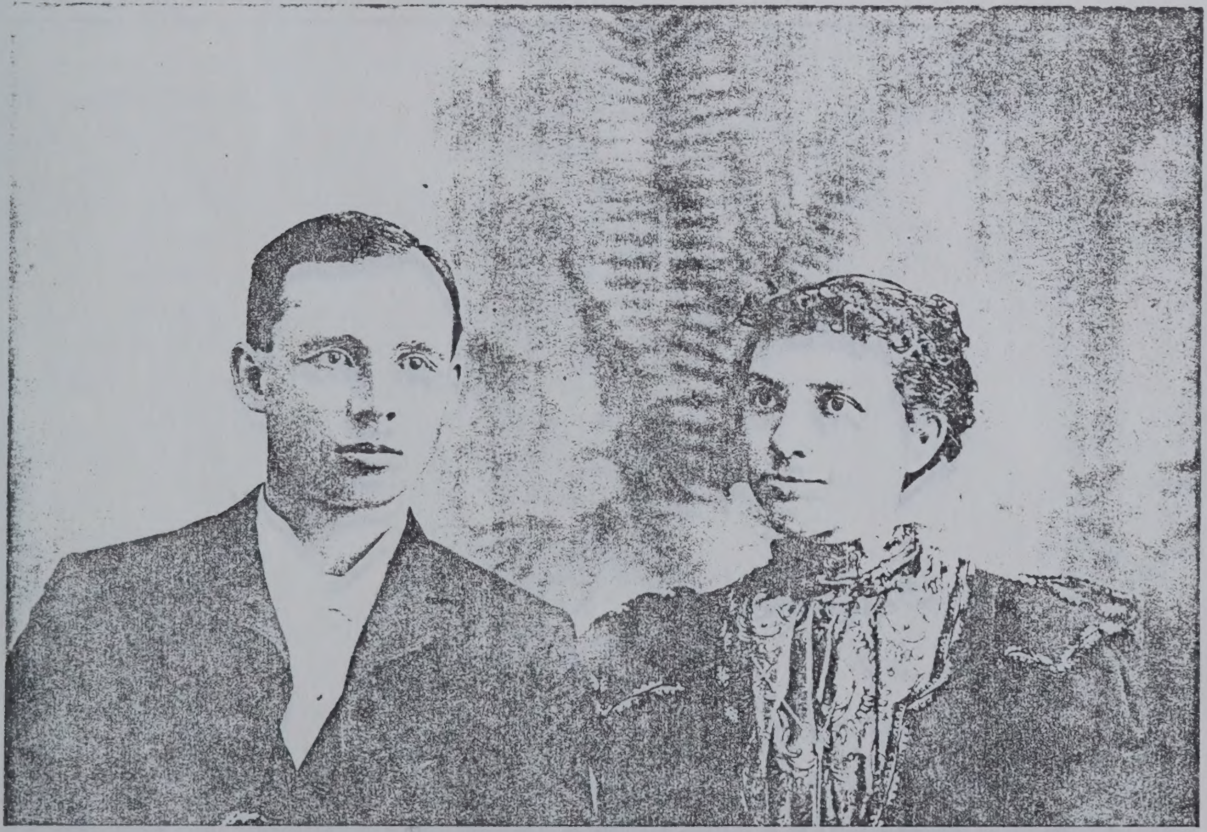



20
MAP OF BOONE COUNTY
WEBSTER COUNTY
HAMILTON COUNTY
GREENE COUNTY
STORY COUNTY
T. 85 N.
T. 84 N.
T. 83 N.
T. 82 N.
GRANT
PILOT MOUND
DODGE
HARRISON
AMAQUA
YELL
DES MOINES
JACKSON
BEAVER
MARCY
WORTH
COLFAX
UNION
PEOPLES
CASS
DOUGLAS
GARDEN
RIDGEPORT
Mineral Ridge P.O.
Pilot Mound
BOONE
BOONSBORO
OGDEN
BEAVER STA.
C. & N.W. R.R.
CHICAGO & NORTHWESTERN R.R.
CHARTER OAK PLACE
MONTGOMERY CO.
COAL VALLEY
MOINGONA
Prairie Hill P.O.
Garden Prairie P.O.
SWEDE POINT
SHELDAHL
R. XXVIII W.
DALLAS COUNTY
R. XXVII W.
R. XXVI W.
POLK
R. XXV W. CO.
REFERENCE
Church
School House
Farm House
Post Office
Mill
Blacksmith Shop
Cemetery
Quarry
Coal
Lime Kiln
Road
Railroad
Proposed Railroad
Timber
Swamp
Creek
Bluff
STATE OF IOWA

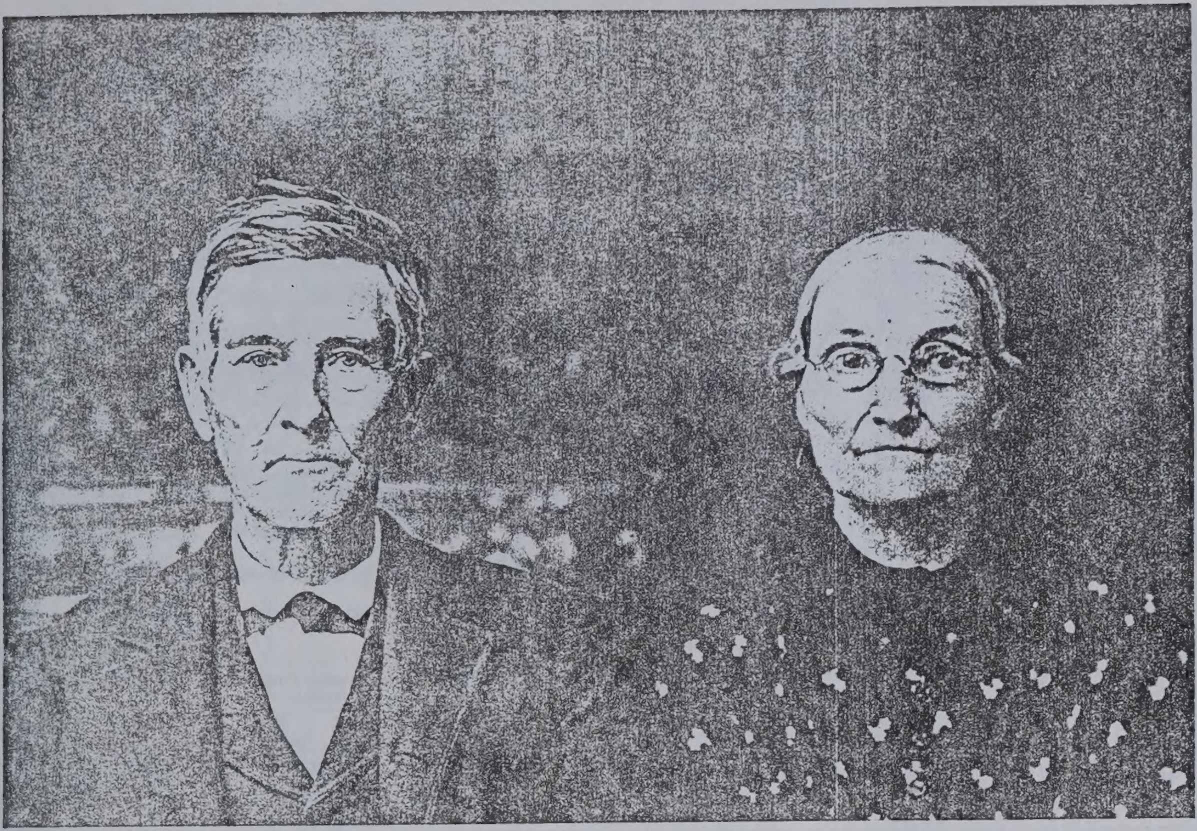
Rev. John Wesley White & Sarah Jane Averill were married at Pilot Mound Twp, Boone County IA on 16 September 1867.



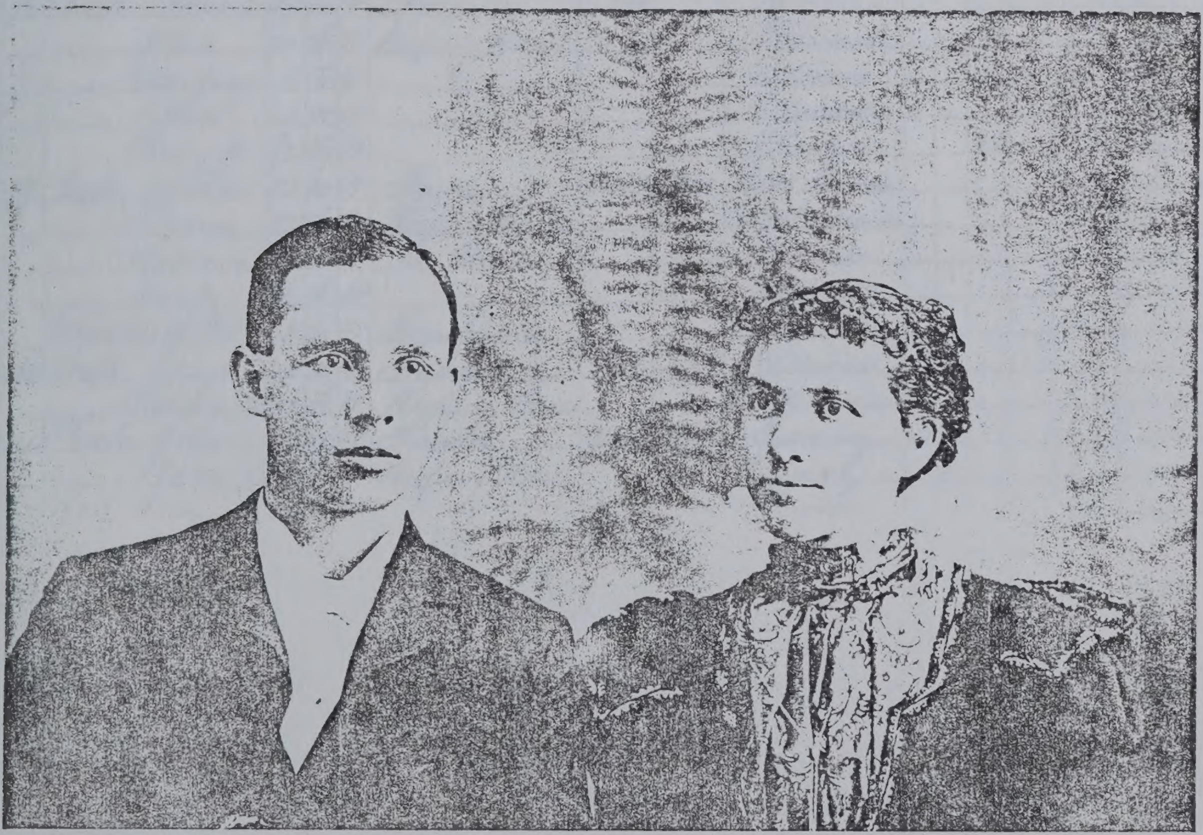
Norman Chancellor Averill and his wife, Martha E. Clayton. Photo taken in Lane, Kansas, probably in the latter half of the 1870's.



William Wesley White and his wife, Mary Liddie, or Lydia (Dunn). Photo taken in Hamilton, Mo. in the late 1890's. Wesley was a grandson of N.C. and M.E. Averill.



Norman Chancellor Averill and his wife, Martha E. Clayton Photo taken in Lane, Kansas, probably in the latter half of the 1870's.



William Wesley White and his wife, Mary Liddie, or Lydia (Dunn). Photo taken in Hamilton, Mo. in the late 1890's. Wesley was a grandson of N.C. and M.E. Averill.

1870

		— Mary Bell	2	F	W				Kansas											31
95	95	Truell John	30	M	W	Farmer		800	Ohio									/		32
		— Elizabeth	25	F	W	Keeping House			Iowa											33
		— Lydia J	1	F	W				Kansas											34
96	96	Davis Reubin	35	M	W	Farmer		550	Indiana									/		35
		— Lydia	28	F	W	Keeping House			Indiana											36
		— Charlie	6	M	W				Iowa					/	/					37
97	97	Averill M L	55	M	W	Farmer	2000	1000	Indiana									/		38
		— Martha E	47	F	W	Keeping House			Virginia											39
		Quincy M	22	M	W	Farmer	500	100	Illinois									/		40
							$3250	$5025							3			3		

Dwellings, 8 No. of white females, 22 No. of males, foreign born, ___ No. of insane, ___
families, 8 " " colored males, ___ " " females, " " ___
white males, 18 " " females, ___ " " blind, ___

ge No. 73 ☞ Inquiries numbered 7, 16, and 17 are not to be asked in respect to infants. Inquiries numbered 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, and 20 are to be answered (if at all) merely by an affirmative mark, as /

HEDULE 1.—Inhabitants in Miami Township, in the County of Miami, State of Kansas, enumerated by me on the 25th day of June, 1870.

st Office: Stanton

Israel Christie, Ass't Marshal.

Families, numbered in the order of visitation.	The name of every person whose place of abode on the first day of June, 1870, was in this family.	DESCRIPTION. Age at last birth-day. If under 1 year, give months in fractions, thus, 3/12.	Sex.—Males (M.), Females (F.)	Color.—White (W.), Black (B.), Mulatto (M.), Chinese (C.), Indian (I.)	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each person, male or female.	VALUE OF REAL ESTATE OWNED. Value of Real Estate.	Value of Personal Estate.	Place of Birth, naming State or Territory of U. S.; or the Country, if of foreign birth.	PARENTAGE. Father of foreign birth.	Mother of foreign birth.	If born within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	If married within the year, state month (Jan., Feb., &c.)	Attended school within the year.	EDUCATION. Cannot read.	Cannot write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, or idiotic.	CONSTITUTIONAL RELATIONS. Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards.	Male Citizens of U. S. of 21 years of age and upwards, whose right to vote is denied or abridged on other grounds than rebellion or other crime.	
2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	
	Averill Martha	17	F	W	At Home			Iowa					/						1
	— Charles W	15	M	W	Farm Laborer			Iowa					/	/					2
	— P. B	13	F	W				Iowa					/						3
98	Burke William	29	M	W	Farmer	400		Indiana									/		4
	— Delia	25	F	W	Keeping House			Illinois											5
	— Loa Anna	6	F	W				Illinois											6
	— John	4	M	W				Illinois											7
	— Mary J A	9/12	F	W				Kansas			Oct								8
99	Babb Jonathan	53	M	W	Farmer	2500	800	East Tennessee									/		9
	— Suzanna	55	F	W	Keeping House			North Carolina											10
	— Silvana	18	F	W	At Home			Illinois					/						11
	— Emily	13	F	W				Illinois					/						12
	Chandler J M	13	M	W	Farm Laborer			Kansas					/	/					13
100	Babb George	24	M	W	Farmer	800	400	Illinois									/		14
	— Lavina K	20	F	W	Keeping House			North Carolina											15
101	Ciebu John	26	M	W	Farmer	2400	800	Germany	/	/									16
	— Jane	23	F	W	Keeping House			Germany	/	/							/		17
	[illegible]	11	F	W				Kansas											18

enumerated by me on the day of

TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

B

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

State Kansas

County Miami

Township or other division of county Mound Township [Insert name of township, town, precinct, district, or other civil division, as the case may be. See instructions.]

Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,

Enumerated by me on the 9th day of June, 1900, Richard S. Nuary, Enumerator.

Supervisor's District No. 2

Enumeration District No. 125

Sheet No. 6

Name of Institution,

Ward of city,

06

Line	Street	House Number	Number of dwelling house in the order of visitation	Number of family in the order of visitation	NAME of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1900, was in this family.	RELATION. Relationship of each person to the head of the family.	Color or race.	Sex.	Date of birth: Month.	Date of birth: Year.	Age at last birthday.	Whether single, married, widowed, or divorced.	Number of years married.	Mother of how many children.	Number of these children living.	Place of birth of this Person.	Place of birth of Father of this person.	Place of birth of Mother of this person.	Year of immigration to the United States.	Number of years in the United States.	Naturalization.	Occupation.	Months not employed.	Attended school (in months).	Can read.	Can write.	Can speak English.	Owned or rented.	Owned free or mortgaged.	Farm or house.	Number of farm schedule.
51					Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				Iowa	Germany	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
52			60	60	Umbenhower Virgil A.	Head	W	M	Apr	1846	54	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	65
53					— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee							yes	yes	yes				
54					— Shannon.	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66
55			61	61	Davis, John E.	Head	W	M	Dec	1854	40	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales	Un			Farmer	0		—	yes	yes	O	M	F	67
56					— Jennie L.	Wife	W	M	June	1864	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio							yes	yes	yes				
57					— Clark C.	Son	W	M	Jan	1898	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio													
58					— Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio													
59			63	63	McLain Floyd F.	Head	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68
60					— Laura F.	Wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany							yes	yes	yes				
61					— Marion B.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa						6	yes	yes	yes				
62	4		64	64	Averill Bethel B.	Head	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	22			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69
63					— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	22	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana							yes	yes	yes				
64					— Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Labor	0		yes	yes	yes				
65					— Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Labor		4	yes	yes	yes				
66					— James M.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes				
67					— Annie May.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes				
68					— Charlie W.	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas													
69			65	65	Averill Norman H.	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	55			Indiana	Connecticut	New York				Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H	
70					— Martha E.	Wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	55	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia							yes	yes	yes				
71			66	66	Baker William W.	Head	W	M	Feb	1852	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70
72					— Elizabeth.	Wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri							yes	yes	yes				
73					— Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
74					— Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1880	19	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
75					Dickey Minerva.	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
76					— James.	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
77			67	67	Dearborn George	Head	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland	Un			Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71
78					— Angie	Wife	W	F	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine					0		yes	yes	yes				
79					— William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
80					— Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
81					— Robin C.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
82					— Bessie.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						3	yes	yes	yes				
83					— Minnie.	Dau	W	F	June	1891	7	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois						2	yes	no	yes				
84					— Rinie.	Dau	W	F	Oct	1895	4	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois													
85					[illegible]	[illegible]	W		[illegible]	1897	1	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois													

MIAMI CO, KANSAS 1900

224.

TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

B

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

State Kansas
County Miami
Township or other division of county Mound Township [Insert name of township, town, precinct, district, or other civil division, as the case may be. See instructions.]
Name of Institution,
Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,
Ward of city,
Enumerated by me on the 9th day of June, 1900, Richard S. Hussy, Enumerator.

Supervisor's District No. 2
Enumeration District No. 125
Sheet No. 6

06

	LOCATION. Street	House Number	Number of dwelling-house, in the order of visitation. 1	Number of family, in the order of visitation. 2	NAME of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1900, was in this family. 3	RELATION. Relationship of each person to the head of the family. 4	Color or race. 5	Sex. 6	Date of birth Month. 7	Date of birth Year. 7	Age at last birthday. 8	Whether single, married, widowed, or divorced. 9	Number of years married. 10	Mother of how many children. 11	Number of these children living. 12	Place of birth of this Person. 13	Place of birth of Father of this person. 14	Place of birth of Mother of this person. 15	Year of immigration to the United States. 16	Number of years in the United States. 17	Naturalization. 18	Occupation. 19	Months not employed. 20	Attended school (in months). 21	Can read. 22	Can write. 23	Can speak English. 24	Owned or rented. 25	Owned free or mortgaged. 26	Farm or house. 27	Number of farm schedule. 28	
51					Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				Iowa	Germany	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes					51
52			60	60	Umbenhour Virgil A. 3-1	Head C	W	M	Apr	1846	54	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	65	52
53					—— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee							yes	yes	yes					53
54					—— Shannon.	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66	54
55			61	61	Davis, John J. 4-1 / 5+4	Head 2C	W	M	Dec	1854	40	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales		Un		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	67	55
56					—— Jennie L	wife	W	M	Jun	1864	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio							yes	yes	yes					56
57					—— Clark C.	Son	M	M	Jan	1899	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio														57
58					—— Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio														58
59			62	62	McLain Floyd F. 3-1 / 9	Head 1C	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68	59
60					—— Laura F	wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany							yes	yes	yes					60
61					—— Marion B.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa						6	yes	yes	yes					61
62			64	64	Averill Bethel B. 9-1 / 7	Head 9C	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	22			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69	62
63					—— Mary E.	wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	22	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana							yes	yes	yes					63
64					—— Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Laborer	0		yes	yes	yes					64
65					—— Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Laborer		4	yes	yes	yes					65
66					—— James M.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes					66
67					—— Annie May.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes					67
68					—— Charlie W.	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas														68
69			65	65	Averill Norman E. 9-1	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	55			Indiana	Connecticut	New York				Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H		69
70					—— Martha E. 6-1	wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	55	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia							yes	yes	yes					70
71			66	66	Baker William W. 8-1 / 4-6	Head 1R	W	M	Feb	1853	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70	71
72					—— Elizabeth.	wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri							yes	yes	yes					72
73					—— Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes					73
74					—— Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1880	19	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes					74
75					Dickey Minerva.	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes					75
76					—— James.	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes					76
77			67	67	Dearborn George 9-1 / 9	Head 7C	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland		Un		Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71	77
78					—— Angie	wife	W	F	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine					0		yes	yes	yes					78
79					—— William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes					79
80					—— Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes					80
81					—— Robin C.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes					81
82					—— Vernie.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						3	yes	yes	yes					82
83					—— Winnie.	Dau	W	F	June	1891	7	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois						2	yes	no	yes					83
84					—— Renie.	Dau	W	F	Oct	1895	4	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois														84
85					—— Ortie	Son	W	M	Aug	1898	1	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois														85

51			Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				Iowa	Germany	Pennsylvania		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
52	66	66	Umbenhour Virgil A.	Head C	W	M	Apr	1846	54	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	65
53			— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee					yes	yes	yes				
54			— Shannon	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66
55	67	67	Davis John J.	Head 2C	W	M	Dec	1859	40	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales	Un	Farmer	0		no	yes	yes	O	M	F	67
56			— Jennie L.	wife	W	M	Jun	1864	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio					yes	yes	yes				
57			— Clark C.	Son	M	M	Jan	1898	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio											
58			— Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio											
59	63	63	McLain Floyd F.	Head 1C	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68
60			— Laura F.	wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany					yes	yes	yes				
61			— Marion B.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa				6	yes	yes	yes				
62	64	64	Averill Bethel B.	Head C	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	22			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69
63			— Mary E.	wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	22	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana					yes	yes	yes				
64			— Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas		Farm Laborer	0		yes	yes	yes				
65			— Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas		Farm Laborer		4	yes	yes	yes				
66			— James M.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				7	yes	yes	yes				
67			— Annie May	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				7	yes	yes	yes				
68			— Charlie W.	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas											
69	65	65	Averill Norman E.	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	55			Indiana	Connecticut	New York		Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H	
70			— Martha E.	wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	55	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia					yes	yes	yes				
71	66	66	Baker William W.	Head	W	M	Feb	1853	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania		Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70
72			— Elizabeth	wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri					yes	yes	yes				
73			— Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa					yes	yes	yes				
74			— Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1880	19	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa					yes	yes	yes				
75			Dickey Minerva	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa					yes	yes	yes				
76			— James	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
77	67	67	Dearborn George	Head C	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland	Un	Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71
78			— Angie	wife	W	M	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine			0		yes	yes	yes				
79			— William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois				4	yes	yes	yes				
80			— Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois				4	yes	yes	yes				
81			— Robin C.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois				4	yes	yes	yes				
82			— Bernie	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois				3	yes	yes	yes				
83			— Winnie	Dau	W	F	June	1891	7	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois				2	yes	no	yes				
84			— Renie	Dau	W	F	Oct	1895	4	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois											
85			— Orrie	Son	W	M	Aug	1898	1	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois											
86	68	68	Taylor James	Head 1C-1R	W	M	Mar	1825	75	M	35			Tennessee	North Carolina	North Carolina		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	72
87			— Mary A.	Wife	W	F	Mar	1836	64	M	35	10	7	North Carolina	Virginia	North Carolina					yes	yes	yes				
88			— Edwin J.	Son	W	M	Oct	1876	23	S				Kansas	Tennessee	North Carolina		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
89			Hutchins Floyd T.	GrSon	W	M	June	1894	5	S				Kansas	Missouri	Kansas				1							
90	69	69	Day Charles	Head	W	M	Apr	1863	37	M	19			Kansas	Kentucky	Ohio		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R		F	73
91			— Louisa K.	wife	W	F	May	1864	36	M	19	6	6	Kansas	Germany	Germany					yes	yes	yes				
92			— Kate	Dau	W	F	June	1884	15	S				Kansas	Kansas	Kansas					yes	yes	yes				
93			— Sadie	Dau	W	F	Sept	1888	11	S				Kansas	Kansas	Kansas				3	yes	yes	yes				
94			— Sophia	Dau	W	F	Jan	1891	9	S				Kansas	Kansas	Kansas				3	yes	yes	yes				
95			— Louisa	Dau	W	F	Aug	1896	3	S				Missouri	Kansas	Kansas											
96			— Corval	Son	W	F	Feb	1900	3/12	S				Kansas	Kansas	Kansas											
97	70 ~~69~~	70 ~~69~~	Sigler Herman	Head 2R	W	M	Feb	1867	33	M	12			Ohio	Ohio	Ohio		Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R		F	74
98			— Lurena	wife	W	F	June	1868	31	M	12	6	4	Kansas	Illinois	Pennsylvania					yes	yes	yes				
99			— Mamie	Dau	W	F	Aug	1888	11	S				Kansas	Ohio	Kansas				2	yes	yes	yes				
100			— Lloyd	Son	W	M	June	1890	9	S				Kansas	Ohio	Kansas				2	yes	yes	yes				

MIAMI CO, KANSAS 1900

TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

B

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

State Kansas

County Miami

Township or other division of county Mound Township

Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,

Supervisor's District No. 2

Enumeration District No. 125

Sheet No. 6

Name of Institution,

Ward of city

Enumerated by me on the 9th day of June, 1900, Richard S. [illegible], Enumerator.

06

Line	Street 1	House Number 1	Dwelling 1	Family 2	NAME 3	RELATION 4	Color or race 5	Sex 6	Month 7	Year 7	Age 8	Marital 9	Years married 10	Mother of how many children 11	Children living 12	Place of birth of this Person 13	Place of birth of Father 14	Place of birth of Mother 15	Year of immigration 16	Years in U.S. 17	Naturalization 18	Occupation 19	Months not employed 20	Attended school 21	Can read 22	Can write 23	Can speak English 24	Owned or rented 25	Owned free or mortgaged 26	Farm or house 27	Number of farm schedule 28	Line
51					Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				Iowa	Germany	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes					51
52			66	66	Umbenhower Virgil A.	Head	W	M	Apr	1846	54	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	65	52
53					— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee							yes	yes	yes					53
54					— Shannon	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66	54
55			67	67	Davis John L.	Head	W	M	Dec	1854	45	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales	Na			Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	67	55
56					— Jennie L	Wife	W	M	June	1864	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio							yes	yes	yes					56
57					— Clark C	Son	M	M	Jan	1898	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio														57
58					— Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio														58
59			68	68	McLain Floyd F.	Head	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68	59
60					— Laura F	Wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany							yes	yes	yes					60
61					— Marion B	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa						6	yes	yes	yes					61
62			69	69	Averill Bethel B.	Head	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	22			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69	62
63					— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	22	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana							yes	yes	yes					63
64					— Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Laborer	0		yes	yes	yes					64
65					— Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Laborer		4	yes	yes	yes					65
66					— James M.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes					66
67					— Annie May	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes					67
68					— Charlie W	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas														68
69			70	70	Averill Norman E.	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	55			Indiana	Connecticut	New York				Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H		69
70					— Martha E.	Wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	55	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia							yes	yes	yes					70
71			71	71	Baker William W.	Head	W	M	Feb	1852	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70	71
72					— Elizabeth	Wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri							yes	yes	yes					72
73					— Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes					73
74					— Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1890	9	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes					74
75					Dickey Minerva	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes					75
76					— James	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes					76
77			72	72	Deacon George	Head	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland	Na			Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71	77
78					— Angie	Wife	W	F	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine					0		yes	yes	yes					78
79					— William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes					79
80					— Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes					80
81					— Robin C.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes					81
82					— Bernie	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E	Illinois						3	yes	yes	yes					82
83					— Minnie	Dau	W	F	June	1891	7	S				Kansas	Canada E	Illinois						2	yes	no	yes					83
84					— Rinie	Dau	W	F	[illegible]	189[illegible]		S				"		"														84

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

MIAMI CO, KANSAS

1900

234

TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

B

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

State Kansas

County Miami

Supervisor's District No. 2

Enumeration District No. 125

Sheet No. 6

Township or other division of county Mound Township [Insert name of township, town, precinct, district, or other civil division, as the case may be. See instructions.]

Name of Institution

Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,

Ward of city

Enumerated by me on the 9th day of June, 1900, Richard S. Heasey, Enumerator.

06

LOCATION. IN CITIES. Street	House Number	Number of dwelling house, in the order of visitation	Number of family, in the order of visitation	NAME of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1900, was in this family. Enter surname first, then the given name and middle initial, if any. Include every person living on June 1, 1900. Omit children born since June 1, 1900.	RELATION. Relationship of each person to the head of the family.	Color or race	Sex	DATE OF BIRTH. Month	Year	Age at last birthday	Whether single, married, widowed, or divorced	Number of years married	Mother of how many children	Number of these children living	NATIVITY. Place of birth of this Person	Place of birth of Father of this person	Place of birth of Mother of this person	CITIZENSHIP. Year of immigration to the United States	Number of years in the United States	Naturalization	OCCUPATION, TRADE, OR PROFESSION of each person TEN YEARS of age and over. Occupation	Months not employed	EDUCATION. Attended school (in months)	Can read	Can write	Can speak English	OWNERSHIP OF HOME. Owned or rented	Owned free or mortgaged	Farm or house	Number of farm schedule
1		1	2	3	4	5	6	7		8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
51				Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				Iowa	Germany	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
52		60	60	Umbenhour Virgil A. 3-1	Head C	W	M	Apr	1846	54	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	65
53				— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee							yes	yes	yes				
54				— Shannon	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66
55		61	61	Davis, John E. 4-1	Head 2C	W	M	Dec	1859	40	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales	Un			Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	67
56				— Jennie L	wife	W	M	Jun	1864	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio							yes	yes	yes				
57				— Clark C	Son	M	M	Jan	1898	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio													
58				— Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio													
59		62	62	McLain Floyd F. 3-1	Head 1C	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68
60				— Laura F	Wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany							yes	yes	yes				
61				— Marion B	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa						6	yes	yes	yes				
62		64	64	Averill Bethel B. 2-1	Head 2C	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	22			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69
63				— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	22	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana							yes	yes	yes				
64				— Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Labor	0		yes	yes	yes				
65				— Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Labor		4	yes	yes	yes				
66				— James M.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes				
67				— Annie May	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes				
68				— Charlie W	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas													
69		65	65	Averill Norman H. 5-1	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	55			Indiana	Connecticut	New York				Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H	
70				— Martha E.	Wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	55	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia							yes	yes	yes				
71		66	66	Baker William W. 6-1	Head 90-1R	W	M	Feb	1852	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70
72				— Elizabeth	wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri							yes	yes	yes				
73				— Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
74				— Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1880	19	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
75				Dickey Minerva	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
76				— James	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
77		67	67	Dearborn George 9-1	Head 1C	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland	Un			Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71
78				— Angie	wife	W	F	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine					0		yes	yes	yes				
79				— William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
80				— Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
81				— Robin C.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
82				— Bernie	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						3	yes	yes	yes				
83				— Minnie	Dau	W	F	June	1891	7	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois						2	yes	no	yes				
84				— Rinie	Dau	W	F	Oct	189																					

MIAMI CO, KANSAS 1900

194

TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

B

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

State Kansas
County Miami

Supervisor's District No. 2
Enumeration District No. 125
Sheet No. 6

Township or other division of county Mound Township (Insert name of township, town, precinct, district, or other civil division, as the case may be. See instructions.)

Name of Institution,

Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,

Ward of city,

Enumerated by me on the 9th day of June, 1900, Richard S. Hussey, Enumerator.

	LOCATION. Street	House Number	Number of dwelling house, in the order of visitation (1)	Number of family, in the order of visitation (2)	NAME of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1900, was in this family. (3)	RELATION. (4)	Color or race (5)	Sex (6)	Date of birth: Month (7)	Date of birth: Year (7)	Age at last birthday (8)	Whether single, married, widowed, or divorced (9)	Number of years married (10)	Mother of how many children (11)	Number of these children living (12)	Place of birth of this Person (13)	Place of birth of Father of this person (14)	Place of birth of Mother of this person (15)	Year of immigration to the United States (16)	Number of years in the United States (17)	Naturalization (18)	Occupation (19)	Months not employed (20)	Attended school (in months) (21)	Can read (22)	Can write (23)	Can speak English (24)	Owned or rented (25)	Owned free or mortgaged (26)	Farm or house (27)	Number of farm schedule (28)
51					Dedrick Joshua B.	Bro	W	M	Feb	1852	48	S				Iowa	Germany	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
52			66	66	Umbenhour Virgil A. 3-1	Head 1C	W	M	Apr	1846	54	M	29			Ohio	Virginia	New York				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	65
53					— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	May	1853	47	M	29	2	2	Texas	Tennessee	Tennessee							yes	yes	yes				
54					— Shannon	Son	W	M	Feb	1876	24	S				Missouri	Ohio	Texas				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	66
55			67	67	Davis John L. 4-1 / 01+4	Head 2C	W	M	Dec	1854	46	M	5			Wales	Wales	Wales	Na			Farmer	0		—	yes	yes	O	M	F	67
56					— Jennie L.	Wife	W	F	June	1864	35	M	5	2	2	Ohio	Pennsylvania	Ohio							yes	yes	yes				
57					— Clark C.	Son	W	M	Jan	1898	2	S				Colorado	Wales	Ohio													
58					— Ellen B.	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Wales	Ohio													
59			68	68	McLain Floyd F. 3-1 / 3	Head 1C	W	M	Dec	1853	46	M	15			Illinois	Pennsylvania	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	68
60					— Laura F.	Wife	W	F	Sept	1863	36	M	15	1	1	Iowa	Germany	Germany							yes	yes	yes				
61					— Marion B.	Dau	W	F	Nov	1885	14	S				Iowa	Illinois	Iowa						6	yes	yes	yes				
62			69	69	Averill Bethel B. 3-1 / 7	Head 2C	W	M	Nov	1856	43	M	22			Iowa	Indiana	Virginia				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	69
63					— Mary E.	Wife	W	F	Mar	1858	42	M	22	7	7	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana							yes	yes	yes				
64					— Albert B.	Son	W	M	Jan	1879	21	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Laborer	0		yes	yes	yes				
65					— Fred M.	Son	W	M	June	1885	14	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas				Farm Laborer		4	yes	yes	yes				
66					— James M.	Son	W	M	Sept	1890	9	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes				
67					— Annie May	Dau	W	F	Nov	1892	7	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas						7	yes	yes	yes				
68					— Charlie W.	Son	W	M	Feb	1895	5	S				Kansas	Iowa	Kansas													
69			70	70	Averill Norman F. 2-1	Head	W	M	Jan	1815	85	M	55			Indiana	Connecticut	New York				Farmer			yes	yes	yes	O	F	H	
70					— Martha E.	Wife	W	F	Oct	1822	77	M	55	6	3	Virginia	Virginia	Virginia							yes	yes	yes				
71			71	71	Baker William W. 3-1 / 6	Head 2C-1R	W	M	Feb	1853	47	M	27			Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	R		F	70
72					— Elizabeth	Wife	W	F	July	1853	46	M	27	4	4	Iowa	New York	Missouri							yes	yes	yes				
73					— Charlie	Son	W	M	Dec	1878	21	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
74					— Magnola	Dau	W	F	Nov	1887	12	S				Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
75					Dickey Minerva	Dau	W	F	Apr	1876	20	M	6	2	2	Iowa	Pennsylvania	Iowa							yes	yes	yes				
76					— James	Son in Law	W	M	Aug	1866	30	M	6			Iowa	Indiana	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes				
77			72	72	Dearborn George 9-1 / 9	Head 2C	W	M	Oct	1856	43	M	18			Canada (Eng)	England	Scotland			Na	Farmer	0		yes	no	yes	O	M	F	71
78					— Angie	Wife	W	F	Aug	1863	36	M	18	7	7	Illinois	New York	Maine					0		yes	yes	yes				
79					— William G.	Son	W	M	Nov	1882	17	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
80					— Myrtle B.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1885	14	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
81					— Robin C.	Son	W	M	Sept	1887	12	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						4	yes	yes	yes				
82					— Bernie	Dau	W	F	Sept	1889	10	S				Illinois	Canada E.	Illinois						3	yes	yes	yes				
83					— Minnie	Dau	W	F	June	1891	7	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois						2	yes	no	yes				
84					— Renie	Dau	W	F	Oct	1895	4	S				Kansas	Canada E.	Illinois													

06

Charles Averill

The copiers were both being used the day I found this. The Richard Hussey family were on one page but I missed getting a copy when I went back. Mostly this library has only

7-224.

TWELFTH CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

B

SCHEDULE No. 1.—POPULATION.

State Kansas

County Miami

Supervisor's District No. 2

Enumeration District No. 125

Sheet No. 3

Township or other division of county Mound Township [Insert name of township, town, precinct, district, or other civil division, as the case may be. See instructions.]

Name of Institution,

Name of incorporated city, town, or village, within the above-named division,

Ward of city,

Enumerated by me on the 5th day of June, 1900, Richard S. Hussey, Enumerator.

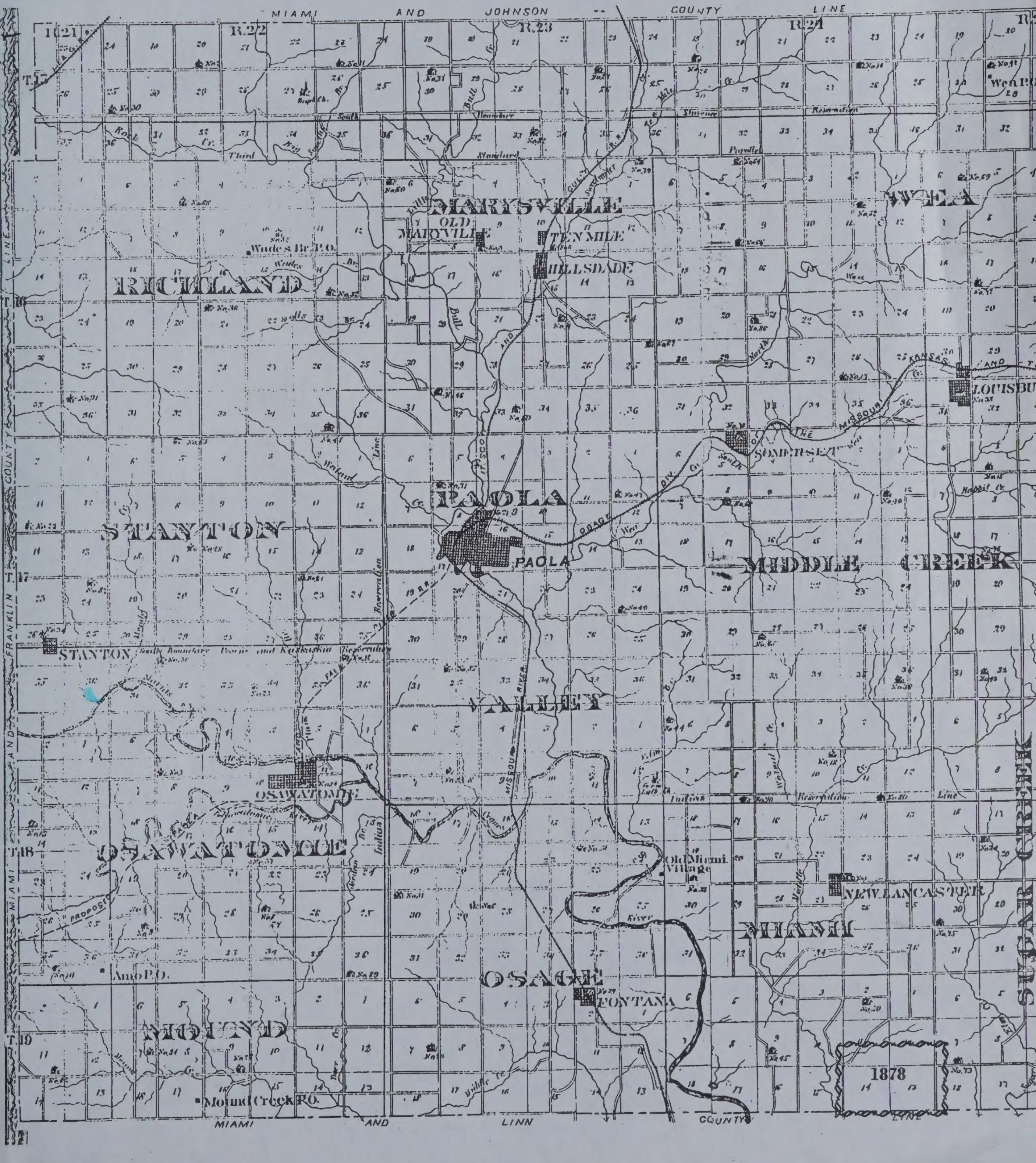
	LOCATION. In cities. Street.	House Number.	Number of dwelling-house, in the order of visitation.	Number of family, in the order of visitation.	NAME of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1900, was in this family. Enter surname first, then the given name and middle initial, if any. Include every person living on June 1, 1900. Omit children born since June 1, 1900.	RELATION. Relationship of each person to the head of the family.	PERSONAL DESCRIPTION. Color or race.	Sex.	Date of birth. Month.	Year.	Age at last birthday.	Whether single, married, widowed, or divorced.	Number of years married.	Mother of how many children.	Number of these children living.	NATIVITY. Place of birth of this Person.	Place of birth of Father of this person.	Place of birth of Mother of this person.	CITIZENSHIP. Year of immigration to the United States.	Number of years in the United States.	Naturalization.	OCCUPATION, TRADE, OR PROFESSION of each person TEN YEARS of age and over. Occupation.	Months not employed.	EDUCATION. Attended school (in months).	Can read.	Can write.	Can speak English.	OWNERSHIP OF HOME. Owned or rented.	Owned free or mortgaged.	Farm or house.	Number of farm schedule.
			1	2	3	4	5	6	7		8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
51					Antone Morris	son	W	M	Aug	1895	4	S				Kansas	Indiana	Missouri													
52					— Clarance	son	W	M	May	1898	2	S				Kansas	Indiana	Missouri													
53			14	14	Rowe, Frank C. 3-1/R-3	Head 1R	W	M	Feb	1854	46	M	2			Massachusetts	Vermont	New Hamshire				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	15
54					— Mattie A.	wife	W	F	Aug	1868	31	M	2	0	0	Illinois	Ireland	Massachusetts							yes	yes	yes				
55					Cameron, Pheoba	Mother in Law	W	F	Mar	1827	73	Wd		6	4	Massachusetts	Vermont	Massachusetts							yes	yes	yes				
56			15	15	Hunter Wm. H. 2-1/R-2	Head 1R	W	M	Oct	1857	42/43	S				Illinois	Kentucky	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R		F	16
57					Hunter Eber	brother	W	M	Jan	1839	61	S				Indiana	North Carolina	Pennsylvania				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	H	17
58			16	16	White, James F. 4-1/R-4	Head 2C	W	M	Mar	1867	33	M	5			Kansas	Ohio	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R		F	18
59					— Electa	wife	W	F	Apr	1871	29	M	5	2	2	Kansas	Indiana	Indiana							yes	yes	yes				
60					— Harry	Son	W	M	May	1896	4	S				Kansas	Kansas	Kansas													
61					— Vern	Son	W	M	Oct	1897	2	S				Kansas	Kansas	Kansas													
62			7	17	Mudd James R. 5-1/F-5	Head 3C	W	M	July	1870	29	M	9			Missouri	England	Eng.				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R		F	19
63					— Diora E.	wife	W	F	Sept	1874	25	M	9	3	3	Kansas	Kentucky	Kentucky							yes	yes	yes				
64					— George W.	Son	W	M	Oct	1891	8	S				Missouri	Missouri	Kansas						5	yes	yes	yes				
65					— Minnie E.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1893	6	S				Missouri	Missouri	Kansas						2							
66					— May L.	Dau	W	F	Sept	1896	3	S				Missouri	Missouri	Kansas													
67			17	18	Lytle Edgar L. 3-1/R-3	Head 1C	W	M	Apr	1874	26	M	2			Kentucky	Kentucky	Kentucky				Farmer			yes	yes	yes	R		F	21
68					— Minnie	wife	W	M	July	1880	19	M	2	1	1	Kansas	Kentucky	Kentucky							yes	yes	yes				
69					— Marie	Dau	W	F	June	1898	1	S				Kansas	Kentucky	~~Kentucky~~ Kansas													
70			19	19	Parker Edward W. 3-1/R-3	Head 1C-1R	W	M	June	1819	81	Wd				Canada E	Vermont	Vermont	1868	32	Pa	Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	
71					Lovelace, Emma	Dau	W	F	Sept	1851	48	Wd		4	2	Canada E	Canada E	Vermont	Un						yes	yes	yes				
72					Manners, Charlie	G. Son	W	M	Apr	1876	24	S				Kansas	Canada E	Canada E				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R	O	F	22
73			20	20	Newhouse Lewis J. 3-1/R-3	Head 1C	W	M	May	1828	72	M	40			West Virginia	Virginia	West Virginia				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	23
74					— Elizabeth J.	wife	W	F	July	1839	60	M	40	4	4	Indiana	Maryland	Pennsylvania							yes	yes	yes				
75					— Napoleon D.	Son	W	M	Aug	1880	19	S				Indiana	West Virginia	Indiana				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	R		F	24
76			21	21	Sweet George H. 7-1/R-7	Head 5C	W	M	Jan	1856	44	M	13			Indiana	North Carolina	Ohio				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	M	F	25
77					— Lucy J.	wife	W	F	Oct	1860	39	M	13	6	5	West Virginia	West Virginia	West Virginia							yes	yes	yes				
78					— Mary G.	Dau	W	F	July	1888	11	S				Kansas	Indiana	West Virginia						7	yes	yes	yes				
79					— Martha E.	Dau	W	F	Feb	1890	10	S				Kansas	Indiana	West Virginia						7	yes	yes	yes				
80					— Susie P.	Dau	W	F	Apr	1893	7	S				Kansas	Indiana	West Virginia						7	yes	yes	yes				
81					— McLathan	Son	W	M	July	1895	4	S				Kansas	Indiana	West Virginia						7	yes						
82					— Claude F.	Son	W	M	Mar	1898	2	S				Kansas	Indiana	West Virginia													
83			22	22	Averill Charles 2-1/R-2	Head	W	M	Feb	1855	45	M	22			Iowa		Tennessee				Farmer	0		yes	yes	yes	O	F	F	26
84					— Anna M.	wife	W	F	Mar	1861	39	M	22	0	0	Germany	Germany	Germany							yes	yes	yes				

i Thousand
Forty-Six

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN
shs
1846

MAP OF MIAMI CO. KANSAS

Norman Chancellor Averill & Family lived in Osawatomie Township,
Miami County, Kansas, in the Stanton Postoffice area.


MIAMI AND JOHNSON COUNTY LINE
R.21
R.22
R.23
R.24
T.15
T.16
T.17
T.18
T.19
FRANKLIN AND MIAMI COUNTY LINE
MIAMI AND LINN COUNTY LINE
MARYSVILLE
OLD MARYVILLE
TEN MILE
HILLSDALE
WEA
Wea P.O.
RICHLAND
Wade's Br. P.O.
LOUISBURG
SOMERSET
PAOLA
STANTON
MIDDLE CREEK
VALLEY
OSAWATOMIE
Old Miami Village
NEW LANCASTER
MIAMI
SUGAR CREEK
Amo P.O.
OSAGE
FONTANA
MOUND
Mound Creek P.O.
1878
Bull Cr.
Wea Cr.
South Wea Cr.
Rabbit Cr.
Marais des Cygnes River
Pottawatomie Cr.
Middle Cr.
Walnut Cr.
Osage River
Missouri River
Indian Reservation Line
South Boundary Peoria and Kaskaskia Reservation
Shawnee Reservation
Standard Parallel
Third Standard
Proposed R.R.